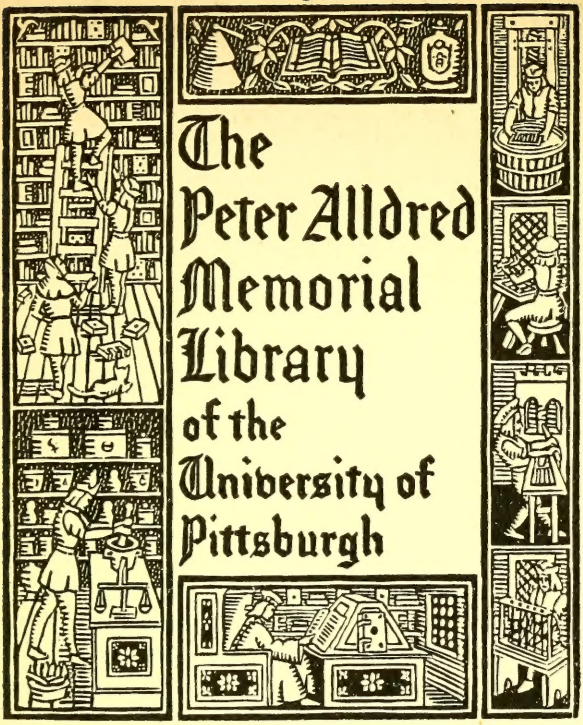
CANADA. ARCHIVES.

REPORT.


The
Peter Alldred
Memorial
Library
of the
University of
Pittsburgh

DOMINION OF CANADA

REPORT

OF THE

PUBLIC ARCHIVES

FOR THE YEAR

1938

GUSTAVE LANCTOT
Keeper of Public Records

OTTAWA
J. O. PATENAUDE, I.S.O.
PRINTER TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
1939

Price, $1.00

DOMINION OF CANADA

REPORT

OF THE

PUBLIC ARCHIVES

FOR THE YEAR

1938

GUSTAVE LANCTOT
Keeper of Public Records

OTTAWA
J. O. PATENAUDE, I.S.O.
PRINTER TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
1939

Dar
(CD8420
52
CAE-40
14p.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
Report of the Keeper of Public Records	v
Reports of Divisions	viii
List of Donations	xvii
Appendix I—Calendar of miscellaneous despatches from the Secretaries of State for the Colonies to the Governors General of Lower Canada, 1784-1841	A 2
Index to the Calendar of miscellaneous despatches from the Secretaries of State for the Colonies to the Governors General of Lower Canada, 1784-1841	A 17
Appendix II—Calendar of the Papers of Lord Dalhousie, 1816-1833	1
Index to Calendar of the Papers of Lord Dalhousie	145

REPORT OF THE PUBLIC ARCHIVES

FOR THE YEAR 1938

To the Honourable Fernand Rinfret,
Secretary of State,
Ottawa.

OTTAWA, December 31, 1938.

SIR,—I have the honour to present to you, with this letter, the report of the Public Archives for the year 1938.

The first thing to note is that the year which has just ended has seen the work of the department grow considerably: first, in order to bring its publications up to date, it was necessary to publish three reports in less than fifteen months; and, secondly, the requests for information grew to such a point that the correspondence has nearly doubled its total of previous years.

In the second place, the executive has completed a reorganization of the staff and its duties, permitting a better distribution of the work, a greater expedition of research and a more systematic classification of the collections.

Finally a general program has been drawn up which is intended to complete certain calendars unfinished for twenty years, to calendar several collections (both old and new) and then to prepare a short but complete guide to the manuscript material in the Archives. This program will supply the different government departments, historians, and research students with facilities and aids to work which are of more importance nowadays than ever.

During the year superannuation has unfortunately removed several members of the staff. The department has seen with especial regret the retirement, after fifty years of invaluable service, of M. Francis J. Audet, LL.D., Director of the Index and Information Division.

The department has also to record, with feelings of deep regret, the death of its representative in Europe, Mr. H. P. Biggar. A recognized scholar and noted historian, in thirty-two years he contributed more than any other person towards enriching the Archives with documentary material.

With respect to acquisitions, the year 1938 has been an unusually fruitful one, because of the important collections and numerous individual items that have entered the Archives. I must be content to note here only the chief of them.

The papers of Sir Wilfrid Laurier, on deposit in the Archives for some time, have now definitely become its property. For this gift the department wishes to express again its sincere thanks to M. Robert Laurier. As documentary title to these papers, let us quote the letter in which M. Laurier gave the collection to the Canadian Archives:—

OTTAWA, May 2, 1938.

Mr. GUSTAVE LANCTOT,
Dominion Archivist,
Ottawa.

DEAR MR. LANCTOT,—It is already several years since at your suggestion I placed on deposit in the Public Archives the correspondence and personal papers of my uncle, Sir Wilfrid Laurier.

Now, acceding to the wishes of his friends and the friends of historical research, I wish to make a permanent gift to the Canadian Archives of all the documents in this collection which are in your hands or in those of others.

To this gift I attach only one condition, that these documents should not be made accessible to the public for ten years, except with my personal permission, or yours in my absence.

With best wishes,

ROBERT LAURIER.

To give an idea of the importance of the Laurier Collection, I need only mention that it includes the official and personal correspondence of the great statesman, together with numerous memoranda and papers on many questions. It covers the period 1871-1911 and totals more than 500 portfolios.

The collection of Sir John Willison (1856-1927), offered by his executors, is made up of the correspondence of this well-known journalist, who mingled with all the political figures and leaders of his time and exerted, behind the scenes, a considerable influence. The collection, accompanied by an index, comprises more than a hundred portfolios.

A third collection, the papers of Senator Charles Murphy, has likewise just been bequeathed to the Archives by his brother, Mr. Edward Murphy. Still in the process of being sorted, it is composed of the Senator's personal letters, and numerous documents and pamphlets relating to political and social questions.

Like the Laurier Collection, the Willison and Murphy Collections, because they deal with questions that are still live issues, are not open to the public and can only be consulted in special cases with the permission of the Dominion Archivist.

A valuable acquisition which historians will welcome is a register of the letters of the North-West Company for the years 1797-1803. It contains not only lists of merchandise and of posts, but also a "List of Partners, Clerks, Interpreters, who winter in the North-West Company service with the dates and nature of their respective engagement." There are likewise numerous letters of William McGillivray and Alexander Mackenzie, two outstanding figures, and some letters of two other well-known traders, Duncan McGillivray and Roderick Mackenzie.

The numerous devotees of constitutional history will note with pleasure that the Archives has hunted out and acquired the complete text of the *Report of Alexander Wedderburn, Solicitor General,* on the Government of Quebec, dated December 6, 1772, which had hitherto escaped all investigators, even Adam Shortt, compiler of the *Documents relating to the Constitutional History of Canada.* This report, of which only extracts were known, is in the Smith-Sewell Collection which contains, in addition, several documents of political interest and material relating to the Church of England and the Jesuit Estates, as well as the letters of the Sewell family. The journal of a voyage from Quebec to New York in 1825 by Elizabeth Sewell (*née* Durnford), and a petition of the Executive Council of Lower Canada against the Assembly's activities in 1814 should also be mentioned.

Another journal worthy of note is that of Charles Langevin of Quebec, 1813-1842, a merchant of good family and the owner of a seigneury. In a stout notebook bound in parchment are his notes in both English and French which furnish all sorts of information on military, political, economic and social affairs, mingled with varied information on town and country.

A third journal, this one very brief, was written by Richard Cartwright, ancestor of Sir Richard Cartwright. It describes the journey from Albany to Montreal of this young Loyalist, who came in 1778 to settle on British soil in order to escape the revolution of the American colonies.

It will be sufficient to mention briefly two other important collections on very different subjects. The first contains about one hundred letters of the Duke of Kent, father of Queen Victoria and great-great-grandfather of George VI. These letters, which cover the years from 1801 to 1816, are addressed to the

friends whom he had made in Canada during his residence at Quebec in 1791-1794. The second collection is composed of letters and documents transcribed at the Archbishop's Palace in Montreal. It contains letters from M. Montgolfier between 1760 and 1775, and the correspondence of Mgr. Lartigue with the Government on the subject of the erection of the diocese of Montreal. It also includes documents relating to the Hudson's Bay Company and, in particular, an important collection of correspondence relating to the Rebellion of 1837.

Another collection which will arouse considerable interest, not only in Canada but in the United States, is the Lamothe family papers. Among other documents must be noted the account (drawn up by the Chief of Police Guillaume Lamothe) of the arrest and flight of the Confederate emissaries who made the famous St. Alban's Raid, during which they pillaged the local bank.

Worthy of mention also is the correspondence between Sir Wilfrid Laurier and John S. Ewart prior to the elections of 1896. As the question had arisen of forming a united front among the Liberals of the country, Laurier declared that he was determined that justice should be done to the minority in the Manitoba School Question and that, if Mowat was willing to enter the struggle with him, he was ready to concede him the office of Prime Minister. "The question of premiership can be easily settled," he writes, "I would most gladly make way for Sir Oliver."

This year, as usual, the Paris and London offices have sent over interesting transcripts which further increase our collection of documents from English and French sources. The list of these will be found in the report of the Manuscript Division.

The historical museum, too, has acquired several items, among which must be mentioned a bas-relief of Montreal, dating from 1767, formerly belonging to Lord Amherst; the sword of Nicolas d'Ailleboust, sieur de Menthet, who served with distinction under Frontenac; the autograph text of Colonel John McCrae's poem *In Flanders' Field;* and the bust of Sir Charles Tupper by Henry Bainsmith.

In the Print Division, among this year's numerous acquisitions should be noted the following: one portrait of Sir Wilfrid Laurier by John Russell; one portrait of Lord Aylmer by H. W. Pickersgill; two genre pictures by Kreighoff; four watercolours by J. Cockburn; seven pen-and-ink sketches by J. J. Bigsby, 1818-1819; one miniature of Sir John Johnson and one of John Sandfield Macdonald; three caricatures by N. MacConnell and a series of fifty prints of historic sites in Nova Scotia by Wendell Lawson.

The first Appendix in this report contains a calendar of various despatches, ranging from 1784 to 1841, from Colonial Secretaries to Governors of Lower Canada—despatches which had been removed from the official collection and had not been returned to it. They have now been replaced in chronological order, thus filling up numerous gaps which have hitherto proved stumbling-blocks to research workers.

The second Appendix is made up of the calendar of the papers of Lord Dalhousie, who was Lieutenant-Governor of Nova Scotia from 1816 to 1819, and Governor of Lower Canada from 1819 to 1828. These dates are sufficiently indicative of the importance of this collection and the value of the calendar to students of Canadian history.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your obedient servant,

GUSTAVE LANCTOT.

REPORTS OF DIVISIONS

MANUSCRIPT DIVISION

Manuscripts Received

TRANSCRIPTS FROM CANADA

NOVA SCOTIA

Liverpool: Annals of, 1760-1867.

ONTARIO

London and Middlesex Historical Society: Minute Book of School Section No. 8, 1814-56.

QUEBEC

Argenteuil: Minute Book of St. André Parish, 1835-85.
Beaupré: Concessions and Sales in Seigniory, 1650-1790.
L'Islet: Register of St. Roch des Aulnaies Parish, 1734-81.
Montreal, Archevêché de: Archives.
Court House: Notarial Records of B. Bassett, 1674-5.
McGill University: Wolfe's Journal, 1759.
Université de Montreal: Documents of Baby Collection.
Documents of Bruère Collection.
Oka: Registre de l'Etat Civil, 1786-1850.
Quebec Archives: Registre de la Prevôté, 1742-43.
Denombrement de la Paroisse de Québec, 1792.
Rivière du Sud: Notarial Documents of Jean Grenier, 1695-1864.
Vaudreuil: Parish Register.

TRANSCRIPTS FROM ENGLAND

AUDIT OFFICE: Series 12 and 13. United Empire Loyalist Losses—John Garman.

COLONIAL OFFICE: Series 5, Vol. 930, Letter of 1774 *re* post road from New England to Canada.
Series 47, Vols. 130-39, Blue Books, Lower Canada.
Series 47, Vols. 146-54, Blue Books, Upper Canada.
Series 226, Vol. 91, Despatch, Dundas to Newcastle, 25 July, 1759.

HUDSON'S BAY COMPANY: Accounts, Temiskaming District, 1864-70.

WAR OFFICE: Series 12, Vol. 10800, Pay Lists, Glengarry Fencibles, 1812-16.

TRANSCRIPTS FROM FRANCE

ARCHIVES DES COLONIES

Série E, carton 22, Dossier Beauharnois.
" " " 65, Charles Gedeon de Catalogne.
" " " 197, Dossiers de Gannes.
" " " 209, Dossier de Gontin (Mathieu).

ARCHIVES DE LA MARINE

Série B^2, Ordres et Dépêches.
Vol. 322, Guerre à l'Angleterre.

ARCHIVES DE LA MARINE—*Fin*

Série B^3, Service Generale, Correspondance, Lettres Reçues.
Vol. 432, St. Malo, 1745.
" 433, Port Louis, 1745.
" 434, Nantes, 1745.
" 438, Petits Ports de Levant, 1745.
" 439, Ministre, Clergé, Parlements, 1745.
" 440, Gouverneurs et Intendants, 1745.
" 441, Armateurs, etc., 1745.
" 444, Petit Ports de Normandie, 1746.
" 445, Petit Ports de Bretagne, 1746.
" 446, Port Louis, Nantes, et Rochefort, 1746.
" 447, Toulon, 1746.
" 450, Ministres, Parlements et Intendants, 1746.
" 451, Commandants, 1746.
" 452, Dunkerque, le Hâvre, Cherbourg, 1747.
" 453, St. Malo, 1747.

Série B^4, Campagnes.
Vol. 128, Amérique du Nord, 1776.
" 129, Côtes de France, 1777.
" 130, Côtes de France, 1777.
" 131, Méditerranée, 1777.
" 132, Amérique du Nord, 1777.
" 135, Projets, Armements, etc., 1775.
" 146, Amérique du Nord, 1778.
" 151, Amérique, 1778-79.
" 183, Amérique du Nord, 1780.
" 185, Amérique du Nord, 1780-82.

Série C^7, Personnel Individuel.
Carton 20, Dossier Beauharnois.

ARCHIVES NATIONALES

Série E, Conseil des Finances.
Vol. 476^A-536^B, 1674-82.

Série V^6, Grande Chancellerie et Conseil.
Carton 35-8, December 1620-July 1621.

Série X^{1a}, Vol. 8658, Ordonnances de Louis XIV, 1652-4.

Série Z^{1d}, Juridictions Spéciales et Ordinaires.
Vol. 1, Registre de l'Amirauté, 1559-73.
" 5, Registre des Sentences, 1598-1620.

ARCHIVES CHARENTE-INFÉRIEURE

Série B, 277-283, Amirauté de l'île Royale, 1737-78.
5906, Capitaine de Bonaventure, 1692.

ARCHIVES SEINE ET MARNE

Série B, Liasse 41, Archives Civiles Fonds Divers
Famille de Douglas, 1785.

BIBLIOTHÈQUE DE L'ARSENAL

Manuscrit 12,
262, Affaire de la Louisiane, 1765.

BIBLIOTHÈQUE NATIONALE
Departement des Imprimés,
No. 2989, François Bigot, 1763.
" 25327, Péan-Pédamoux.
" 34331, Bréard, 1749.
" 34378-79, Joncaire-Chapart, 1763.

Department des Manuscrits,

Nouvelles Acquisitions,
Vol. 7287, Mémoires et Edits du Commerce, 1603.
" 9294, Origines Francaises, Nicolas Thoylard, et les Decouvreurs du Mississippi.

Collection Clairambault,
Vol. 134, Titres Originaux de L'Ancienne Noblesse.
" 233, Comptes de la Trésorerie de L'Espagne, 1572.
" 284, Succession d'Espagne.
" 286, Piéces Diverses XVII et XVIII Siècles.
" 292, Instructions, Négociations du Royaume.
" 300, Mélanges.
" 362-67, Mélanges, 1611-16.
" 376, Mélanges, Journal, 1610-20.
" 379, Mélanges, 1626-29.
" 381-92, Mélanges, 1632-44.

Collection Colbert, Cinq Cents,
Vol. 204, Registres de Depeches Concernant le Commerce, 1669.
" 251, Edits et Déclarations, 1661-67.
" 291, Procès Verbal de Visite Bretagne par le Sr Charles Colbert, 1665.
" 323, Traité Entre le France et l'Angleterre, 1625-64.
" 334, Affaires Etrangères, 1661.
" 483, Lettres de M. de Cesy, 1623-25.
" 487, Manuscrits de Diverses Matières.

MINISTÈRE DES AFFAIRES ETRANGÈRES
Correspondance Politique Angleterre,
Vols. 514-21, 1776-77.

MINISTÈRE DES COLONIES
Série G^2
Carton 185-98, Louisbourg Greffe Conseil Supérieur, 1738-55.

TRANSCRIPTS FROM THE UNITED STATES

51. NEW YORK STATE LIBRARY
Mss. 2212, Letters dated 17 March, 1777. Letter to Major Fonda of the Albany Committee of Safety, 1777.

ORIGINALS FROM FEDERAL GOVERNMENT SOURCES

117. GOVERNOR GENERAL'S OFFICE
Letter Book of H.B.M. Minister at Washington, 1815-17.

FEDERAL GOVERNMENT
Department of Juctice (R.C.M.P): documents left in cairn at Fort Ross, Somerset Island, N.W.T., 1859.
Department of Mines and Resources: note book of Henry W. Bayfield, survey of lakes, 1816-25.

ORIGINALS FROM MISCELLANEOUS SOURCES

Letters from Sir John Macdonald and Senator MacInnes to M. H. McCulloch, 1881-83.
Letter Book of the North West Company, 1798.
Proclamation, 1763, by Sir William Johnson, erecting the four separate governments of Quebec, East Florida, West Florida, and Grenada.
Family Papers de Coigon, 1768; de Moras, 1789; Vaulx, 1551-1752.
Letter Book of W. Bell, 1801-23. (Navy Shipwright).
Documents of Marie de Médicis, 1607.
Account for forage, 1811.
Historical Sketch of the Heron family, 1804-1905, by W. L. Scott.
Letters of Anna Jameson, 1838, to Henry Reeve.
Letters from the Duke of Kent, 1801-1816.
Commission of Captain Benjamin Marlow, 1756.
Letter of Anne Powell, 1789. (Wife of Justice Powell).
License, Innkeeper at York, 1817.
Commissions in Norfolk Militia of Jacob Potts, 1812-23.
Letter of Father Gavazzi at Rome, 1887. (To the Trinity Historical Society).
Papers of Sewell-Smith, 1741-1865.
Letter of Alexander Henry, 1823. (To his son).
Ordnance Land Grant, 1783.
Indenture, Thos. Bentley, N.B., 1790.
Documents relating to Wrangel Island.
Letters between Sir W. Laurier and J. S. Ewart, 1896.
Papers relating to the Rideau Canal.
Manuscripts, Lorrain, 1890-1900.
Diary of J. H. Challoner, 1853.
Mission de la Capricieuse au Canada, 1855.
Documents to G. Lamothe relating to St. Albans Raid, 1864.
Letter to G. Lamothe of North West Co. (Peace River), 1804.
Journal of Marcus Gunn, 1850.
Schedule of Aliens and Deserters, 1814-21.
Indenture and Land Grant of J. Durand, 1825.
Commission of the Hon. R. J. Cartwright as Minister of Finance of Canada, 1873. Journal written by his grandfather in 1779. Letter from John Strachan, 1839.

MAP DIVISION

During the eleven months to the 30th November, 142 requests for information were received, and 287 students and professional men consulted maps in the Map Division and 559 photostat copies and photographic prints were supplied to enquirers.

The maps in the list of accessions which follows are arranged in geographical order under the respective geographical headings. Special mention should be made of the sketch book of Phillip John Bainbrigge, R.E., listed under " Canada." The Archives already had on file one hundred and fifty-four water colour drawings of scenes and plans in New Brunswick, Quebec and Ontario made by Lieutenant Bainbrigge between the years 1838 and 1841. Lieutenant Bainbrigge was gazetted a 2nd Lieutenant in the Royal Engineers in 1833 and attained the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel of that Corps in 1855.

ACCESSIONS

ATLASES AND GEOGRAPHIES

Geographia Antiqua et Nova: or a System of Antient and Modern Geography, with a Sett of Maps Engraven from Cellarius's. Designed for The Use of Schools, and of Gentlemen, who make the Antient Writers their Delight or Study. Translated from the French of Mr. L'Abbé Du Fresnoy, with great Additions and Improvements, from Ptolemy, Strabo, Cellarius, &c. To which is added a Large Index. London: Printed for John and Paul Knapton, at the Crown in Ludgate-Street. MDCCXLII.

Le Pilote De Terre-Neuve ou Recueil De Plans, Des Côtes et Des Ports De Cette Ile. Pour l'usage des Vaisseaux du Roi, et des Navires de Commerce destinés a la Pèche. D'après les Plans Levés par MM. James Cook et Michael Lane Ingénieures Géographes Anglais. Précédé De Deux Cartes Réduites, l'une de Terre-Neuve avec les Bancs et Côtes voisines, l'autre de cette Ile en particulier; dressées sur les mêmes Plans et assujetties aux Observations Astronomiques de MM. le Mis de Chabert en 1750 et 1751, J. Cook et autres Officiers Anglois en 1766, le Mis de Verdun, le Ch^er^ de Borda et Pingré en 1772. Publié par Ordre du Roi, au Dépôt général des Cartes, Plans et Journaux de la Marine. 1784.

Report.—International Boundary Commission. Re-establishment of the Boundary between the United States and Canada, Gulf of Georgia to Northwesternmost Point of Lake of the Woods. Ottawa. 1937.

Joint Maps.—International Boundary Commission. To accompany the Commissioners Joint Report Dated October 27, 1937, Upon the Re-establishment of the Boundary between the United States and Canada. Gulf of Georgia to the Northwesternmost Point of Lake of the Woods. Ottawa. 1937.

Monumenta Cartographica Africae et Aegypti par Youssouf Kamal. Tome Quatrième (Epoque des Portulans, Suivie Par L'Epoque Des Découvertes) Fascicule II 1937. Illustrated Atlas.

La Gvida Del Mercvrio Geografico Per Tvtte Le Parti Del Mondo, DAlle Stampe Di Domenico de Rossi in Roma alla Pace. Conforme Le Tavole Geografiche Del Sansone Bavrand E Cantelli. Data in luce con direttione, e cura di Gio: Giacomo de Rossi nella sua stamperia in Roma alla Pace, all' Insegna di Parigi con Priu'. del. S. Pont. Tomo Primo.

Recueil Des Plans De L'Amerique Septentrionale A Paris Chez Le S^r^ Le Rouge Ingenieur Geographe du Roy, Et de S.A.S.M. le Comte de Clermont, Rue des Augustins, 1755.

Cartography of the Northwest Coast of America to the Year 1800. Henry R. Wagner. 2 Volumes. Illustrated. University of California Press. Berkeley.

MAPS AND PLANS

World

Map of the World showing Trade Routes and Shortest Sailing Distances Between Canada, The British Empire and Foreign Ports. Canada Department of Mines and Resources. Honourable T. A. Crerar, Minister: C. Camsell, Deputy Minister. Surveys and Engineering Branch, J. M. Wardle, Director. Compiled, Drawn and Printed at the office of the Surveyor General and Chief, Hydrographic Service, Ottawa, 1938. Col. Lithograph.

North America

British North America By Permission Dedicated to The Honble Hudsons Bay Company Containing the Latest Information which their documents furnish. By their Obedient Servant, J. Arrowsmith. London Pub^d^ 25 April 1852 by J. Arrowsmith, 10 Soho Square. Col. Engraving.

Map of the Largest & Most Valuable portion of the Territories in America, Granted to the Rt Honble Sir Wm Alexander, Earl of Stirling, In 1621-5, 1628, & 1635. Drawn & Engraved by J^{s} Wyld, Charing Cross. (From G Series. Enclosure to Circular dated 1st Novr 1831) Col. Lithograph.

Canada

Roads along the Frontiers & in Upper Canada &c. P. J. Bainbrigge, Royal Engineers. Chatham, U.C. 1838. (A manuscript sketch-book with many plans, views, weekly progress reports and notes, covering Upper and Lower Canada and New Brunswick.)

Ontario

Smith's Falls, Ont. Plan of that part of the Village of Smith's Falls which lies on the west side of Brockville Street south of the Rideau Canal and which is marked as Section, or Block F., on the general plan of the said Village drawn by J. M. O. Cromwell, P. L. Surveyor, and filed in the registry office of the south riding of the County of Lanark on the 16th day of June A.D. 1870. Surveyed and Drawn in May & June A.D. 1875 by J. M. O. Cromwell P. L. Surveyor for William Mirrick Ward Esq. Col. Tracing.

Plan of the Town of Smith's Falls, In the County of Lanark, Ontario, As Extended and Ratified by Gov^{t} Proclamation of 29th Sep^{t} A.D. 1886. Compiled and Drawn from Original Plans, and Surveys now made by J. M. O. Cromwell, P.L.Surv^{r} This Plan is correct, and is prepared under the provisions of the "Registry Act" Joseph M. O. Cromwell, Provincial Land Surveyor. Perth 24th Dec. 1886. Col. Tracing.

Quebec

Map of the Province of Quebec Indicating its north western, northern and north eastern boundaries, as declared by the Statutes of Canada, 61 Victoria, cap. 3. Réduite et dessinée par Gustave Rinfret, d'après la carte de la Province de Québec par E. E. Taché. Département des Terres, Forêts et Pecheries, Québec, 1er décembre 1898. S. U. Parent, Commissaire. Col. Lithograph.

Carte Des Environs de Québec En La Nouvelle France Mesurée trés exactement En 1688 Par Le S^{r} De Villeneuve Ing^{r} Collection Gagnon. The Bishop Co. Montreal. Lithograph.

Plan du village des Sauuages de st francoix des abenakis LEué sur les Lieux en lannée 1704. Ministere des Colonies, D.F.C. No. 491. Copié par Ch. Baudouin, Septembre, 1938. Collationné le 16 Sept. 1938. Th. Beauchesne. Col. Manuscript Copy.

Lachine Canal. Carte levée à vue de Pays par M. de la Morandiere pour service d'eclaircissement au sujet du Canal projété entre LaChine et Montreal 1750. Ce plan a été donne par M. de la Galissonniere, et a beaucoup servi aux ingenieurs anglais chargés d'ouvrir un nouveau Canal de Montreal a Lachine. 1750. Tracing.

British Columbia

Commercial Map of British Columbia Industrial Traffic and Resources Survey, Compiled and published by Sun Directories Ltd. Sun Building, 500 Beatty St., Vancouver, B.C. Copyright Canada 1938. Also Index. Col. Litho.

United States

Map of Boston for 1887. Published expressly for the Boston Directory by Sampson, Murdock & Co. 155 Franklin St. Boston. Copyright 1885 by Sampson, Murdock & Co. Col. Litho.

Vermont, U.S.A.

A Correct Map of the State of Vermont From actual Survey; Exhibiting the County and Town lines, Rivers, Lakes, Ponds, Mountains, Meetinghouses, Mills, Public Roads &c. By James Whitelaw Esqr. Surveyor General. 1796. With the Privilege of Copy Right. Engraved by Amos Doolittle, New Haven, 1796. Map Division, Library of Congress. Photostat Copy (2 sections).

National Topographic Series, compiled, drawn, and printed at the Office of the Surveyor General, Ottawa, and received from Hydrographic and Map Service, Department of Mines and Resources

Sheet	21	A/S.E.	Province of Nova Scotia, Bridgewater. (Provisional Edition)
"	31	O/N.W.	Province of Quebec, Choquette. (Provisional Edition)
"	32	F	Province of Quebec, Waswanipi. (Provisional Edition)
"	53	K	Province of Manitoba-Ontario, Stull Lake. (Provisional Edition)
"	92	L/1	Province of British Columbia, Schoen Lake.
"	92	L/8	Province of British Columbia, Adam River.
"	92	L/2	Province of British Columbia, Moss Lake.

National Topographic Series, prepared by the Geographical Section of the General Staff and published by the Department of National Defence

Sheet	21	G/16	Province of New Brunswick, Grand Lake.
"	21	L/1	Province of Quebec, St. Zacharie.
"	30	M/3	Province of Ontario, Niagara.
"	30	L/14	Province of Ontario, Welland.
"	31	G	Province of Ontario-Quebec, Ottawa.

Topographical Map of Manitoba. Canada Department of Mines and Resources. Honourable T. A. Crerar, Minister. C. Camsell, Deputy Minister. Surveys and Engineering Branch, J. M. Wardle, Director. North Sheet. Compiled, drawn and printed at the office of the Surveyor General and Chief, Hydrographic Service, Ottawa, 1938.

Fifteen maps of townships and plans of base lines in the Provinces of Manitoba and Saskatchewan.

NORMAN FEE.

HISTORICAL RESEARCH AND PUBLICITY DIVISION

I. RESEARCH

Number of investigations completed: 153.

II. PAINTINGS, DRAWINGS AND PRINTS

Pictures received: 203.
Volumes received: 3.
Pictures catalogued: 1,670.

A special catalogue of Great War photographs, with index, has been nearly completed.

About 49,000 pictures have now been catalogued.

III. PHOTOGRAPHS AND PHOTOSTATS

Photograph negatives prepared and indexed: 111.
Photostat negatives prepared and indexed: 202.
Photograph prints supplied: 222.
Photostat prints supplied: 613.

IV. LANTERN SLIDES

Lantern slides loaned: 520.

JAMES F. KENNEY.

INDEX AND INFORMATION DIVISION

In the first place, it seems proper to mention the retirement of the director of this division, Mr. Francis J. Audet, after service with the Archives for fifty years. The deputy minister and the personnel of the Archives were pleased to mark this event with a testimony of their esteem by presenting to Mr. Audet a bust of himself, the work of the sculptor, Roland Beauchamp.

During the eleven months covered by this report the division has received eighteen hundred and fifty-four requests for information. In the great majority of cases it has been possible to supply the material desired. The services of the division have been required by several departments of the federal government, including the office of the prime minister. Departments of provincial governments have also asked for documents bearing on historical questions. There have been numerous requests for information from the United States, Great Britain, France and even from South Africa.

Archival records—particularly early census and militia lists—have made possible the rendering of an essential service in establishing officially their ages in cases of applicants for old-age pensions or for allowance to South African War veterans.

Requests for information have related to the most varied subjects. The most numerous of these continue to be those pertaining to genealogy and biography, but an increasing number relate to general and regional history. We might add that for about six months the division has supplied ephemerides for the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation.

After an interruption of three years the binding of the documents of the Office of the Governors' Secretary, 1760-1841, called "S" Series, has been resumed, the division having prepared for binding forty-six volumes of manuscript items.

The index of the *Quebec Gazette* has now been brought down to 31 May, 1824, 10,000 cards having been added. The index now covers sixty years; that is to say, froom 1764 to 1824. This nominal and subject index is very important and is frequently consulted.

To facilitate research by consolidating information the indexes of the French editions of the annual archival reports, 1872 to 1889 inclusive, have been placed in a single index system which contains 55,125 cards. The indexes of the English editions have not undergone a like synthesis to permit of more expeditious research within each report. The research files have been augmented by the addition of 5,200 records, and the Canadian biographical files by 950 records.

LUCIEN BRAULT.

PUBLICATIONS DIVISION

Created this past year, the Publications Division comprises the following services: translation into English or into French, as the case may be, of historical documents; publication in English and French of the annual reports and of special works; the distribution of the various publications of the department.

The first task of the new division has been the organization of the different services and the assigning to members of its personnel of their special duties. Thanks to the earnest and effective collaboration of each the division has been able to accomplish considerable work in the year just closed. It has completed the issue of the calendar of the second part of series G, *State Papers of Upper Canada;* it has prepared the index of that series, and supervised its printing, distributed the *Elgin-Grey Papers* and the *Report* for the year 1936.

The division had also to reply to requests for other publications of the department, requests which came from many sources but chiefly from English-speaking countries, and to forward these publications when circumstances warranted and permitted.

S. MARION.

LIBRARY DIVISION

Extra demands were made upon the services of the Library Division in the number of inquiries received and answered and in the growing extent to which its facilities were sought by day-to-day visitors and students. The attendance at the Summer School of History, conducted by Queen's University, the presence of advanced research workers from Canadian and American universities, and the increase in the number of students from secondary institutions added considerably to the routine activities of the Division.

In the preliminary investigations and studies, conducted on account of the Royal Commission on Dominion-Provincial Relations, extensive use was made of the Library's materials bearing upon various phases of federal authority and jurisdiction. Similar investigations were made by legal and other research workers on behalf of certain provinces.

The number of volumes, exclusive of newspapers and reviews, issued to visitors, students and members of the Archives staff exceeded ten thousand. More than six thousand cards and slips for catalogue and newspaper indices were written: memoranda and bibliographies were prepared, information was given and photostat copies were furnished in response to numerous requests.

Accessions of books and pamphlets numbered 1,015, including current publications relating to Canada. There were several volumes published prior to 1810, which were added to the valuable collection of Canadiana in the Archives.

In particular the Archives has been fortunate in procuring an excellent copy of the *Memoirs of the Siege of Quebec* (edited) by Richard Gardiner, London, 1761, described as "a very rare tract," of which there are supposed to be only two other copies in America.

Much appreciated gifts were received from the following *inter alios*: Hon. C. H. Cahan, Dr. P. M. Hamer (National Archives, Washington), Dr. William Inglis Morse, Dr. Francis H. Gisborne, W. Perkins Bull, K.C., Rev. J. W. McNamara, D.D., Victor Morin, Mrs. H. M. Ami, Mersey Paper Company, H. W. Brown.

A. F. MACDONALD.

DIVISION OF TECHNICAL AUXILIARY SERVICES

In the course of the year just past the numismatic section has acquired several items—medals and coins—the most important of which was a superb cross of the royal order of Saint Louis, the highest military decoration in Canada during the French regime.

The cinematographic section has prepared lists of films which it possesses and has got into touch with various organizations in Canada and abroad in order to obtain interesting Canadian historical documents, past and present.

The museum section has made a new selection of various items and placed them in its show-cases. Its collections have been enriched by several pieces of different sorts, among which it is important to itemize the following:

Bas relief of Montreal by Tyler, after Montresor, 1767, from the residence of General Amherst at New River Head, England;

Sword of Nicholas D'Ailleboust, Sieur de Manthet, commander of the expedition which, in the winter of 1690, captured and destroyed Schenectady;

Autograph copy of the poem *In Flanders Fields* by Colonel John McCrae, together with a sketch by Sir Edward Morrison of the little cemetery to the north of Ypres which inspired the poet;

Ceinture fléchée which belonged to Dr. Chénier, patriote of 1837, who was killed at the battle of St. Eustache;

Statuettes of Sir Charles Tupper, A.-N. Morin, H. Langevin, and E.-P. Taché, by Louis-Philippe Hébert;

Bust of Sir Charles Tupper by Bainsmith.

The bindery section has completed considerable work during the year. The number of books bound reached five hundred, and the staff has three hundred more in process of being bound. About 5,200 manuscripts have been repaired and bound.

Several paintings and engravings have been restored in the course of the year by the restoration section. It has also been occupied in putting statues and busts which had been in a somewhat damaged state into good condition.

As to the photographic section, it reports a total of 13,096 pages photostatically reproduced, as well as 287 photographs and 165 negatives made.

PIERRE BRUNET.

DONATIONS, 1938

Manuscript Division

For the gifts received in the course of the year, as well as for records transferred from departments of the Federal Government, the Public Archives wishes to express its sincere thanks.

Blanchet, H. H.: Notes on black walnut trees at Pointe Platon by A. Joly de Lotbinière.

Chart, Dr. D. A.: List of Emigrants mainly to Canada and United States of America from Parish of Coleraine, Co. Londonderry, 1833-34 [Typed transcript].

Clarke, Borden: Photostatic copy of Quesnel-Keith letters, 1807-1809.

Coburn-Smith, Mrs.: Manuscript copy of a petition of Elias Smith to John Graves Simcoe, dated October 15, 1799, relating to lands in Hope Township, Upper Canada, from original in Harvard Museum.

Coleman, Dr. E. H.: Commission appointing William Warren Dean to be Judge of the County Court of Victoria, Ontario, September 9, 1874.

Constantine, Major General C. F.: Letter-book of Superintendent C. Constantine, N.W.M.P., the Yukon, 1895-98.

Furniss, H. A.: Diary of Charles Langevin, Quebec, 1813-1842.

Gould, Alice K.: Ordnance land grant, North Elmsley, 1873; Chancery law suit, Smyth vs. Simpson, 1844.

Gresley, Mrs. W. H.: Original minute books of the Local Council of Women, Ottawa, 1894-1907. 4 vols.

Addresses of societies affiliated with the Local Council of Women, Ottawa.

Hémon, Mlle. Marie: Autograph letter by Louis Hémon, dated Montreal, October 28, 1911.

Laurier, Robt.: The Sir Wilfred Laurier Papers, 20 bound volumes and 33 boxes.

Lemay, Rev. Hugolin: Photostatic copy of documents relating to relatives of Louis Garnaud, ancestor of F. X. Garneau, historian.

Love, H. H.: *A Biographical Sketch of the Life of Sir William J. Gage* [typescript].

Matthews, Major J. S.: Copy of Ceremony bestowing the freedom of Vancouver, B.C., upon Lauchlan Alexander Hamilton at Kissimmee, Florida, on April 10, 1938. [Typescript].

Memorandum, typed, of a statement by C. J. Maltby in November, 1937, on the claim of Alexander MacKay to be regarded as the discoverer of the Mackenzie River.

Montague, Judge P. J.: "Personal Sidelights on some Canadian Settlers," a paper read at Winnipeg, December. 13, 1937, by Frank W. Thompson, at the U. E. Loyalist Association meeting. [Typescript].

Murphy, the late Edward F.: Collection of miscellaneous papers, letters and commissions, etc., of the late Senator Charles Murphy.

McFarlane, Samuel H.: Photographic copy of an agreement between John Henry and the New Brunswick Railway Company, May 13, 1872.

Ouimet, Marcel: Récit d'un chômeur en quête de travail, September 24 to November 10, 1938. Signed Clemar. [Typescript].

Royal Canadian Mounted Police: Manuscript left in cairn by Capt. Sir F. L. McClintoch, in 1859, at Fort Ross on Somerset Island, N.W.T., and found by Corp. W. C. Dodsworth, R.C.M.P., on September 2, 1937. [Photostat].

Scammell, E. H., Estate of: Joint resolution by the British Parliament on the entry of the United States into the World War, autographed by movers and seconders.

Scott, W. L.: Letters Patent incorporating the Ottawa Canoe Club-House Co., 1894.

Transfer of lease, Ottawa Canoe Club-House Co., 1894.

Shirreff, Dr. W. F.: Letter of G. W. Hope (under-secretary in the Colonial Department), to Charles Shirreff, Esq., dated Downing St., December 8, 1842, on the choice of Bytown as Canada's capital.

Thiverge, Father A.: Photographic copy of the death certificate of Intendant Dupuy, September 15, 1738.

Willison, Sir John, Estate of: Papers of Sir John, 1856-1927.

Woolnough, Mrs. C. W.: Commission by Byng to Benjamin Marlow to be captain of the *Dolphin*, dated June 6, 1756.

Map Division

Congress, Library of: A Correct Map of the State of Vermont by James Whitelaw, 1796. (Photostat.)

Constantine, Major General C. F.: Map of British North America, by Arrowsmith, 1852.

Gould, Alice K.: Map of Smiths Falls, 1886; Map of Ward Properties, Smiths Falls.

Print Division

Anonymous. Evolution of British railways: being a series of fifty-three illustrated cards.

Baudry, C.: Album of war views, France, 1914-18.

Bovey, Col. Wilfrid: Photographs of the Cartier Quartercentenary, Gaspé, 1934.

Coverdale, W. H.: Photograph of a water-colour sketch of the Quebec Gate, Montreal.

Craig, Miss H. M.: Pencil sketch of the Duke of Connaught by Francis Craig.

Dickson, Mrs. J. R.: Photograph of General Wolfe's Headquarters, Quebec, in 1759.
8 Photographs of Laurier's election campaign, 1904.
Photograph of Kent House, Montmorency Falls, Quebec.

Forbes, Mrs. Colin: Photograph of W. E. Gladstone.

Gibbon, Murray: Photograph of a painting by J. H. Macnaughton, British Soldiers at Quebec.

Gonthier, Geo.: Photograph of a bust of Cardinal Richelieu.

Green, G. Colman: General Wolfe's Grave, sketch in oils by the donor.

Hoffman, Samuel V.: Two photographs of the so-called Champlain Astrolabe, dated 1605.

Houliston, Colonel J., Estate of: Etching of Three Rivers, P.Q.

Matthews, Major J. S.: Photograph of ceremony bestowing the freedom of Vancouver, B.C., upon Lauchlan Alexander Hamilton at Kissimmee, Florida, on April 10, 1938.

Mills, Edwin W.: Photograph of the McClintock Cairn at Fort Ross, Bellot Strait, N.W.T.

Murphy, The late Edward F.: Two paintings by Krieghoff: *Le Petit Coup* and *Partie de Cartes.*

McIlhinney, M. G.: Nine photographs and eight plates of Chats Falls, Ontario, lumbering scenes, etc.

Scott, W. L.: 12 Photographs of Trappist Monastery, Oka.
Photograph of the Old Tadousac Church.
2 Photographs of American Canoe Association groups.
2 " " Scenes in the Ottawa valley.
2 " " Devlin picnic, 1886.
Photograph of the first rector of Ottawa University, (Rev. Father Tabaret).

Stapleton, B. F.: City of Ottawa, Canada West, 1857; lithograph by Stent and Laver.

Webster, Dr. J. C.: Photograph of James Cuthbert of Berthier and photograph of Mrs. James Cuthbert.

Wood, Commissioner S. T.: Fourteen photographs of paintings by G. E. McElroy depicting R.C.M.P. scenes and types from 1874, some reproduced from contemporary sketches.

Wooding, H. W.: Two coloured reproductions of aerial photographs of Niagara Falls.

Woolnough, Mrs. C. W.: Print of Admiral John Byng from a painting of T. Hudson and engraved by R. Houston.

Library Division

American Folk-Lore Society: The Journal of *American Folk-Lore,* vol. 49, no. 194 (Oct.-Dec. 1936).

Ami, Mrs. H.: Album of clippings, etc. relating to Colonel Jeffery Hale Burland, first Commissioner for the Canadian Red Cross overseas, 1914.

Architecture, School of, University of Toronto: *St. Andrew's Church, Niagara-on-the-Lake,* being bulletin 153 of the School of Engineering Research, 1938.

Audet, Dr. F. J.: *Le Barreau et la Révolte de 1837,* par F. J. Audet. Off-print of *Mémoires de la Société Royale du Canada,* 3rd series, vol. XXXI, 1937.

Bailey, A. G.: *The Conflict of European and Eastern Algonkian Cultures, 1504-1700,* by A. G. Bailey, being publication no. 2 of the New Brunswick Museum, Saint John, N.B., 1937.

Best, R. I., Director of the National Library of Ireland: *Catalogue of Engraved Irish Portraits mainly in the Joly Collection* (Dublin), by Rosalind M. Elmes. *Bibliography of Irish History, 1912-1921.* (Dublin).

Brigham, Clarence S.: *Charles Evans, 1850-1935: A Biographical Sketch.* By Clarence S. Brigham. Reprint from *Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society.*

Brown, H. W.: British coronation programmes, etc., 1902.

Bull, Wm. Perkins: *From Rattlesnake Hunt to Hockey: History of Sports in Canada and of the Sportsmen of Peel, 1798-1934.* By Wm. Perkins Bull. (Toronto: 1934). *From Hummingbird to Eagle: An Account of North American Birds which appear or have appeared in the County of Peel.* By Wm. Perkins Bull. (Toronto: 1936). *From Medicine Man to Medical Man: A Record of a Century and a Half of Progress in Health and Sanitation as Exemplified by Developments in Peel.* By Wm. Perkins Bull. (Toronto: 1934). *From Brock to Currie: The Military Developments and Exploits of Canadians in General and of the Men of Peel in Particular, 1791 to 1930.* By Wm. Perkins Bull. (Toronto: 1935). *Spadunk, or From Paganism to Davenport United: A Study of Community Development, of the Religious Life around which it centred, and of the Pioneer Personalities which gave shape to both.* By Wm. Perkins Bull. (Toronto: 1935).

Canadian Numismatic Art Society, Winnipeg: *The Canadian Numismatic Coin Topics,* vol. I, no. 1, August, 1938.

Canadienne-française pour l'avancement des sciences, Association: *Annales de l'Acfas,* vol. 4, 1938.

Carnegie Endowment for International Peace: *International Conciliation* for 1937.

Caron, Rev. Ivanhoë *Robert Caron et sa Famille* (Levis: 1937). [Pamphlet].

Chelsea Club, Ottawa: *Annual Reports,* 1925-1937. [Pamphlets].

Coleman, Dr. E. H.: *Reception at the Public Record Office, 26th October, 1938.* [Pamphlet].

Cook, Fred: *The Struggle for the Capital of Canada.* By Fred Cook. (Ottawa: 1938). [Pamphlet].

Correll, Ernst: *Mennonite Immigration into Manitoba, Canada: Sources and Documents (1872, 1873).* By Ernst Correll. Reprint from the *Mennonite Quarterly Review,* July and October, 1937.

Council of Women, Local, of London, Ont.; *Res Gestae Mulierum (Deeds of Women), 1893–1937* [booklet].

d'Eschambault, Rev. A.: *Souvenir Programme of the La Vérendrye Bi-Centennial Celebration, 1738-1938, September 3-11. La Liberté,* Winnipeg, September 14, 1938.

Eayrs, Hugh: *The Barometer points to Change: An Address delivered to the Toronto Branch of the Canadian Authors' Association on Friday, March 11th, 1938.* By Hugh Eayrs. [Privately printed pamphlet].

Ecole des Hautes Etudes Commerciales de Montréal: *La Crise des Echanges Internationaux 1938.* Par Henri Truchy.

Le Canada et la crise. Par Henry Laureys.

Etude Economique, vol. VII, Montreal 1937.

Elliott, Jabez H.: *William Tempest, 1819-1871; William Fairbanks Tempest, 1846-1866* (1938). By Jabez H. Elliott. [Pamphlet].

Sixteenth Century Books in the Academy of Medicine, Toronto. By Jabez H. Elliott. Reprint from the *Bulletin of the Academy of Medicine, Toronto,* April, 1938.

Gisborne, Dr. Francis H.: *Our Church in the Maritimes,* by C. W. Vernon; *Our Church in Quebec,* by A. R. Kelly; *Our Church in Ontario,* by A. H. Young; *Our Church in Rupert's Land,* by B. Heeney; *Our Church in British Columbia,* by J. F. Day; being five pamphlets on Our Church in Canada (Toronto: 1933).

Journal of Proceedings, General Synod of the Church of England in Canada, Fourteenth Session, held at Halifax, 1937.

Godfrey, Dr. C. E.: Division of Commissions, State Officers, Judges, etc., by Thomas A. Mathis, of the State of New Jersey (1938).

Gould, Alice K.: *Pembroke Observer,* April 24, 1874; *Irish Canadian* (Toronto), January 7, 1874: *The Globe* (Toronto), March 3, 1874.

Grace, Mrs.: *The Presbyterian Banner and Its Battles, 1556-1925.* By Mrs. Anna Ross (Toronto). [Pamphlet].

Graham, Gerald S.: *The Gypsum Trade of the Maritime Provinces; its Relation to American Diplomacy and Agriculture in the Early Nineteenth Century.* Offprint from *Agricultural History,* July, 1938.

Grape, A., Chief Librarian, Uppsala University: *Fredrik den Store inför Eftervärlden.* By Hugo Valentin (Uppsala: 1937); *Det Svenska Licentvösendet I Preussen, 1627-1635,* by Einar Wendt (Uppsala: 1933); *Parliamentarism och Partier I England under Minoritetsregeringarnas Tid, 1846-1852,* by Georg Andrén (Uppsala: 1929).

Gresley, Mrs. W. H.: *Twenty-first Annual Report of the Local Council of Women, Ottawa,* February, 1915. *Programme for the Forty-first Annual Meeting, October 15 to 19, 1934, of the National Council of Women of Canada.* [Pamphlet].

Report of the Royal Commission on Child Welfare, 1933 (Toronto: 1930).

Harris, Norman and Linda: *Reminiscences of Dear Old "Bayside", Commemorating the Gordon-Campbell Centenary, 1838-1938,* by the donors. [Pamphlet].

Kiwanis Club of West Toronto: *Casa Loma: Canada's Famous Castle.* [Pamphlet].

Catalogue of the Walter H. Millen Collection of Canadiana, compiled by Capt. Percy F. Godenrath. [Pamphlet].

Landon, Fred: *Transactions of the London and Middlesex Historical Society,* part XIV (1930).

Larson, Edward Griffiths: *American Military Biography of the Officers of the Revolution.*

Lewis, Ella N.: *Sidelights on the Talbot Settlement* (St. Thomas: 1938). [Pamphlet].

Matthews, Major J. S.: Newspaper clipping file on Samuel Larombe, Canadian prize-wheat grower.

Mission Nationale Française, "Cavelier de la Salle:" *Louisiane et Texas.* Par A. Chevrillon, F. Strowski, A. Bernard, L. Cazamian, Marquis de Créqui-Montfort, E. Fabre-Surveyer, M. Hébert, G.-L. Jaray, Mgr. O. Maurault, A. Martineau, M. Morand, Princesse A. Murat, R.-G. Nobécourt, H. Peyre, Mme. St.-R. Taillandier, Mme. M. Tinayre, avec Préface par Gabriel Hanotaux. (Paris: 1938).

Morin, Victor: *Spy Plan of the Town and Fortification of Montreal in 1758.* [Printed folder].

Morse, Dr. William Inglis: *Flower of the Rose.* By Bliss Carman. [Pamphlet].

Supplement to Local History of Paradise, Annapolis County, Nova Scotia (1684-1938). (Boston: 1938). [Pamphlet].

The Chronicle: Mountain Lake Number (1938), by W. I. Morse, editor. [Pamphlet].

Catalogue of the William Inglis Morse Collection of Books, Pictures, Maps and Manuscripts, etc., at Dalhousie University Library. (London: 1938).

McCully, J.: *Reflections of a Headmaster.* By J. McCully. [Pamphlet].

McFarlane, Samuel H.: *A Century of Service: The History of Saint Paul's Church,* Fredericton, 1832-1932. [Pamphlet].

McLennan, Mary L.: *A History of the North Easthope Pioneers, County of Perth, Ontario, Canada, from Perthshire, Scotland* (1937), compiled by Mary L. McLennan.

National Gallery of Canada: *Henri Julien, 1851-1908, Exposition Commémorative* (Ottawa, 1938). [Pamphlet].

Nijhoff, Martinus: *The Dutch Archives and American Historical Research,* by Engel Sluiter. Reprinted from *The Pacific Historical Review,* March, 1937.

Old Authors' Shop, Montreal: *Quebec Harbour Commissioners' Reports for the year 1885* (Quebec: 1886).

Annual Report of the Normal, Model, High and Public Schools of Ontario, for the Year 1875 (Toronto: 1877).

Palmer, Mrs. Olga P., National Archives, Washington, D.C. *Serial Publications pertaining to Archives, Continental Europe,* compiled by Mrs. Olga P. Palmer. (Mimeograph).

Royal Ontario Museum of Archaeology: *Chinese Temple Fresco,* bulletin no. 12, Toronto, 1937.

Scott, W. L.: *The Catholic Ukrainian-Canadians.* By W. L. Scott. Reprinted from *The Dublin Review,* April, 1938.

Nullity of Marriage in Canon Law and English Law. By W. L. Scott. Reprinted from the *University of Toronto Law Journal,* vol. II, no. 2, 1938.

Shufelt, Henry B.: *Our Folks: A History of the Shufelt Family* (1935), compiled by Henry B. Shufelt.

Smithsonian Institution: Culture Element Distributions, vol. VI. *South Sierra Nevada,* by H. E. Driver. Berkeley, Calif., 1937; and vol. VII, *Oregon Coast,* by H. G. Barnett, Berkeley, Calif., 1937. [Pamphlets].

Somers, J. W.: *Municipal Handbook, City of Toronto, 1938,* compiled by J. W. Somers.

Thomsen, Thos., Editor, Committee of the 5th Thule Expedition: *Reports of the Fifth Thule Expedition, 1921-24,* vol. I, nos. 5-6; vol. II, nos. 6-9. (Copenhagen: 1937).

Vol. I, no. 5: *Ordovician and Silurian Faunas from Arctic Canada,* by Curt Teichert.

Vol. I, no. 6: *A Tillite Occurrence on the Canadian Shield,* by Curt Teichert.

Vol. II, no. 6: *Birds,* by R. Horring.
Vol. II, no. 7: *Fishes,* by J. R. Pfaff.
Vol. II, no. 8: *Insects,* by K. L. Henriksen.
Vol. II, no. 9: *Crustacea,* by K. Stephensen.

Tyrell, J. B.: *Letter of Roseman and Perch, July 10th, 1807.* By J. B. Tyrrell. Reprint from *Oregon Historical Quarterly,* December, 1937.

Walton, J. M.: Extracts from the *Aurora Banner* of September 16 and 23, 1938, containing articles on Joseph Hartman, M.P.P.

Woolnough, Mrs. C. W.: Extract from the *Universal Magazine,* January, 1757, with an account of Admiral Byng's trial.

Division of Technical Services

Bainsmith, B. F.: Bust of Sir Charles Tupper, by the donor's father, Henry Bainsmith. [Loan].

Duff, Miss S. M. G.: Henry's Bank note for half dollar, dated Laprairie, 27 June, 1808.

Fleming, Alan C.: Lady Aberdeen's signature, 1898.

Fripp, H. D.: Original autograph copy of "In Flanders Fields" by John McCrae.

Pen and ink drawing of a cemetery near Ypres by Major General Sir Edward Morrison, dated 1917.

Murphy, Charles, P. C., M.P.: Great Seal of Canada in use during the reign of Edward VII.

Robertson, Mrs. Charles: Gold watch made by Thos. Wightman in 1692, sent to Canada 1825 by John Tait and since in the family of Hon. T. N. Gibbs, M.P. and Senator, 1854-82.

APPENDIX I

Calendar of miscellaneous State Papers addressed by the Secretaries of State for the Colonies to the Governors General or Officers administering the Province of Lower Canada from 1784 to 1841

(*Series G of Public Archives*)

FOREWORD

The documents, calendared in the following pages, belonged originally to the collection of State Papers, (now briefly known as G. Series), comprising the despatches and enclosures addressed by the Secretaries of State for the Colonies to the Governors General and Administrators of Lower Canada. At different times these documents were taken out of their files for some particular purposes and transferred to other collections, or simply shelved as being duplicates or circulars. Wherever they were, there they remained when the collection of despatches was bound in chronological order in volumes bearing consecutive numbers. Later on, when the stray despatches now calendared were met with in other collections, they were taken out and placed in special portfolios. This explains why these despatches were unfortunately omitted when the bound volumes were calendared in the reports for 1930, 1931 and 1932.

As these stray despatches fill many gaps to be found in G. Series, it has been decided to publish here a calendar of their contents for the benefit of enquirers. In order also to facilitate research work, the documents have been re-incorporated in the regular collection of despatches where they have been placed according to dates.

Sydney to Governor Haldimand, Quebec. Transmitting petition of Messrs. Robin, Pipon & Company of the Island of Jersey, Merchants, stating the losses they had sustained in carrying their Fishery at the Bay of Chaleurs and asking for relief. **1784** Whitehall, June 14.

Enclosures:—

Petition of Robin, Pipon & Company.

Dartmouth to Cramahé. (Copy.) Transmitting petition of Robin, Pipon & Company. **1773** Whitehall, March 3.

Sydney to Lieut. Governor Hamilton, Quebec. Signifying His Majesty had no further occasion for his services as Lieut. Governor and directing him to return to England leaving with Colonel Hope his successor his instructions and documents. **1785** Aug. 13.

Dundas to Dorchester. (Duplicate.) Respecting the fees and perquisites of office particularly as regards the Courts of Justice, no instrument can create them but simply warrants the receipt of such as are bona fide legal and customary, and in lieu of which no compensation has been received. Sees no objection to a temporary and discretionary allowance to the Presbyterian Ministers at Quebec and Montreal since in framing the Canada Act the reservation for the Church and the Crown in all grants of land was fixed at a larger proportion than was originally intended to enable the King to make such an allowance. Will send additional instructions granting him discretionary power to add temporary members without salary to the Executive Council. Approves of proclamation regarding seditious attempts. Draws attention to the difference between a penalty enacted in connection with a revenue bill and a penalty enacted in connection with a bill for the suppression of crime. Approves of appointment of Leon Antoine Panet as a Judge of Common Pleas temporarily. Hopes to be able to furnish more arms and men this year for Col. Simcoe, so that he may occupy York and Longpoint. Major Gen. Clarke's leave of absence extended for six months. **1794** Whitehall, May 11.

Portland to Dorchester. Leave of absence for Mr. George Pownall, Provincial Secretary of Lower Canada, granted. **1795** Whitehall, July 29.

Portland to Prescott. Directs judicious notice to be taken of Courts of Justice and repairing the Consolidating Act. **1798** Whitehall, Nov. 6.

Portland to Milnes. Enclosing letter from the Bishop of Quebec. Authorizes appropriation of the site of the late church of the Recollets for the erection of a Metropolitan Church, and also the establishment of Parishes. The right to take tythes depends on special grant from His Majesty. Importance of Legislature of the Province devising some mode of providing for its officiating clergy until such time as the church lands become sufficiently productive for that purpose. A greater difficulty is to meet with persons of a disposition and character fit to be trusted with the care of parishes. This subject will be referred to the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel. Where the inhabitants make a reasonable allowance for the incumbent he is authorized to **1799** Whitehall, July 24.

1799 make a temporary addition from the Provincial revenues not exceeding £100. The Bishop's Patent is subordinate to H.M.'s Commission and Instructions and so the question of his power to grant licenses should be referred to H.M.'s Law Officers in Canada. Calls for a report on the Seminary of Montreal and their exercise of seignorial rights in the Island of Montreal.

Enclosure:—

Quebec. April 15. Bishop of Quebec to Portland. (Copy.) Contrasting the situation of the Protestant Church and its communities with the Church of Rome, requesting legislation for the erection of parishes and regulation of Church Wardens together with grants for an increase in the number of clergymen.

Enclosure:—

1796 Whitehall, Jan. 13. Portland to Dorchester. (Extract.) Has maturely considered the rights of the Protestant clergy in Canada to exact tythes from their parishioners and also the powers of churchwardens. Will make the first point the subject of a distinct letter, as to the second point he conceives it must be the subject of legislative regulation under the restrictions of the late Canada Act.

Whitehall, June 22. Portland to Dorchester. (Copy.) Referring to a letter from the Bishop of Quebec dated 6th Nov. which requested:—

a. £100 a year for a Clergyman for Caldwell and Christie Manors. (Agrees on condition that £25 per annum provided by the Parish is absolutely secured to the Incumbent: Government allowances to be considered as temporary inducements to Parishes to provide for their own Clergy until such time as the Church lands shall become sufficiently productive for that purpose).

b. Title of Commissary be changed to Archdeacon. (Prefers title of Bishop's official).

c. Power to grant marriage licenses. (In the Bishop's Patent there is no express jurisdiction given him in Causes Matrimonial; will submit the question to the Crown Lawyers).

1799 Whitehall. July 26. Portland to Milnes. Enclosing copies of the judgment of the High Court of Admiralty on the Swedish convoy.

Whitehall. Dec. 12. Portland to Milnes. Enclosing copy of a letter to the Bishop of Quebec on ecclesiastical affiairs.

Enclosure:—

Whitehall, Dec. 11. Portland to Bishop of Quebec. Suggesting the expediency of enquiring among the inhabitants of his own diocese for persons whose character and disposition render them fit for Holy Orders.

1800 Whitehall, July 12. Portland to Milnes. Approving a Metropolitan church at Quebec. Authorizing grant of 6,600 acres in the township of Clifton to Alexander Ellice. Lords of Treasury considering the expediency of establishing a Custom House at Montreal. Applauding precautions taken to prevent the spread of infectious distemper. Privy Council considering his letters Nos. 16, 17 and 21, relative to the Jesuit Estates granted to Lord Amherst. Requesting report as to what manner and extent it would be proper to appropriate revenues arising from the Crown Lands for the education of youth in Lower Canada. Approving

increased salaries for the Puisne Judges of the Court of King's Bench in Lower Canada, and also an allowance for Mrs. Walker. Vesting the appointment of the Indian Dept. in Lower Canada in the Governor. **1800**

Additional Instruction to Governor Lower Canada. (Duplicate.) Relative to Indian Department. St. James' Court, July 6.

Portland to Milnes. (Circular.) Requesting Report of Executive Council on the best means to encourage the raising of hemp in Lower Canada. Whitehall, Dec. 18.

J. King to Milnes. Transmitting copy of a letter from General Prescott and its enclosure upon the subject of the Memorial presented to the Privy Council by S. Gale on behalf of a number of reduced officers, and other applicants for grants of land in Lower Canada. Whitehall, Jan. 6.

Enclosure:—

Copy of the Memorial. (Printed.)

John Sullivan to Milnes. Transmitting Speech from the Throne at the opening of Parliament. **1803** Downing St., Nov. 24.

Hobart to Milnes. (Circular.) Enclosing copy of H.M.'s Order-in-Council for detaining ships belonging to the subjects of the French and Batavian Republics. Downing St., May 17.

Hobart to Milnes. (Circular.) Enclosing copy of the papers relating to the late discussions between H.M.'s Government and that of the French Republic. Downing St., May 19.

Hobart to Milnes. (Separate). In answer to No. 65 respecting the Church Establishment in Lower Canada. Differences between heads of Protestant and Roman Catholic churches should not be excited. The impropriety of assuming any new titles or exercising any additional powers should be intimated to the Catholic Bishop. The French emigrant priests should also be reminded that their residence in Canada is only upon sufferance. Requests sentiments of the Protestant Bishop with respect to the policy of fixing his seat in Upper Canada. Requests return of incomes of the livings in Lower Canada. Contemplates establishment and endowment of an extensive institute of education in the higher branches to commence by erection of seminaries at Quebec and Montreal. **1804** Downing St., Jan. 9.

Windham to Milnes. Approving pensions of £300 for Sir George Pownall retiring Secretary and Registrar of Lower Canada. **1807** Downing St., March 24.

Liverpool to Prevost. (Duplicate). Approving appointments of persons recommended to be members of the Executive and Legislative Council. Mr. Baby as Grand Voyer, the Senior Magistrate at Three Rivers to be Chairman of the Quarter Sessions with £200 per annum. Authorizing allowance in lieu of forage for Adjutant and Quartermaster General of the Militia. **1811** Downing St., Dec. 31.

Bathurst to Prevost. (No. 6). Sanctioning levy of Glengarry emigrants and the grant of 100 acres of land under the usual stipulations for its cultivation and improvement to each man when disbanded or to his family if he should die. Hopes that 100th Regiment has been detached to Halifax and that the Royals will arrive at Quebec soon from Barbados. 97th Regiment is now under orders for **1812** Downing St., Aug. 10.

1812 Halifax and 102nd Regiment to Bermuda. Regrets requisitions for specie cannot be complied with and also that the transport which sailed from England last autumn with a supply of Ordnance stores for Quebec had not arrived. The "Lady Shore" with arms and ammunition for 10,000 men now ordered to Quebec. Approves of the general principle that the defence of Quebec is paramount to every other consideration. In self-defence the Indians must be employed, but under control. Urges economy and reference Home where possible. Anxious to ascertain the expense involved in removal of naval establishment from Kingston to York. Application should be made to the Provincial House of Assembly for pensions for Justice Williams and Mr. de Bonne retired from the Bench.

Downing St., Dec. 9. Bathurst to Prevost. (No. 15.) Concurring in his suggestion as to the necessity of securing the territory of the Indians from encroachment. Reinforcements (13th, 98th, and 41st Foot) proceed immediately to Bermuda and enter the St. Lawrence as soon as the season will admit; two hundred sailors proceed to Quebec in the Spring.

Enclosure:—

Memorandum of stores sent to North America, 1811-1812.

1813 Downing St., April 2. Bathurst to Prevost. Introducing Mr. Scott, Comptroller of Customs at Quebec.

1814 Downing St., June 14. Bathurst to Prevost. Approving an allowance of seventy five pounds per circuit performed by the Justices of the H.M.'s Courts of King's Bench.

Downing St., Dec. 27. Bathurst to Prevost. Enclosing copy of Treaty of Ghent and instructions as to the cessation of hostilities.

Downing St., Dec. 27. Bathurst to Prevost. Instructions regarding Treaties which may be made with and by the Indian Nations.

1815 Downing St., Jan. 13. Goulburn to Drummond. Permission granted to Mr. Vandersheys and family to proceed to Quebec.

Downing St., Mar. 18. Bathurst to Drummond. Transmitting representation from Hudson's Bay Co., expressing apprehension of attack by the Indian Nations near the Red River.

Downing St., June 15. Goulburn to Drummond. Permission to settle in Canada granted James Taitt and family.

Downing St., Dec. 9. Bathurst to Drummond. Refusing further grant of land to Mr. Felton and his associates.

Enclosure:—

Lincoln's Inns, Nov. 16. Opinion of H.M.'s Attorney and Solicitor General, stating that Honorary Members of the Executive Council when summoned are duly qualified to sit as Members of the Court of Appeals.

1816 Downing St., March 14. Bathurst to Drummond. Transferring the superintendence and supreme control of the Indian Department and all Indian Affairs to the Military Commander of the North American Provinces.

Downing St., March 14. Bathurst to Drummond. Ordering reduction of Indian Establishment to the footing upon which it stood in 1811, and the transfer of the establishment formerly maintained at Fort Joseph to Drummond Island.

Bathurst to Drummond. Transmitting Return of various stores shipped as ordered for the year 1815. **1816** Downing St., April 9.

Bathurst to Administrator. Enclosing correspondence with Captain Norton conferring upon him the colonial rank of Lieut. Col. over the Indian Nations and securing to him and his companions the possession of those lands originally assigned to them at the conclusion of the first American War. Downing St., May 10.

Enclosures:—

(1) Norton to Goulburn. Petitioning grant of land on Lake Huron, to be placed under Military administration and that the issue of arms, ammunition and clothing be confined to April and September. Requesting permission to go to the aid of Indian allies should they be attacked. **1815** London, Dec. 1.

(2) Norton to Goulburn. Petitioning confirmation of Haldimand's grant on the Grand River in 1783, also a reward for those wounded in the last war as well as payments for lands from the United States. London, Dec. 1.

(3) Goulburn to Norton. Acceding to his petition in terms but warning him against any act of hostility towards the United States. London, Jan. 2.

(4) Goulburn to Norton. Acknowledging his services during the war and conferring the rank of Lieut. Colonel upon him. Promising gifts to Chiefs and warriors as well as the wounded. **1816** Downing St., Feb. 12.

Goulburn to Administrator. Permit to Anthony Barelli and Dominica Balzaretti to visit Canada. Downing St., May 17.

Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Ordering the withholding of assistance to Indians who remain in a state of idleness at a distance from the seat of their tribes. Downing St., June 19.

Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Forbidding presents to Indian Nations resident in the United States. Downing St., July 13.

Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Ordering reduction of expenses defrayed by Great Britain especially as regards settlers and Indians. Downing St., July 13.

Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Authorizing payment of pension to Major Norton. Downing St., July 19.

Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Transmitting copy of a letter from the Treasury requesting an account of Indian stores and presents. Downing St., Aug. 31.

Enclosure:—

Harrison to Goulburn. Enclosing abstract of Storekeepers Returns and requesting an account of Indian stores and presents in Canada. Treasury Chambers, Aug. 15.

Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Ordering Indian Department to deliver Indian stores and presents to the Storekeeper General's Department. Downing St., Aug. 31.

Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Requesting report on the Indian Department in Upper Canada and the measures considered expedient for its future regulation. Downing St., Oct. 31.

1816 Enclosure:—

Memorandum by Lt. Col. James, 37th Regt. on the Indian Department, Upper Canada, 1814-16, indicating the incapacity of its officials.

Downing St., Nov. 30. Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Approving issue of pay to Lieut. Brisbois and Interpreters Soleman and Desaunier till 24th April next, when the reduction of the Indian Department at Drummond Island could take place.

House of Commons, Feb. 12. An Account of Imports and Exports from Great Britain to Canada, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island, Cape Breton and Newfoundland, from 1804 to 1814. (Printed).

1817 Downing St., Jan. 2. Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Approving increase of salary for Rev. Mr. Bellinger, Roman Catholic Missionary of the Mic Mac Indians at Restigouche.

Downing St., Jan. 2. Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Approving the continuance of Mr. Richardson as surgeon to the Indians at Amherstburg and also of the Indian schoolmaster at Lorette.

Downing St., Feb. 24. Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Transmitting letter from the Treasury authorizing issue of six months salary to persons thrown out of employment by the transfer of the Indian stores and presents in Canada to the Storekeeper General's Department and calling for a list of such persons showing their age and length of service.

Enclosure:—

Treasury Chambers, Feb. 15. Secretary of the Treasury to Goulburn. Authorizing compensation to unemployed people in the Indian Department.

Downing St., May 5. Goulburn to Sherbrooke. Permit for Thomas Sigsworth to settle in Canada.

Downing St., May 20. Goulburn to Sherbrooke. Permit for John Farr to settle in Canada.

1818 Downing St., Jan. 13. Goulburn to Sherbrooke. Transmitting letter from Chas. Anderson requesting acknowledgment on the part of the Colonial Government to his title to 1200 acres of land at Rice Lake in the Indian country.

Enclosures:—

1817 Kingston, Aug. 1. Charles Anderson to Bathurst. Seeking acknowledgment of his title to 1200 acres of land in the Indian country.

1813 Quebec, Nov. 27. Copy of General Order appointing Lieutenant Anderson.

Plan of Chippewa lands on Rice Lake.

1818 Downing St., May 13. Bathurst to Sherbrooke. Transmitting application from Ensign Fitzgerald, 41st Regt. requesting grant of 200 acres Crown Reserves, Upper Canada.

Enclosures:—

1817 York, U.C. Nov. 7. Fitzgerald to Bathurst. Seeking permission to be allowed to locate an ungranted wild lot contiguous and westward of this Garrison Reserve of which he is Fort Adjutant.

Nov. 7. Fitzgerald to Bathurst. Petition detailing his services and asking for a piece of land from Crown Reserves.

Sherbrooke to Samuel Smith. Transmitting letter with enclosures from Lord Bathurst relating to applications of Dennis Fitzgerald. **1818** Quebec, July 22.

Bathurst to Richmond. Enclosing authority from the Treasury for the purchase for public purposes of Indian lands near Lake Simcoe and Rice Lake in Upper Canada, and for the sale of as much thereof as possible to individuals to reimburse to Government the expense which may be incurred by the purchase. Proper attention to be paid to the interest and future comforts of the Indians. **1819** Downing St., May 26.

Enclosure:—

Lushington to Goulburn. Authorizing the purchase of Indian lands near Simcoe and Rice Lakes. Treasury Chambers, May 25.

Bathurst to Richmond. Transmitting correspondence with the Committee of Privy Council for Trade and authorizing grant of 150 acres of land to C. F. Grece who proceeded to Canada in 1806 for the purpose of promoting the cultivation of hemp. **1819** Downing St., June 16.

Enclosures:—

(1) Lack to Goulburn. Enquiring whether title to 150 acres has been granted to C. F. Grece. Whitehall, May 14.

(2) Lack to Goulburn. Recommending that the grant in question should be completed. Whitehall, June 5.

Palmerston to Dalhousie. Transmitting copy of a letter from Lieut. Alexander McDonell late of Butler's Rangers and enquiring whether his appointment as assistant secretary to the Indian Department is of a military nature. War Office, Nov. 24.

Enclosure:—

McDonell to the Secretary of War. Stating the Indian Department is a military establishment paid from the Extraordinaries of the Army, sole control of it being vested in the G.O.C. of the Forces. **1820** York, July 24.

Bathurst to Dalhousie. Acknowledging receipt of his Despatch No. 50, of 20th June last and enclosure relative to a certain book of Commissions and several Indian treaties claimed by the State of New York. Authorizing him to decline the delivery of the documents without specific instructions. In the meantime he may be enabled to ascertain through Sir John Johnson whether they contain anything which can make their delivery to the State of New York in any degree objectionable. **1821** Downing St., Aug. 29.

Bathurst to Dalhousie. Acknowledging receipt of letter of June 28th with enclosures relating to a book of Indian treaties claimed by the State of New York which claim must be declined for the present. Downing St., Oct. 30.

Wilmot to Dalhousie. Authorizing a grant of 1200 acres to Robert MacRobb and a reserve of 2000 acres adjoining it. **1822** Downing St., June 5.

Bathurst to Dalhousie. Transmitting copy of a letter from the Treasury approving acceptance of Mr. Caldwell's proposal to rent the Seigniory of Lauzon for two years. Ordering remainder of his property to be sold within such reasonable time and in the manner most beneficial to the Crown and Mr. Caldwell, in liquidation of the Crown's debt. **1826** Downing St., Mar. 21.

1827 Downing St., Jan. 5. Bathurst to Dalhousie. Appointing Mr. Givens to be Deputy Superintendent General of the Indian Department on the death of Lt. Col. Claus. Promising to attend to the recommendation of Maj. Gen. Darling at the expected vacancy at the Head of the Department.

St. James', March 14. King in Council. Assenting to five Bills passed by the Legislature of Lower Canada in 1826.

St. James', March 14. King in Council. Disallowing Bill *re* keeping of Registers of Baptisms, Marriages and Burials by Protestant dissenters.

King in Council. Assenting to twenty eight Bills passed during the Session of 1826.

Downing St., June 4. Goderich to Dalhousie. Transmitting copy of a letter from the Treasury sanctioning a pension of one hundred dollars to the Indian Chief Aimable Chevalier.

Enclosure:—

Treasury Chambers, June 2. Hill to Horton. Sanctioning pension for Indian Chief.

Downing St., June 5. Goderich to Dalhousie. Transmitting copy of a letter from the Treasury sanctioning the appointment of a blacksmith to the Indian Department of Amherstburg and enquiring the expense actually incurred in each of the last four years for repairing arms for the Indians.

Enclosure:—

Treasury Chambers, May 29. Planta to Horton. Authorizing the appointment of a blacksmith at Amherstburg.

July 21. Goderich to Dalhousie. Stating it is not in his power to come to any decision upon the application of Lt. Col. Claus' widow for a pension until the question of the revenue and expenditure of the Canadas has been more thoroughly considered and settled.

1828 Downing St., Feb. 28. Huskisson to Dalhousie. Authorizing the appointment of a person of competent legal knowledge as Chief Commissioner, Court of Escheats, with a salary of £500 per annum and a clerk at £150 per annum to be defrayed with the other expenses of the Board out of the revenue which may be produced by the sale of the Crown lands and timber.

1828 Downing St., June 9. G. Murray to Dalhousie. No. 6. Transmitting copy of a letter from the Foreign Office with its enclosure from Mr. Vaughan by which it appears that in consequence of his representation to the Government of the United States measures have been adopted with the view of preventing the recurrence of bad conduct on the part of the American Indians at the village of St. Regis.

1830 Downing St., May 13. G. Murray to Kempt. Transmitting copies of letters relating to Mr. Talbot.

Enclosures:—

Stanhope Place, April 17. (1) Kerrison to G. Murray. Enclosing letter from Mr. Patterson relating to Mr. Talbot.

Threadneedle St., April 15. (2) H. Patterson to Kerrison. Stating serious losses compelled Mr. Talbot to leave the Stock Exchange and emigrate to Canada. He has active habits and intelligence.

G. Murray to Kempt. No. 135. (Duplicate). Transmitting copy of a letter from the Treasury increasing Mr. Mitchell's retired allowance as an assistant surgeon from 4/ to 6/ per diem, but his claim of half-pay as a surgeon in the Army is not admitted. **1830** Downing St., July 31.

Enclosure:—

Stewart to Hay. Authorizing an increase of retiring allowance for Mr. Mitchell. Treasury Chambers, July 21.

G. Murray to Aylmer. Transmitting copy of a letter from the Treasury with regard to the allowance for travelling expenses to officers of the Indian Department in Canada. Downing St., Nov. 17.

Enclosure:—

Dawson to Hay. Stating allowances of personal as well as travelling expenses to officers of the Indian Department (with the exception of the President and Interpreter at Montreal) should be left to the discretion of the Commander of the Forces. Treasury Chambers, Nov. 4.

Gugy to Kerr. Transmitting despatch No. 3, with two enclosures. Requesting report from Executive Council as to whether any objection exists to the repeal of the duty on salt in Canada. **1831** Castle St. Lewis, Jan. 31.

Goderich to Aylmer. No. 100. Transmitting copy of despatch to Colborne enclosing letter from Thomas Wilson suggesting improvements and reductions in the Indian Department. Enquiring as to the accuracy of Wilson's statements and the applicability of his suggestions to the Province of Lower Canada. **1832** Downing St., April 28.

Enclosures:—

(1) Goderich to Colborne. (Copy.) Transmitting copy of a letter to the Treasury relating to the expense of the Indian Department in Canada and considering it proper to submit to Parliament an estimate instead of paying the officers salaries from the Military Chest. Requesting statement shewing the amount which the Indians are entitled to claim on the faith of Treaties for the purchase of their lands, as this part of the expense ought to be defrayed from the fund produced by the sale of lands. It may then be possible to judge how far it may be proper to charge a portion of the expense on the Casual and Territorial Revenue. Transmitting letter and memorandum from Thomas Wilson and requesting opinion on the question of curtailing both establishment and presents. Downing St., April 3.

(2) Thos. Wilson to Hay. (Copy.) Describing distribution of presents worth £7000 at Drummond Island in Lake Huron to subjects of the United States Government; this property the American traders at Michilimackinac obtained in return for spirituous liquors and afterwards gave them back for furs. Children in the Missionary School there taught to respect the United States Government and dislike the British. Presents given at Amherstburg exposed for sale in Detroit. At Grape Island the Indians are managed by a Mr. Case, placed there by the American Methodist Conference at Pittsburg. Recommending commutation of all future claims and abolition of the Department. London, Jan. 5.

Assent to two Acts passed in Lower Canada in 1833. Enclosed in No. 63, 27 May, 1834. **1834** St. James, April 30.

Account of Small Stores. Enclosed in No. 15, 5 February, 1835. Sept. 30.

1834 Appeal from Lower Canada in the Privy Council in the case of K. C. Chandler and others appellants, and the Attorney General, respondent. Enclosed in No. 27, 5 March, 1835.

1835 Downing St., April 1. Hay to Aylmer. Transmitting copy of letter from Treasury explaining the grounds upon which only a moiety of the usual stores for Indian presents were furnished in 1833-4. Directions given for transmitting without delay the stores required for the present year.

Enclosure:—

Treasury Chambers, March 31. Stewart to Hay. Board was precluded from authorizing the transmission of more than a moiety of the articles requisitioned, as the amount placed at their disposal by Parliament to defray the charge for Indian presents in 1833-4 was limited. Board inferred the accumulations in stores would cover the balance.

1837 St. James, June 22. Authority to use the seal of the Province of Lower Canada until another is prepared.

Downing St., Sept. 16. Glenelg to Gosford. No. 269. Answer to No. 79 of 4th August, 1837, respecting the fees of the Vice-Admiralty Court. Subject to be brought before the Provincial Legislature.

1838 An Act to make temporary provision for the Government of Lower Canada. (Containing instructions for Special Council of the Province.) Enclosed in No. 28, 19 February, 1838.

Downing St., July 25. Glenelg to Durham. (Duplicate No. 77.) Enclosing copy of report from Attorney and Solicitor General. The Queen commands that the sentence of death passed on "Cadieu" be commuted for transportation for life to one of the penal settlements in Australia.

Enclosure:—

Temple, July 20. Opinion of Attorney and Solicitor General.

Downing St., August 15. Glenelg to Durham. Enclosing correspondence with the Treasury on the subject of the establishment of a tariff of fees for the Vice-Admiralty Court at Quebec. A questionnaire now being prepared in order to elicit information necessary for the guidance of H.M.'s Government. Requesting issue out of the Revenues of Lower Canada to the Registrar £250 and to the Marshall £125 as their remuneration for the 18 months ending on 31st March last; until a tariff shall be established they will continue to receive salaries, the former at £150 and the latter £75.

1839 Downing St., April 20. Normanby to Colborne. (Circular.) Requesting that he confine himself to making the agreement with the master of the vessel for the conveyance home of convicts and refer the parties to the Department of the Accountant General of the Navy for payment.

Buckingham Palace, Feb. 4. Glenelg to Colborne. Transmitting seal for use of Province of Lower Canada.

Downing St., June 7. Normanby to Colborne. Transmitting claim of Mr. Roebuck for arrears of salary as agent of the House of Assembly to be brought under the notice of the Special Council.

Enclosure:—

Mr. Roebuck's claim for £1900. as agent of the House of Assembly of Lower Canada from 1835 to 1837.

Russell to Sydenham. No. 279. Stating that if any more prisoners are sent to England for transportation they will be returned to the Province. **1841** Downing St., Jan. 4.

Russell to Governor of Canada. Circular relating to the laws and customs for enforcing quarantine, and payment of customs and port dues by vessels. Downing St., April.

Enclosure:—

Geo: IV cap: LXXVIII. An Act to repeal the several laws relating to the performance of quarantine and to make other provisions in lieu thereof. **1825** June 27.

Convention of Commerce and Navigation between Her Majesty and the Hans Towns. Accompanying Circular from Downing Street dated 6 September. **1841** London, Aug. 3.

INDEX TO MISCELLANEOUS STATE PAPERS

Acts. *See* Lower Canada.

Admiralty. *See* Courts, Admiralty, Vice-Admiralty.

Amherstburg. Surgeon for Indians at, 10; blacksmith for Indians at, 12.

Anderson, Lieut. Charles. Claims land, 10.

Archdeacon. Title substituted for that of Commissary, 6.

Attorney General. *See* Law Officers.

Baby, Hon. Francis. Appointed Grand Voyer, 7.

Balzaretti, Dominica. To visit Canada, 9.

Barelli, Anthony. To visit Canada, 9.

Batavia. Ships to be detained, 7.

Bellinger, Rev. ——. Missionary to Mic Macs, 10.

Brisbois, Lieut. Michel, Indian Dept. Pay of, 10.

Cadieu, (Half-breed). Sentence to be commuted, 14.

Caldwell, John, Receiver General. Sale of property of, 11.

Chandler, K.C. Appeal to Privy Council, 14.

Chevalier, Amable. Pension to, 12.

Church of England. Position and rights of, 5-7; establishment of Metropolitan Church approved, 5-6. *See also* Quebec, Bishop of.

Church, Presbyterian. Allowance to ministers, 5.

Church, Roman Catholic. Relation to Church of England, 6; policy to be adopted, 7. *See also* Quebec, Bishop of.

Churches. Religious establishment of Lower Canada, 7; relation between churches, 7; Dissenters not to keep registers of births, etc., 12.

Clarke, Major General A. Leave extended, 5.

Claus, Lieut.-Col. William. Death of, 12; pension for widow of, 12.

Council, Executive. Addition of temporary members, 5; appointments to, approved, 7; to report on hemp, 7; qualifications of members of Court of Appeal, 8; to report on salt duty, 13.

Council, Legislative. Appointments to, approved, 7.

Courts. Fee of, 5.

Court of Admiralty, High. Judgment concerning Swedish convoy, 6.

Court of Appeals. Qualifications of members, 8.

Court of Escheats. Commissioner for, 12.

Court of Vice-Admiralty. Fees and salaries of, 14.

Customs. Establishment at Montreal, 6.

Desaulnier, Louis, Interpreter, Indian Dept. Pay of, 10.

Drummond Island. Indian establishment, 8, 10.

Education. Proposal to employ crown revenues for, 6; proposed seminaries, 7.

Ellice, Alexander. Grant to, 6.

Farr, Thomas. To settle in Canada, 10.

Felton, W. B. Additional grant refused to, 8.

Fishery. Petition of Robin, Pipon and Co., 5.

Fitzgerald, Ensign Dennis, 41st Regiment. Application for land, 10-11.

Fort Joseph. Indian establishment removed from, 8.

France. Ships to be detained, 7; discussions with, 7.

Gale, S. Presents memorial, 7.

Givens, Major James. Appointed Deputy Superintendent General of Indian Affairs, 12.

Glengarry. Regiment to be raised, 7.

Governor. Instructions *re* Indian Department, 7.

Grece, C. F. Grant to, 11.

Hamilton, Henry, Lieut.-Gov. of Quebec. To be succeeded by Hope, 5.

Health. Precautions, 6.

Hemp. Report required, 7.

Hudson's Bay Company. Fear Indian attack, 8.

Indians. Instructions *re* treaties with, 8; military employment of, 8; attack by, apprehended near Red River, 8; Norton to be Lieutenant Colonel over, 9; support to be withheld from certain, 9; residents of United States not to receive presents, 9; land claimed by Anderson, 10; authority given for purchase of lands at Rice Lake from, 11; documents respecting, claimed by New York, 11; conduct of American Indians at St. Regis, 12.

Indian Department. Instructions regarding, 7; reduction of, 8, 10; superintendence of, 8; report required, 9; expense of, 9, 13; stores and presents, 9, 13; memorandum on, 10; Roman Catholic missionary at Restigouche, 10; surgeon at Amherstburg, 10; schoolmaster at Lorette, 10; appointment of A. McDonell, 11; Givens, appointed Deputy Superintendent General, 12; pension to Amable Chevalier, 12; charges made by Wilson, 13; travelling expenses of officers, 13; blacksmith at Amherstburg for, 12.

James, Lieut.-Col. Reginald, 37th Regiment. Memorandum on Indian Department, 10.

Jesuit Estates. Problem under consideration, 6.

Judges. Appointment of Panet, 5; salaries of, 7; allowances to, 8.

Justice. Appointment of chairman of Quarter Sessions, Three Rivers, 7. *See also* Courts.

Land, Applications. By reduced officers, 7; Felton, 8; Anderson, 10; Fitzgerald, 10.

Land grants. A. Ellice, 6; Norton, 9; Grece, 11; MacRobb, 11.

Lauzon, Seigniory of. Rent of, 11.

Law Officers, British. Question of ecclesiastical rights in matrimonial causes to be referred to, 6; opinion on qualifications of members of Court of Appeals, 8; opinion on Cadieu's case, 14.

Longpoint. Proposed occupation of, 5.

Lorette. Indian schoolmaster at, 10.

Lower Canada. Disallowance of act for keeping of registers of births, etc., 12; assent given to acts, 12-13; act to make temporary provisions for government of, 14; new seal for, 14.

MacRobb, Robert. Grant to, 11.

Marriages. Power to grant licences, 6; question to be submitted to law officers, 6; Dissenters not to keep registers of, 12.

MacDonell, Lieut. A., Butler's Rangers. Appointed to Indian Department, 11.

Military. Reinforcements for Colonel Simcoe, 5; proposed occupation of York and Longpoint, 5; reduced officers apply for land, 7; arrangements and dispositions, 1812, 7-8; to have control over Indian Department, 8; employment of Indians, 8; arrangements for transportation of convicts, 14.

—— Militia. Allowances for Adjutant and Quartermaster General, 7.

—— Ordnance. Supplies, 8.

—— Regiments. Glengarry, 7; Royal, 7; 100th, 7; 97th, 7-8; 13th, 41st, 98th, 102nd, 8.

Mitchell, Daniel, Assistant Surgeon, retired. Allowance to, 13.

Montreal. Customs establishment at, 6; seigniorial rights in, 6; proposed educational institution at, 7.

Mountain, Rt. Rev. Jacob, Bishop of Quebec. *See* Quebec, Bishop of, Church of England.

Norton, Captain J. Military rank of, 9; grant to, 9; pension for, 9.

Orders in Council, British. Detention of French and Batavian ships, 7.

Panet, Leon Antoine, Judge. Appointment of, 5.

Parliament, British. Speech from Throne, 1803, transmitted, 7.

Pownall, George, Secretary of Lower Canada. Leave to, 5; pension for, 7.

Presbyterian. *See* Church, Presbyterian.

Prisoners. Not to be sent to England, 15.

Privy Council. Appeal of Chandler to, 14.

Quarantine. Circular relating to, 15.

Quebec. Proposed educational institution at, 7.

Quebec, Bishop of, Church of England. Correspondence with, 5-6; Seat of, 7.

Quebec, Bishop of, Roman Catholic. Powers and titles of, 7.

Receiver General. *See* Caldwell, John.

Red River. Fear of attack by Indians at, 8.

Regiments. *See* Military, Regiments.

Registers. Of births, etc., not to be kept by Dissenters, 12.

Restigouche. Indian missionary at, 10.

Revenues of Crown. Proposal to employ for education, 6.

Rice Lake. Chippewa lands at, 10.

Richardson, Dr. Robert. Surgeon at Amherstburg, 10.

Robin, Pipon and Co. Petition of, 5.

Roebuck, John Arthur, Agent of Assembly. Claim of, 14.

Salt. Council to report on duty on, 13.

Scott, Thomas, Comptroller of Customs. Introduced, 8.

Sedition Proclamation approved, 5.

Seigniorial System. In Montreal, 6.

Settlers. Expenses for, to be reduced, 8. Taitt, 8; Thomas Segsworth, 10; John Farr, 10; Talbot, 12.

Segsworth, Thomas. To settle in Canada, 10.

Simcoe, Col. John Graves, Lieut.-Gov. of Upper Canada. Military reinforcements for, 5.

Society for the Propagation of the Gospel. Reference to be made to, 5.

Solicitor General. *See* Law Officers.

Soloman, William, Interpreter, Indian Department. Pay of, 10.

St. Regis. Conduct of American Indians at, 12.

St. Sulpice, Seminary of. Rights in Montreal, 6.

Sweden. Judgment *re* Swedish convoy, 6.

Taitt, James. To settle in Canada, 8.

Talbot, ——. To settle in Canada, 12.

Three Rivers. Chairman of Quarter Sessions appointed, 7.

Trade. Imports and exports, 10.

Treaties. Of Ghent, 8; with Indians, 8; book of Indian treaties claimed by New York, 11; of commerce with Hans Towns, 15.

United States. Indians resident in, not to receive presents, 9; New York claims Indian documents, 11; measure taken *re* conduct of Indians at St. Regis, 12.

Vandersheys, ——. To proceed to Quebec, 8.

Vessels. Regulations governing dues and quarantine, 15.

Walker, Mrs. ——. Allowance for, 7.

War of 1812. 7-8.

Wilson, Thomas. Suggestion for reductions in Indian Department, 13.

York. Proposed occupation of, 5.

APPENDIX II

CALENDAR

OF THE DALHOUSIE PAPERS

66020—1

VOLUME I

1746 April 17. Captain (afterwards General) Wolfe to friend, describing the battle of Culloden.

1759 August 1. Marechal Contades' disposition of the allied army at battle of Minden.

1781 February 4. Major Hay to Bruce. On preservation of troops health, during voyage to America.

1791 May 30. Notes on America from 1497.

Lord Grenville. Speech in Parliamentary Debate on the appointment of judges in Canada.

1796 Dalhousie. Notes on Weld's Travels in North America.

1799 July 28 to October 31. Dalhousie. Diary during Expedition to the Dutch Coast under Abercrombie.

No date. Order of Battle.

August 28. Abercrombie's Despatch.

Klien Keiten, August 28. General Order.

Schagenburg, September 10. General Order.

Schagenburg, September 21. General Order.

October 4. Commander-in-Chief to Dundas. Despatch.

1799 Akmaer, October 5. General Order.

October 20. Dalhousie to Coote.

October 22. Coote to Dalhousie.

1807 Abstract of clauses of instruction as to granting of lands given to Sir J. Craig.

1810 May 11. State of Barracks at Shorecliffe, Hythe and Brabourne Lees.

June 1. Table of Returns, Sundgate.

1812 July 3. J. H. A. Roux. Address to Parish of Montreal calling out Militia.

October 6. Dalhousie. Receipt for fifteen hundred Spanish dollars.

1813 June 4. Dalhousie's Commission as Lieut. General. Returns—7th Infantry Division.

1814 January 29. General Order *re* Capt. Archibald Johnson's resignation from the Canadian Fencible Infantry.

1815 June 18. Dalhousie. Narrative of events during the Battle of Waterloo.

No date. Report on Havannah's defences.

1815 May 15. Journal de Rouen. (French.)

June. Report on roads, Digby to Halifax, N.S.

VOLUME II

Grant of Barrack Grounds at St. John.	**1816** Quebec, February 28.
Bathurst to Dalhousie, notifying him of his appointment as Lieut. Governor of Nova Scotia.	Downing St., July 17.
Dalhousie's commission as Lieut. Governor of Nova Scotia.	July 24.
Duke of York, Commander-in-Chief, to Dalhousie. Instructions as General Officer Commanding in Nova Scotia.	Horse Guards, August 1.
Darling to Dalhousie. Notifying him of his appointment as Lieut. Governor of Nova Scotia and its Dependencies.	Horse Guards, August 7.
Palmerston to Dalhousie. Similar notification.	War Office, August 17.
Archbishop of Canterbury to Dalhousie. Recommending Society for Education of Poor and the Society for the Propagation of Christian Knowledge. (Halifax branches) to his protection.	Addington September 25.
Sidmouth to Dalhousie. Giving him power to convene and confirm courts martial and appoint provost martial.	Carlton House, October 9.
Angus Shaw, Proprietor North West Co. to James Fraser at Halifax. Regarding Lord Selkirk's actions at Red River.	Quebec, October 14.
Dalhousie to Sherbrooke. Reporting his arrival, assumption of Command and Government of Nova Scotia.	Halifax, October 27.
Dalhousie to Palmerston. Transmitting memorial of Quarter Master Gillman.	November 2.
Dalhousie to Lieut. General Calvert, reporting arrival at Halifax.	Halifax, November 2.
Dalhousie to Torrens, reporting arrival at Halifax.	Halifax, November 2.
Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, *re* General Smyth's leave, and reporting barracks in miserable state.	Halifax, November 4.
Dalhousie to Fitzherbert, enclosing letter from Uniacke.	Halifax, November 6.
Myers to Smith, acknowledging receipt of a plan of Kingston.	Halifax, November 9.
Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, transmitting copy of letter from Bathurst *re* encouragement to settlers in Canada; requests information on that subject.	Halifax, November 12.
Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, *re* Lieut. Col. Ramsay and Major Anstruther.	Halifax November 18.
Dalhousie to Torrens, *re* arrival and departure of transport brig *Prince of Orange*.	Halifax, November 29.
Dalhousie to Secretary at War, respecting the new allowance of rations.	Halifax, November 29.
Dalhousie to Bucleuch. First impressions of Nova Scotia.	Halifax, December 2.
Dalhousie to A. C. Harris, transmitting memorial from Mr. Sinnot.	Halifax, December 20.
Dalhousie to Torrens, recommending Lieut. Gallagher 98th Regiment for promotion.	Halifax, December 20.
Dalhousie to Lieut. Col. Addison, *re* Col. Fitzherbert.	Halifax, December 22.
John Gordon to Dalhousie, items of personal interest.	**1817** London, January 11.
Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, Diocesan Committee of Halifax express thanks for interest and patronage.	Halifax, January 13.

1817

January 17. Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, *re* disposal of Castine Duties and again requesting a statement of Government aid to settlers in Canada alluded to in Bathurst's letter of 4th October; also *re* winter mails being sent by New York.

January 20. Dalhousie to Major-Genl. Smyth, *re* allowances, civil and military.

Halifax, January 28. Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, death of Wills, a foreman of labourers.

Halifax, February 7. Henry H. Cogswell to Lieut. Governor, Report regarding grants of land in Nova Scotia.

Halifax, February 19. Dalhousie to Smythe, *re* transfer in Garrison Orders.

London, March 7. John Gordon to Dalhousie, regimental accounts.

Halifax, March 24. Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, asks for explanation of Order respecting Brigade Major assuming duties of Q.M.G. Department.

London, April 1. Kempt to Dalhousie, introducing Major Fitzgerald of the 60th Regiment and relating anecdote about Lord Combermere and governorship of Canada.

Halifax, April 8. Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, reporting arrival of 15th Regiment.

Halifax, April 15. Dalhousie to Torrens, *re* absorption of the 7th Battalion into 2nd and 3rd Battalions of 60th Regiment.

Halifax, April 22. Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, on reductions in military establishments.

Halifax, April 23. Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, disclosing orders received from England *re* movements of certain military units and individuals.

Halifax, April 26. Extracts from a Pamphlet entitled *The Colonial Policy of Great Britain*, by a British Traveller, 1816. Chiefly concerning defence, trade, and emigration.

Halifax, April 28. *Louisiana*, a pamphlet by Tallyrand submitted to Bonaparte while Consul. Extracted from the Colonial policy of Great Britain.

Halifax, May 6. Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, the mutiny of the 7th battalion.

Halifax, May 9. Dalhousie to George Damerum, contract with Moodie & Co.

Halifax, May 17. Dalhousie to Sir Henry Torrens, objecting to Colonel Fitzherbert being sent to 98th Regiment.

May 29. Judge Stewart to Dalhousie, about conditions in Pictou District.

Halifax, May 30. Extracts from Mr. Sabatier's manuscript, on the Eastern and Southern States.

Stamford Hill, June 2. Joseph Stonard to Dalhousie, regarding the Society for the Propagation of Christian Knowledge policy in America in connection with Indians.

London, No date. Vaughan to Dalhousie, on the subject of the S.P.C.K. policy.

London, June 4. William Parker to Dalhousie, informing him of appointment as member in the S.P.C.K.

River Philip, June 11, Stewart to Dalhousie, describing the River Phillip locality.

Halifax, June 16. Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, answering despatches. On absorption 7th Battalion 60th Regt. The case of Lieut. Col. Hailes. The question of Town Majorship of Moose Island. Attention will be shown Mr. Cooper. Distress in Newfoundland relieved. Disbanded men and officers of the 104th Regt. Fire in North barracks at Halifax. Arrival of Rear Admiral Sir David Milne. In pursuance of his orders 20 sail of American Schooners were sent in by the *Dee*, having been found fishing near Point Negro.

1817

Dalhousie to Milne, thanks him for naval assistance in extinguishing fire in North Barracks. Halifax, June 22.

Dalhousie to Milne, asking permission for the sloop *Earl of Bathurst* to hoist and carry the colours of the Squadron. Halifax, June 22.

Sherbrooke to Dalhousie, regarding appointment of Duke of Richmond as Governor. Quebec, June 24.

Dalhousie to Milne, enclosing communication from Earl Bathurst on the intentions of H.M.'s Government in respect to American vessels fishing on the coast. Halifax, July 3.

Bathurst to Sherbrooke, regarding administration of civil government of Upper Canada. London, July 4.

John Gordon to Dalhousie, regimental news and appointments. London, July 4.

Dalhousie to Torrens, submits memorial from Lieut. Colonel Hailes. Halifax, July 6.

Dalhousie to Torrens, regarding deficiency in military establishments in Nova Scotia and Dependencies. Halifax, July 9.

Sherbrooke to Dalhousie, method of notifying staff appointments in General Orders, and particularly in the case of Town Majorship of Moose Island. July 12.

Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, forwards half-yearly confidential reports of the Garrison. Halifax, July 12.

Richard J. Uniacke to Dalhousie, upholding the Customs Collector of Halifax in requiring a certificate of ownership with all imported goods and urging action by the mother country to offset the growing power of the United States. Report on the memorial of William Bowie and Stephen W. De Blois, merchants. Halifax, August 13.

Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, regarding the absorption of the 7th Battalion and the Town Majorship of Moose Island. Halifax, August 14.

Dalhousie to Torrens, recommending Major Cooper for promotion. Halifax, August 23.

Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, regarding enlistment of men of the 7th Battalion. Lord Schomberg Kerr appointed as extra A.D.C. Colonel Fitzherbert to return to England. Reduction of military force at Prince Edward Island. Halifax, August 24.

Lord Melville to Dalhousie, regarding a successor to Sherbrooke as Governor. Cowes, September 2.

Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, *re* 7th Battalion, 60th Regiment. Halifax, September 20.

Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, relating to the Town Major, Moose Island. Halifax, October 24.

Sherbrooke to Dalhousie, stating he had resigned. Quebec, November 12.

Thomas Pickmore, Governor of Newfoundland, to Dalhousie, informing him of the fire in St. Johns, Newfoundland, and consequent fear of famine in winter. Newfoundland, November 13.

Dalhousie to Milne, acknowledging receipt of Pendant Sheet of the Squadron. Halifax, November 24.

Dalhousie's account with Halifax Diocesan Committee. Halifax, December 1.

Dr. Burns to Dalhousie, acknowledging donation to Scotch Church in New Brunswick. St. John, N.B., December 4.

Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, reporting departure of Squadron for Bermuda. Two destructive fires at St. John's, Newfoundland. News of the restoration of Moose Island to the United States; England retaining the Island of Grand Manan. Halifax, December 5.

Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, regarding his succession to the Governorship. Halifax, December 9.

1817

Windsor, N.S., December 24. — Address from the Agricultural Society of Hants Co., N.S., to Dalhousie.

Halifax, December 29. — Dalhousie to Sherbrooke. On Castine duties.

Halifax, December 29. — Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, regarding the establishment of a Garrison Library.

1818

Halifax, January 4. — Dalhousie to the Agricultural Society, Hants Co., N.S. Reply to Address.

Halifax, January 5. — Dalhousie to Smyth, regarding the new store house at St. John's.

Quebec, January 7. — Sherbrooke to Dalhousie, concerning his succession to the Governorship of Canada.

Quebec, February 4. — Sherbrooke to Dalhousie, relating to the disposal of the Castine duties.

London, February 5. — Gordon to Dalhousie, regimental news.

Quebec, February 23. — Andrew W. Cochran to Dalhousie, soliciting his favour for retention of Civil Secretaryship.

Pall Mall, March 4. — Letters selected from office of Chief Engineer on the defences at Halifax.

March 14. — Captain Owen. Letter *re* Lieut. Smith, 70th Regiment and his services on a survey on the Lakes.

Halifax, March 17. — Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, regarding his succession to Governorship of Canada. Dalhousie's criticism and notes on a journey from Virginia to the Illinois, by Morris Birkbeck, 1817.

Downing Street, April 1. — Bathurst to Dalhousie, announcing the appointment of Duke of Richmond to Governorship of Canada.

Downing Street, April 3. — Bathurst to Sherbrooke, sanctioning payment of half the money for Canal between Montreal and Lachine from Army Extraordinaries.

Enclosure:—

Treasury Chambers, April 3. — Harrison to Goulbourn, sanctioning payment from Army Extraordinaries of one half if Canadian Legislature will provide the other.

London, April 4. — Gordon to Dalhousie, enclosing invoice of books for the Library.

London, April 4. — Gordon to Dalhousie, relating to Sherbrooke's illness, and regimental accounts.

Quebec, April 15. — Sherbrooke to Dalhousie, deplores his illness, and hopes to return to England. Hopes Dalhousie will succeed to the Governorship.

Halifax, April 27. — Dalhousie to Torrens, expressing gratitude for favour of H.R.H. the Commander-in-Chief, of the Command in Canada.

Halifax, May 6. — Dalhousie to Major-General Widdrington, regretting Sherbrooke's illness.

Halifax, May 19. — Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, announcing the appointment of the Duke of Richmond to Government of Canada.

Halifax, May 20. — Dalhousie to Bathurst, expressing disappointment at not succeeding Sherbrooke and scoring his lack of candour and justice on the appointment of the Duke of Richmond.

Halifax, May 27. — Dalhousie to Alexander Maclean, *re* appointment of Duke of Richmond; can find no reason for it.

Pictou, N.S., May 29. — Judge Stewart to Dalhousie, regarding land grants to Scotch settlers, the necessity of a road from Pictou to Truro. Halliburton and the Pictou Seminary.

June 9. — Dalhousie to Dr. Cochran, presenting books to the Agricultural Society of Hants County, N.S.

A. W. Cochran to Dalhousie, stating he had destroyed his previous letter as requested.	**1818** Quebec, June 10.
Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, on appointment of Duke of Richmond. Remarks on the industry and kindness of Nova Scotians.	Halifax, June 15.
Rev. William Black to Dalhousie, presenting the magazine and annual report of the Wesleyan Missionaries in Nova Scotia.	Halifax, June 24.
Dalhousie to Black, acknowledging magazine and report from the Wesleyan Missionaries.	June 30.
Gordon to Dalhousie, regarding regimental affairs and the supplies being forwarded.	London, July 3.
Cochran to Dalhousie, acknowledging gift of books to the Agricultural Society of Hants County.	Windsor, July 10.
Sherbrooke to Dalhousie, expressing his intention of returning to England in August.	Quebec, July 22.
Bathurst to Sherbrooke, replying to a letter on the Report of the Committee of Assembly on Civil List.	July 31.
Notes by Dalhousie on a pamphlet written by Otis Little, 1748, on the state of Nova Scotia at that period.	Halifax, August.
Dr. Andrew Brown to Dalhousie, suggestions for the establishment of a literary institution in Nova Scotia.	Larkfield, near Edinburgh, August 3.
Sir James Cockburn to Dalhousie, expresses disappointment over the Duke of Richmond's appointment. Complains of the heat and regrets he will not be able to visit Nova Scotia.	Bermuda, August 11.
Gordon to Dalhousie, regarding regimental matters. Encloses letter from Colonel Oglander for a supply of drummers' coats and grenadiers' caps.	London, September 3.
Judge Wiswall to Agricola, on the agriculture of Nova Scotia and particularly at Annapolis.	October 20.
Gordon to Dalhousie, enclosing Circular on the establishment of 26th Regiment of Foot.	London, October 28.
Gordon to Dalhousie, on personal and military matters. Has forwarded books and prints.	London, October 29.
Dalhousie to Richmond, forwarding memorial from Bishop Burke, praying for consideration for Roman Catholics in Nova Scotia.	Halifax, November 9.
Dalhousie to the Adjutant General, Horse Guards, reporting unfavourably on Lieut. Colonel Bouverie.	Halifax, December 14.
Milne to Dalhousie, explains behaviour and treatment of the late Mr. Young, sent in H.M.S. *Warrior* to the West Indies to procure specie.	Bermuda, December 18.
Oglander to Dalhousie, giving details on the reduction of all regiments.	Gibraltar, December 20.
Memorandum of Quarterly payments to Post Office for Military Departments, for the year 1818.	December.
Dalhousie. Expresses approval of the pamphlet, *Thoughts on the Disqualifications of the eldest sons of Scotch Peers to elect or be elected from that country to Parliament*, by Alexander, Lord Salton, 1788.	Halifax, December.
Abstract of Bills of Exchange drawn by order of Dalhousie and Quarterly Provincial payments.	**1819** January 2.
Dalhousie to A. Mclean, intimating his intention to retire in a year's time.	Halifax, January 4.

1818

Halifax, January 8. Dalhousie to Smyth, unable to fill vacancy in the Medical Department occasioned by death of Mr. Boyd.

Halifax, January 24. Dalhousie to Lieut. Governor Smith, Lieut. Lane recommended as Town Major in Prince Edward Island.

Halifax, January 24. Dalhousie to Duke of Richmond, endorsing recommendation by Lieut. Governor of Prince Edward Island that Lieut. Lane be appointed Town Major.

Halifax, January 24. Dalhousie to Torrens, transmits memorial from Captain Hogg for half-pay.

Downing Street, February 5. Bathurst to Dalhousie, approving his projected visit to Quebec and proposing him for the Government.

Enclosure:—

Dalhousie's reply to above, declining the offer.

Quebec, February 12. Lieut. Colonel Harvey to Rev. George Mountain, conveying Richmond's wishes regarding the services commencing before his arrival and the order of receiving Holy Communion.

Province House, February 26. Abstract of a Report by a Joint Committee of the Houses of Assembly on the Convention lately concluded between England and America, relating to fisheries.

London, March 1. Duke of Wellington to Bathurst, on the defences, forts and communications of Canada.

Downing Street, March 28. Bathurst to Dalhousie, requesting him to restrain Lieut. Governor Ainslie from attacking American vessels frequenting the Gulf of the St. Lawrence as their right to do so is not disputed.

April 17. *Montreal Herald.* Newspaper clipping relating to the Register Office Bill.

Halifax, April 20. Dalhousie to Duke of Wellington, requesting promotion for Major Couper, A.D.C.

Halifax, April 22. Motion by the Attorney General recommending the formation of a Legislative Council in Nova Scotia.

Gibraltar, May 2. Oglander to Dalhousie, explaining regimental changes, exchanges and recruiting for the 26th Regiment.

Halifax, May 24. Dalhousie to Lieut. Colonel Mann, explains detention of Lieut. Gregory. Necessity for repairs to all military buildings.

Downing Street, May 25. Bathurst to the Duke of Richmond, necessary improvement of the fortifications of Quebec and the water communication between the Upper and Lower Provinces.

Treasury Chambers, May 25. Lushington to Goulburn, conveying Treasury sanction to improving the line of communication between Upper and Lower Canada by the Ottawa River if Colonial legislature will pay a moiety.

Treasury Chambers, May 25. Lushington to Goulburn, conveying Treasury sanction to purchase of land in Quebec for defences.

Halifax, June 10. Dalhousie to Harrison, regarding deficiencies discovered in Fuel Stores, and trial of offenders.

Halifax, June 12. Gordon to Dalhousie, relating to personal matters.

Halifax, June 20. Dalhousie to Adjt. General and the Duke of Richmond, on the arrival of five companies of 62nd Regiment from Bermuda.

Halifax, June 21. Dalhousie to Torrens, announces arrival and disbandment of Royal York Rangers, Colonel Smalt commanding.

June 21. Address of the Ministers and Elders of the Presbyterian Church in Nova Scotia in Synod, to Lord Dalhousie.

1819

Dalhousie to Adjt. General and the Duke of Richmond, on the reduced state of the 3rd Battalion, 60th Regiment. Halifax, June 22.

Address by inhabitants of Halifax to Hon. Phillip Wodehouse, Naval Commissioner, expressing regret at his departure, and his replies thereto. Halifax, June 30.

Memo, on arrangements made for Lord Dalhousie's journey from Quebec to Kingston. July 3.

Commissioner Wodehouse to Dalhousie, saying farewell. Halifax, July 28.

Dalhousie to Rear Admiral Griffith, acknowledging report of his appointment. Halifax, August 14.

Commisisoner Barrie to Croker, forwarding statement of the American naval force on the Great Lakes of Canada. Kingston, August 26.

Barrie to Richmond, forwarding copies of a letter and statement of the American naval force on the Great Lakes of Canada. Kingston, August 26.

Lieut. Colonel J. Harvey to Dalhousie, announcing death of the Duke of Richmond. Montreal, August 30.

Chief Justice J. Sewell to Dalhousie, announcing death of the Duke of Richmond. Quebec, September 1.

Dalhousie to Harvey, has no intention of making any move until instructions are received from Lord Bathurst. Halifax, September 14.

Dalhousie to Colonel Wilson, such orders as appear necessary have been sent to the Adjutant-General. Halifax, September 14.

Dalhousie to Maitland, directing him to take command of the troops in the Canadas. Halifax, September 14.

Dalhousie to Torrens, announcing death of the Duke of Richmond. Halifax, September 14.

Enclosure:—

General Order *re* command of the troops.

Dalhousie to Lushington, extract from a letter appointing Major Blair Deputy Barrack Master General. Halifax, September 15.

Carrick's *Morning Post,* Dublin. Account of a dinner given to General D'Evreux. September 17.

Harvey to Dalhousie, gives details of departure of the Duke of Richmond's family for England on the transport *Ocean.* Quebec, September 22.

Statement of a seizure by H.M. Customs of tea, gin, and tobacco. Halifax, September 28.

Dalhousie to Alexander Maclean, is awaiting word from Bathurst as to the Duke of Richmond's successor. Halifax, September 29.

Lord Rosslyn to Dalhousie, soliciting his protection for Mr. George McLean, Deputy Assistant Commissary General, who is to serve under his command. Dysart, September 30.

Series of letters between Dalhousie and Agricola *re* establishment of Agricultural Societies. September.

Admiral Wodehouse to Dalhousie, expressing his regret at the reduction of the naval establishments at Halifax. London, October 2.

Address to Dalhousie from Kings County Agricultural Society, and his reply. October 8.

Gordon to Dalhousie, has presented the order for twenty-five pounds to Messrs. Coutts & Co. for payment. London, October 9.

Gordon to Dalhousie, the manner in which he must accept the distinction proffered by the King of France. London, October 9.

1819

London, October 11. Gordon to Dalhousie, the Prince Regent has approved Lieut. Colonel John Maule's appointment to the 26th Regiment of Foot.

Quebec, October 12. Harvey to Dalhousie, indicating hope of his appointment and perseverence in Richmond's policy. Believes Richmond's death was not due to hydrophobia.

London, October 13. Gordon to Dalhousie, informing him that Lord Bathurst has recommended him to succeed the Duke of Richmond.

Downing Street, October 13. Bathurst to Dalhousie, informing him of his appointment as Governor-General of His Majesty's North American Provinces and forwarding Warrant authorizing him to administer the Government until his Commission can be sent.

Quebec, October 14. Lieut. Colonel J. Ready to Dalhousie, offering to continue in office if he should wish it.

York, October 17. Maitland to Dalhousie, unable to leave his civil government, but will visit Quebec in winter if necessary.

Horse Guards, October 20. Torrens to Dalhousie, informing him of Sir James Kempt's appointment to command the troops in Nova Scotia.

Halifax, October 21. Dalhousie to Lushington, recommending Major Blair, Deputy-Barrack-Master-General.

Truro, October 29. Address to Dalhousie from Colchester Agricultural Society, and his reply.

No date. Address to Dalhousie from the Inhabitants of the Town of Halifax, on his appointment as Governor-General, and his reply.

No date. Report on state of road between St. John and Fort Cumberland, by Lieut. Colonel Beresford.

Portsmouth, October 31. Sir James Kempt to Dalhousie, announcing his appointment as Lieut. Governor and asking for information about Nova Scotia and the administration.

Kensington, October. Commissioner Robert Barrie to Maitland, relating to the Naval Establishment on the Great Lakes.

Horse Guards, November 3. Instructions from H.R.H. the Duke of York to Dalhousie, regarding the military forces in Canada.

London, November 5. Gordon to Dalhousie, referring to his appointment as commander-in-chief in Canada.

Horse Guards, November 10. The Adjutant General to Dalhousie, notifying him of his appointment as Commander of the Forces serving in Upper and Lower Canada, New Brunswick, Nova Scotia and the Islands of Prince Edward and Cape Breton.

Walkinshaw, November 11. Lord Blythewood to Dalhousie, recommending Captain W. Marshall for any employment.

Halifax, November 23. Address to Dalhousie from H.M.'s Council at Halifax on his appointment as Governor-General, and his reply.

Halifax, November 23. Dalhousie to Ready, forwarding warrant for Sir Peregrine Maitland to act as Governor until his arrival, as he is unable to get to Quebec, navigation being closed.

Mount Uniacke, November 27. Uniacke to Dalhousie, congratulating him on his appointment.

York, December 2. Maitland to Dalhousie, complaining of the improper attitude of Commissary General Wood.

December 3. Dalhousie to Alexander Maclean, unable to go to Quebec until spring. Maitland to assume Civil Administration. Sir James Kempt arriving at Halifax.

Speech to Congress, by the President of the United States (from the *Weekly Chronicle*), regarding a treaty with Spain and trade with British possessions.	**1819** Washington, December 7.
Oglander to Dalhousie, introducing Colonel Wells to his notice. Asks for the presentation of a Bagpipe for the Regiment.	Gibraltar, December 15.
Chief Justice Monk to Dalhousie. Parliament prorogued to 29th January to afford him the means of meeting the Legislature.	Quebec, December 22.
Ready to Dalhousie, expresses gratitude for appointment to office of Civil Secretary.	Quebec, December 22.
W. S. Skinner to Dalhousie, seeking employment.	Boston, December 23.
Harvey to Dalhousie, remarks on the conduct of the Commissary-General.	Quebec, December 27.
Ready to Dalhousie, Maitland in poor health; foresees difficulty with Legislature over finance.	Quebec, December 27.
English Travellers in America, extracts copied from Washington Irvine's Sketch Book.	No date.
Sir Charles Hamilton to Dalhousie, explaining the affair between Colonel Manners and Notary Public Dawe.	St. Johns, December 30.
A Patriotic Call, a pamphlet supposed to be written by Rev. Gerrish Gray, relating to the present state of Nova Scotia.	No date.
A list of Grants passed between January 1819 and January 1820.	No date.
Arguments in favour of separation between Prince Edward Island and Nova Scotia.	No date.
Printed Statement of Imports and Exports in Canada for 1819.	No date.

VOLUME III

Dalhousie's Commission from King George IV. Standing Orders of the 26th or Cameronian Regiment.	**1820**
Remarks by Dalhousie on Adam Hodgson's *Letters on North America.*	No date.
Extracts and remarks on the *Memoirs of Lord Russell,* by Dalhousie.	No date.
John Howe to Dalhousie, *re* Sir George Prevost's opinion as to the necessity of a safe expeditious route for mails to the Canadas.	Halifax, January 8.
Enclosures: Five letters written to Mr. Heriot, State Deputy Postmaster-General, by Howe. Printed Way Bill from Halifax to Quebec for Couriers of the Canada Post.	
Henry Goulburn to Dalhousie, regrets inability to provide for Mr. Hyde and family, relatives of Lord Compton.	Downing Street, January 8.
Dalhousie to Alexander Maclean, indicating his intention to stay his full tenure of office in Canada.	Halifax, January 16.
Dalhousie to Maitland, regarding the behaviour of the Commissary General, feeling himself bound by orders only of the Treasury.	Halifax, January 17.
Dalhousie to Wood, on the misunderstanding in the Commissariat at Montreal.	Halifax, January 18.
Dalhousie to Robert Arbuthnot, *re* appointment of Stephen H. Binney as Barrack Master at Halifax.	Halifax, January 18.
Dalhousie to Bathurst, indicating the factors which he hopes will help him to overcome the difficulties of his new appointment and deploring the lack of Bathurst's confidence.	Halifax, January 18

1820

Halifax, January 18. Dalhousie to Lord Melville, mentions the lateness of mails and his intention of carrying out his duties.

January 20. Dalhousie's daily memoranda of business in Nova Scotia, October 1816, to January, 1820, with remarks.

Halifax, January 21. Dalhousie to the Duke of Kent, will do what he can for Mr. Brook Butler.

Halifax, January 21. Dalhousie to Torrens, expressing appreciation for his appointment as Commander of the Forces in North America.

Halifax, January 22. Dalhousie to Ready, prefers courier through New Brunswick to sending letters *via* Boston; supposes question of finance need not be agitated.

Auchinleek, January 24. Alexander Boswell to Dalhousie, congratulating him on his appointment and referring to economic troubles at home.

February 25. Colonel Darling to Dalhousie, submits memo. on the Barrack department.

February 25. Darling to Dalhousie, applying for appointment as Deputy-Barrack-Master-General.

February 29. Dalhousie to Maitland, the Prince Regent's refusal to recognize the Pope's having raised the Bishop of Quebec to Archbishop.

Pictou, March 9. Inhabitants of Pictou to Dalhousie, farewell address.

Quebec, March 15. Maitland to Dalhousie, intends assuming temporary administration of Lower Canada, having left that of Upper Canada in Mr. Smith's hands. Remarking that a very little money would obtain a good Parliament by enabling the old families who are very poor to offer candidates.

Halifax, March 16. Dalhousie to the Adjutant General, expressing gratitude for his appointment.

February 22. Extracts from the Journals of the House of Assembly.

Halifax, March 28. Dalhousie to Sir W. Lumley, sending copies of military orders and rendition of returns.

March 28. T. B. Robie to Chief Justice, proposing testimonial to Dalhousie, and Dalhousie's remarks thereon.

March 28. Cochran to Judge Stewart, extracts from Cochran's letter. Government party weakened by recent elections; jealousy between French and English apparent. Liberal policy of Sir George Prevost and Sir J. C. Sherbrooke raised Canadians in their own estimation. People have been told Government Party threaten their money and religion; Sir John used his influence openly and constantly with members of all parties, the Duke did not. General desire to get rid of the absentees and sinecure holders. Fear of seizure by Crown of property and revenues of the late Society of St. Sulpice of Montreal. Same speaker, leader of Montreal Party, elected; jealous of Quebec Party.

Halifax, March 28. Dalhousie to Maitland, approving his having dissolved the House and cordiality with Judge Monk. Death of Duke of Kent and assassination of Duc de Berri. Daring of the radicals in Scotland.

March 28. Dalhousie to Admiral Griffith, remarks on the death of the King and his own journey to Quebec.

Raith, March 31. Lieut. General Ferguson to Dalhousie, recommending Maclean of the Commissariat Department.

April 1. House of Representatives to Dalhousie, farewell address.

1820

Kempt to Dalhousie, unable to start before 12th as Lord Bathurst on holiday and papers not ready. Anxious for advice on Nova Scotia affairs, as neither Bathurst nor Goulburn have told him anything. London, April 4.

Dalhousie to Robert Dickson, of Onslow, naming *Earlstown* and *Cartlereagh* new settlements. April 8.

Dalhousie to Damerun, willing to recommend him indirectly to Treasury. April 10.

Dalhousie to Maitland, forwarding mails. Bathurst returned recommendations for Executive and Legislative councils for approval before submission to His Majesty. April 10.

Dalhousie to Ready, is convinced there ought to be closer connection between Governor General and the local governments than hitherto. April 10.

Dalhousie to Harvey, intends to be absolutely impartial in politics. April 11.

Dalhousie to the Speaker of the House of Assembly, is mortified to find survey of the Province measure passed over and allowance for inspection of Militia omitted from the Civil List, and consequently is unable to accept testimonial offered. April 13.

Dalhousie to President of His Majesty's Council, forwarding copy of his letter to the Speaker of the House of Assembly. Government House, April 14.

Commission and Instructions to Lord Dalhousie as Governor General of Canada. Treasury Chambers, April 15.

Torrens to Lumley, respecting irregularity in the transmission of military returns to Halifax. Horse Guards, April 17.

Gordon to Dalhousie, informing him of the method of drawing salary. London, April 17.

Robie to Dalhousie, attributing omission of usual courtesy to confusion resulting from news of His Majesty's death. April 18.

Dalhousie to Hon. J. N. Jeffray, upholding Collector of Customs, Halifax. Government House, April 19.

Memo. On Boundary between New Brunswick and State of Maine. Quebec, April 20.

Magistrates of King's County to Dalhousie, farewell address, and his reply. King's County, N.S., May 3.

Inhabitants of St. Mary's to Dalhousie, farewell address, and his reply. Sherbrooke, May 4

Gordon to Dalhousie, encloses invoice for wine. A saddle for Major Couper is forwarded. Promotions in the 26th Regiment mentioned. London, May 6.

Gordon to Dalhousie, giving regimental details *re* John Jardine. London, May 6.

Oglander to Dalhousie, forwarding returns and details relating to the 26th Regiment. Gibraltar, May 10.

James Millar to Dalhousie, proposing to establish a school at Montreal through the British and Foreign School Society. London, May 20.

Dalhousie to Maclean, requires a new A.D.C. who can conduct correspondence in French. Places great reliance in Colonel Ready. Halifax, May 20.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, appreciating his confidence. May 23.

Dalhousie to General Ainslie, does not think the Admiral will let him have a man-of-war either to Newfoundland or Boston. May 24.

1820

Halifax, May 25. Dalhousie to Nutting, forwarding books for Halifax College.

Halifax, May 26. J. W. Nutting to Dalhousie, asking him to state briefly to Kempt the nature of the tenure he at present has of the office of the Crown and Prothonotary of the Province; the circumstances that have occurred relative to it and his opinions of his claim on it.

May 26. Dalhousie to Cochrane, resigning as Patron of Agricultural Society of Windsor on account of disputes and animosities in it.

May 31. Farewell address from the Subscribers of the Garrison Library, Halifax, to Dalhousie, and his address in reply.

May 31. Dalhousie to Bathurst, regarding disposition on part of House to overstep their privileges and not communicate with Legislative Council.

Liverpool, N.S. June 1. Wesleyan Methodist Missionaries to Dalhousie, farewell address, and his reply.

June 1. Dalhousie to S. G. W. Archibald, does not advise Kempt to reject Robie as Speaker, though he would have done so if he had not been leaving. His wishes are for a better understanding between the heads of the three branches of the Legislature.

June 2. Dalhousie to Bathurst, reporting Kempt's arrival.

June 2. Dalhousie to Principal Baird, sending collection of provincial birds for museum of Edinburgh. Cambridge University to supply a Principal for Halifax University and Edinburgh a professor of Philosophy.

June 6. Dalhousie to Arnold, blaming him for making imaginary complaints.

H.M.S. *Newcastle*, June 10. Dalhousie to Kempt, giving a sketch of the Nova Scotia Government, the Council, Assembly, Revenue, Law, Church, Militia, Government Offices, Land Survey, Shubenacadie Canal, and Cape Breton.

London, June 14. Gordon to Dalhousie, personal details *re* salary and outfit allowance. Bathurst seems disposed to be friendly.

Horse Guards, June 15. Torrens to Lumley, cannot make any exception in the general practice in the case of the command of the troops at the Bermudas.

June 16. H. M's Executive Council, Quebec, to Dalhousie, report on charges (Ordinary and Extraordinary Expenditure) of the Province and out of what funds such payment ought to be taken. If the House refuses to pay Civil expenses the Royal Assent should be withheld to every and any appropriation of the unappropriated Revenue which may be proposed until so much shall be appropriated as shall be sufficient to satisfy the privileged claim of His Majesty.

Halifax, June 20. Kemp to Dalhousie, appointment of Chief Justice Blowers to Vice Admiralty Court. Annexation of Cape Breton to Nova Scotia.

June 21. Dalhousie to Kempt, sending scrap book of extracts descriptive of Nova Scotia.

Quebec, June 21. Dalhousie to Kempt, on difficulty of filling any vacancy in Council of Nova Scotia. *Re* annexation of Cape Breton to Nova Scotia. Archibald and Uniacke capable of giving safe advice. Proceedings of the Halifax Garrison Library.

Quebec, June 23. Dalhousie to Kempt, describing his arrival in Quebec.

Quebec, June 23. Dalhousie to Hon. Michael Wallace, appreciating action of Council in accompanying him to his barge.

No date. Memo. *Re* share in the Lachine and Chambly Canals.

1820

Memo. By Lieut. Colonel Harvey relating to Military operations in Canada, 1813-15. July.

Kempt to Dalhousie, thanking him for his letters. Will endeavour to carry out his intentions for the Province. Halifax, July 4.

Kempt to Dalhousie, relating to operating the Coal Mines in Cape Breton. Halifax, July 4.

Dalhousie to Kempt, is going to Sorel for two months rest. Fears for Sewell's health; too many absentees in England. Chateau St. Louis, July 7.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, asking for instructions whether to give way to system of retrenchment proposed by the Assembly or to maintain inviolate the prerogative of the Crown and the Civil List of the Province as it formerly stood. Quebec, July 14.

Michael Wallace to Dalhousie, despatch received from the Colonial Office desiring information about the reserves in New Brunswick. Halifax, July 18,

Kempt to Dalhousie, the Nova Scotia Commission and Instructions for re-annexing Cape Breton not despatched yet. Bathurst's reply to the suggestion of the possibility of applying for the use of King's College at Windsor certain charitable bequests formerly made for the benefit of Colleges in the United States when under the dominion of Great Britain, is unable to trace any information relating to such funds. Halifax, July 18.

A. J. Christie to Dalhousie, if the changes in the duties on timber in favour of the Baltic succeed Great Britain will lose the Canadas, as United States emissaries are actively poisoning the minds of merchants and the Roman Catholic clergy. Montreal, July 22.

Dalhousie to Lieut. Colonel Drinkwater, general impressions on the political situation and personal affairs. Condemns Government interfering in elections; parliament grasping at the prerogative of the Crown. Sorel, July 23.

Sir H. Taylor to Kempt, Lumley's views of the nature and extent of his authority as Civil Governor of Bermuda are erroneous. Horse Guards, July 26.

Kempt to Dalhousie, expense of building new college; news from England concerning failure of negotiation between Queen and Parliament. Halifax, August 1.

Speech of Lieut. Governor Smith at the closing of the Session. August 10.

Gordon to Dalhousie, advising him to apply for an advance in salary. London, August 12.

Dalhousie to Sir Herbert Taylor, regarding Darling's promotion by brevet. August 14.

Kempt to Dalhousie, relating to arrangements in the Militia. Agriculture improving in the province. Halifax, August 15.

Lieut. Governor Smith to Dalhousie, enclosing his speech of 10th August. Charlottetown, August 15.

List of Members of House of Assembly, Lower Canada. August 19.

Philamon Wright to Dalhousie, replying to questions relating to the settlement of Hull. August 20.

Kempt to Dalhousie, no instructions from Bathurst as to annexation of Cape Breton to Nova Scotia. Asks whether Rideau Canal will be practicable. Halifax, August 22.

Dalhousie to P. Wright, asking for information on country and settlements about the Ottawa Falls. August 23.

1820

Perth, U.C., August 26. Inhabitants of Perth to Dalhousie, address of welcome, and his reply.

Whitehall, August 29. Warrant. Authorizing allowances of clothing for Cavalry and Infantry.

Treasury, September 2. Hon. C. Arbuthnot to Maitland, regarding pensions in the Indian Department.

September 3. Milnes to Dalhousie, wishing to dispose of lands in Lower Canada granted him in lieu of his claims on the Government; seeks advice.

September 6. Dalhousie to Admiral Griffith, in government affairs much is necessary in the way of regulating and reducing to system, but reason and fairness in public matters are generally apparent.

September 8. Dalhousie to Stewart, describing settlement on the Ottawa River, Perth, Richmond and Lanark; military works at Isle aux Noix. Describes political mistakes of his predecessors, but does not apprehend any trouble.

Hull, U.C., September 11. P. Wright to Dalhousie, many settlers seeking grants of land in Richmond Settlement.

London, September 13. Cockburn to Dalhousie, forwarding letter from Thomas Amyot on the performance of his duties in Canada.

Sorel, September 21. Dalhousie to John Young at Halifax, regarding the progress of agriculture and establishing a College chair in Nova Scotia.

Sorel, September 22. Dalhousie to Maitland, progress of the settlements at Perth, Richmond and Lanark; want of roads. The right bank of the Ottawa River not settled owing to old extensive grants to people settled in other parts of Canada and purchased by Americans. Desirable to obtain the lot at Richmond Landing as a government depot of stores; refers also to Nepean township. Encloses petitions from Shouldice and Taylor. Raises question of similar system of land grants for all four provinces. Objects to Americans purchasing lands. Has given six hundred pounds to encourage road building, has ordered stands of arms and field pieces at Perth and Richmond to encourage forming volunteer companies.

September 23. Dalhousie to Kempt, is equally provoked at Bathurst's neglect. Describes settlements along the Ottawa River and thence along Rideau River to Kingston. Has been reading up proceedings in the government and in Parliament. Finance apparently the only serious quarrel that ought to have been set at rest at once by an intimation from H.M.'s Government that the disposal of the Revenues of the Crown and of the Province were distinct. This country grown too large for the old established regulations, more magistrates and jails necessary. The roads, the militia and the distresses of emigrants, and greedy scramble for every little office. Sorel in poor condition as official residence makes the Canadian Seigneur think himself better than the Governor; has no accommodation for his staff.

Sorel, September 24. Dalhousie to Alexander Maclean, personal affairs at home. Expenses of his office. Speaks of his tour round the province. Influx of ten thousand settlers annually. Found no discontent nor ill will towards government.

York, U.C., September 25. Maitland to Dalhousie, explaining purchases alluded to in General Orders of 10th July.

Halifax, September 26. Kempt to Dalhousie, has returned from tour of Annapolis and Dalhousie settlements. Destructive forest fires in Yarmouth County. Claim by the heirs of the late Mr. Mortimer against the Pictou Mines. Meeting of Governors of Colleges at Windsor and Halifax.

1820

Dalhousie to Hugh Mackay Gordon, regarding the progress of the peculiar situation in England. It is very pleasing to see the civil and even polished manners of a Canadian habitant. Is satisfied they only want opportunity to show what may be got of them in defence of the Country. September 26.

Maitland to Dalhousie, in reply to his of 22 September, relating to the disposal of Crown and Clergy Reserves. York, U.C., October 2.

Kempt to Dalhousie, the Nova Scotia commission and instructions *re* annexing Cape Breton have arrived. Enclose confidential communications from the foreign office on the subject of the intercourse subsisting between the Indians within the territory of the United States and the British authorities in Canada. Halifax, October 2.

Maitland to Dalhousie, replying to his of September 22 on land grants; residence and improvement implied only in case of West Indian Islands, elsewhere the only condition was ownership of a house in some part of the colony or residence of three years on the lot. Tax now extended to lands of absentees, forcing them to either sell or cultivate. York, U.C., October 3.

Sir H. Taylor to Dalhousie, no immediate promotion, will remind H.R.H. of his wishes in due time. Horse Guards, October 4.

Dalhousie to Monsieur De Vernoy, regrets there is no employment for him as he is a foreigner. Public duties to those he is deputed to govern are paramount to any desire to please Her Majesty the Queen Dowager of Wurtenburg. Quebec, October 5.

Dalhousie to Maitland, states his reason for making no allusion to himself or the Duke's memory in orders of 1 July. Quebec, October 6.

Dalhousie to Maitland, returning Colonel Foster's proposal for his observations. Quebec, October 7.

Gordon to Dalhousie, Captain Tripp of the 26th Regiment is resigning. London, October 7.

Stewart to Dalhousie, concerning the progress of settlements in Nova Scotia. Halifax, October 9.

R. Brown to R. O. Cortland, defining certain detached pieces of ground in Quebec alluded to in his report of 16th ultimo. Quebec, October 11.

Address from the Agricultural Society of Nova Scotia to Dalhousie, and his reply. Halifax, October 12.

Oglander to Dalhousie, news concerning the 26th Regiment. Gibraltar, October 15.

Dalhousie to Kempt, concerning the reorganization of the Nova Scotia Militia. Quebec, October 16.

Address from the Quebec Agricultural Society to Dalhousie, and his reply. Quebec , October 21.

Dalhousie to Maclean, relating incident of the Star and Sword presentation and deception over allowance for Inspection of Militia in Nova Scotia. Quebec, October 21.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, has found no necessity to call the parliament together before the usual annual period. Will pay salaries as formerly, but resist all incidental expenses unless Executive Council recommends them. Revising some parts of the present system might save much objectionable expenditure. Mr. Pike should precede Mr. Uniacke for promotion to the bench. Deprecates troubles due to distinction made by some Governors between English and Canadian alternately, ability and conduct should be only claim to notice. Reference to a successor to Mr. Marshall. October 26.

1820

Quebec, October 27. Dalhousie to Lord Bathurst, at Montreal the Government House uninhabitable, and the Castle at Quebec is too hot in summer; requests five thousand pounds for a house and quarters at Sorel.

Halifax, November 1. Kempt to Dalhousie, describes visit to Cape Breton. People of Sydney averse to annexation. Surveyor-General Crawley is also Superintendent of the Coal Mines. When Nova Scotia laws are put in operation in Cape Breton the Surveyor General is the only officer of Government whose annual salary is now voted by the British Parliament that it will be necessary to continue.

York, U.C., November 1. Maitland to Dalhousie, regarding implied censure of himself in General Order of 10th July.

Bermuda, November 1. G. Salton to Dalhousie, Governor of Bermuda disinterested, hospitable and kind, but is deficient in those qualities whereby mankind are influenced and a spirit of mutual dissatisfaction is prevalent.

Kingston, U.C. November 2. Commissary Robert Barrie to Dalhousie, has received orders from Navy Board gradually to repair the ships and naval force on the Lakes. Hopes American Government will not represent that he is acting in contravention of the agreement concluded by Mr. Bagot with them in April 1817.

Halifax, November 6. Kempt to Dalhousie, furnishes a statement of the funds and building estimates for the College at Halifax.

Enclosure:—

Michael Wallace to Sir James Kempt, estimates and statement of Dalhousie College funds.

York, U.C., November 9. Maitland to Dalhousie, alarmed for the constitutional independence of his Government because the Deputy Quarter Master General, Cockburn, by his command requested that two captains on half pay settled in the township of March be appointed Justices of the Peace and arms put in the hands of volunteers without reference to the Provincial authorities.

Quebec, November 20. Dalhousie to Bathurst, will draw a line between the Provincial Civil List and that which the revenue of the Crown may afford. Will naturally consider the bill framed by the Duke of Richmond for the increase of the Revenue. Considers Mr. Marshall's abilities overestimated. Has declined support of any newspaper; the best mode to maintain the character of Government is to stand uninfluenced by newspaper controversy. House meets on 10th January.

Quebec, November 21. Dalhousie to George Harrison, refers to the Estimates for 1821; provision of five thousand pounds for house at Sorel for Commander-in-Chief. Encloses letter from Duke of Richmond to Bathurst relating to the Island of St. Helens. Proposal for disposing of Govt. ground in the town of Montreal and for building stores, barracks and hospital on the Island.

Halifax, November 21. Kempt to Dalhousie, concerned with the confusion in Surveyor General's Department.

Gibraltar, November 24. Oglander to Dalhousie, quarrels between Americans and British at Gibraltar. Exchanges in the regiments.

December 3. Memo. By Dalhousie, on jealousy in Council.

Quebec, December 5. Dalhousie to Kempt. Affairs of the Halifax College; pleased with progress in Cape Breton. Held an early Session. Had received a beautiful snuff box from the Duc D'Anjouline.

York, U.C., December 11. Dalhousie to the Hon'ble Stratford Canning, regarding deserters from the army entering the service of the United States.

Dalhousie to James Buchanan, of New York, accepting dedication of sketch on the Canadas.	**1820** Quebec, December 15.
Dalhousie to Chief Justice, appointment of a board of audit not necessary. Proposed to appoint to Executive Council as *ex-officio* members, consisting of the Speaker of the House, the Civil Secretary, and the Auditor General of Provincial Accounts.	Quebec, December 17.
Dalhousie to the Speaker of the House, proposing his appointment to the Executive Council, *ex-officio*.	December 18.
George Harrison to the Officer Commanding the Forces in Canada, enclosing statement of claims for payment of compensation for damages sustained during the late war with United States.	Treasury Chambers, December 22.
Dalhousie to Bathurst, proposes to pay for new residence for the Commander-in-Chief at Sorel with money realized from sale of old stores.	Quebec, December 22.
Dalhousie to Harrison, concerning the new residence for the Commander-in-Chief at Sorel.	Quebec, December 23.
G. Wood, Commissary General, explanatory remarks on the Estimates for the year ending 24th December, 1820.	Quebec, December 24.
Annual Statement of Funds of the Garrison Library.	December 25.
Lumley to Kempt, extract from a letter referring to the appointment of a Barrack Master, Bermuda.	December 26.
The Commercial List. Printed.	Quebec, December 28.
Extracts from the Minute Book of the Board of Commissioners for the management of the Jesuits Estates in Lower Canada.	December 29.
Gordon to Dalhousie, regarding his salary as Governor.	London, December 20.
Dalhousie to Chief Justice, relating to constitutional relations between the Governor and Lieut. Governors. American Estimates and Board of Works. Newspaper clippings.	December 31.
Memo. on the Report and Statistical Table of Gaspé, by J. T. Taschereau.	No date.

VOLUME IV

Estimates of Public Expenditure for the year 1821.	**1821** January 1.
Harrison to Dalhousie, asking for information on the present establishment of the Indian Department. Memorial from David Price for retirement.	Treasury Chambers, January 3.
Dalhousie to Kempt, finds the political outlook hopeful. Has given the Speaker an *ex-officio* seat in the Executive Council.	Quebec, January 3.
Dalhousie to Maitland, referring to the lot known as Richmond Landing, recently, purchased by Captain Le Breton.	Quebec, January 8.
Dalhousie to Macdonnell, regarding men of Glengarry obtaining land in southern townships of Godmanchester.	Quebec, January 8.
J. Langley Mills to Dalhousie, referring to fees paid by persons holding commissions as schoolmasters.	Quebec, January 9.
Return of the various species of wood to be obtained on the Niagara Frontier.	Fort George, January 10.
Harrison to Commander of the Forces in Canada, advances to Major Power on account of settlers questioned.	Treasury Chambers, January 13.

1821

Halifax, January 15. Kempt to Dalhousie, informs him of the attitude of Robie, Speaker, and the procedure now followed. Legality of Cape Breton election questioned. Dalhousie College funds totally inadequate, are three thousand pounds overdrawn. Pictou and King's College also asking for money. Provincial Agricultural Society meets with opposition in House. Thinks House will provide pay for Inspectors of Militia.

January 16. Dalhousie to Lieut. Governors, requesting information as to annual revenue and expenditure; militia, roads, land grants and laws in the different provinces, and their replies.

Halifax, January 16. Chief Justice Blowers to Dalhousie, with reference to a Bill for incorporating the trustees of Dalhousie College.

Quebec, January 17. Dalhousie to Kempt. Parliament is going on very calmly.

Quebec, January 18. Opinion of Chief Justice on the Post Office discussion in Provincial Parliament. Banks in Canada. Intercourse with America and with Upper Canada.

Quebec, January 18. Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending payment of salaries of school masters brought out by Rev. Macdonnell in the Glengarry District.

January 18. Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending special pension for Mr. Macdonnell.

January 18. Dalhousie to Bathurst, enclosing copy of his letter of 16th to Lieut. Governors of the Provinces.

January 18. Dalhousie to Bathurst, transmitting memorial from members of the Presbyterian Church.

Government House, January 23. Maitland to Dalhousie, objecting to his receiving petitions from subjects of Upper Canada, has referred matter to Home Government for instructions.

Washington, U.S.A., January 24. Canning to Dalhousie, transmits correspondence relating to three deserters from 60th Regiment. Encloses his letter to Hon. John W. Adams, calling his attention to the desertions and his reply that the matter will be enquired into and discouraged.

Halifax, January 30. Kempt to Dalhousie, affairs in Halifax go on quietly. Harbour completely filled with ice.

January. Outline of a memoir by Chief Justice Sewell on the interests of England and the B.N.A. Provinces, 1814, and Dalhousie's opinion of it.

January. Dalhousie, notes on *Revolutions of Constantinople in 1807-1808*, by A. de Juchereau St. Denys.

Calverton, England, February 6. Sir John C. Sherbrooke to Dalhousie, trusts that his first session passes without unpleasantness.

February 7. Dalhousie to Maitland, the Government claiming land for public purposes recently sold to the present proprietor.

Champlain, February 8. P. Moore to Hon. James Cuthbert, will endeavour to purchase the pair of grey horses required. The want of a Custom House at La Prairie, as Canada is the natural market for Lake Champlain.

Halifax, February 10. Kempt to Dalhousie, interference by Sir W. Lumley in military command in Bermuda, especially in case of appointing of Barrack Master. Difficulty in obtaining money for Dalhousie College.

Quebec, February 23. Dalhousie to Sir Charles Arbuthnot, enclosing documents relating to the Indian Department.

1821

Enclosure:—

J. F. Addison to D. C. G. Thompson, sanctioning pensions to persons shown on Return.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, describing his attitude towards the provincial parliament. February 23.

Dalhousie to Maclean, blaming Government for not having authorized him to reform abuses, chiefly sinecures held by people in England, in no way and never having been connected with the Province. Intends closing session on 10th March and to visit Lake Superior and the Selkirks during the summer to see how to keep peace between the North West retainers and those of Hudson's Bay. Quebec, February 26.

Gordon to Dalhousie, delay in Customs over shipment of books and pictures. London, February 26.

Dalhousie to Blowers, hopes to overcome the difficulties of college in Halifax. Affairs in their respective legislatures progressing. February 26.

Taschereau's Report on the Act relating to the Inferior District of Gaspé laid before the House. Quebec, February 28.

Stewart to Dalhousie, on affairs in Nova Scotia. Halifax, March 5.

Kempt to Dalhousie, Militia Laws revised. One thousand pounds appropriated to Dalhousie College, twelve hundred to the Agricultural Society, and grants for roads in Cape Breton passed. Halifax, March 8.

Dalhousie to Sir John Keane, describing quarrels between Upper and Lower House in Canada. Proposes going to the head of Lake Superior in July and returning by Lake Nipissing and the Ottawa River. Quebec, March 10.

Dalhousie to Kempt, hopes to prorogue Parliament at an early date. Quebec, March 13.

Gordon to Dalhousie, regarding a promissory note from Capt. Burrell, 60th Regiment. London, March 16.

Bathurst to Dalhousie, encouragement given to emigration of Scotch settlers. Encloses copy of his letter of May 6, 1820, to Maitland regarding settlers, with a memorandum of grants of land and money to be provided for them by the government. Downing Street, March 17.

Dalhousie to Colonel Drinkwater, Parliament ended as in 1819 without any Civil List Bill; must continue carrying on an Account Current which must hereafter be settled by Bill of Indemnity. Large balance of unappropriated money in the Treasurer's hands will afford ample means to go on with. Quebec, March 22.

Dalhousie to Maclean, closing of the Session. Civil List Bill rejected in Upper House. Quebec, March 24.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, explains the political situation and asking for guidance. Quebec, March 25.

Rules and Regulations drawn up for the establishment of the Quebec Savings Bank. J. Hale, President. Quebec, March 27.

Memo. to Council, regarding the audit of Public Accounts; the Grenville Canal. March 29.

Kempt to Dalhousie, asks advice on defraying the expense of escheats. Encloses list of grants of land escheated in Nova Scotia in 1819-1820. Halifax, April 1.

Bathurst to Dalhousie, expresses the hope that Colonial Legislature will make provision for a new residence for the Governor-General at Sorel. Downing Street, April 7.

1821

Quebec, April 8. Dalhousie to Stewart, remarks on the political situation, thinks the people are led by some unknown adviser, some mischievous Canadian politician opposed to the Chief Justice and to the British majority of the Legislative Council. Incident of the Chief Justice's dinner party and the absence of the Speaker.

Gibraltar, April 9. Oglander to Dalhousie, containing information relative to the Regimental fund.

April 13. Minute of General Meeting of the Garrison Library. E. W. Haden, Secretary.

Halifax, April 20. Kempt to Dalhousie, enclosing a letter from John Le Breton, Britannia, Ottawa River, regarding his purchase of land required by Government.

Halifax, April 20. Kempt to Dalhousie, transmits statement of the funds of the Garrison Library.

London, April 23. Ogilvie to Dalhousie, introducing Mr. Thomas Hill, a cousin of Lord Hill, who goes to Canada as Deputy Assistant Commissary General.

Quebec, April 23. Dalhousie to the Bishop of Quebec, refusing his memorial.

Hawkstone, April 24. Lord Hill to Dalhousie, introducing his cousin, Mr. Thomas Hill.

Portsmouth, April 26. Sir Alexander Bryce to Dalhousie, introducing a young man in the Commissariat Department, who is going out to Canada.

London, April 27. Gordon to Dalhousie, encloses a receipt from Robert Cathron for thirty pounds sterling.

London, April 28. Gordon to Dalhousie, enclosing order for 26th Regiment to return to England. Survey of county lines to proceed.

Halifax, April 28. Kempt to Dalhousie, the political situation in Lower Canada and in Nova Scotia.

Treasury Chambers, April 28. Harrison to Dalhousie, the resources of England are not to be applied towards the erection of any works not absolutely and indispensably necessary for the safety of the Province. Expense of erecting a house for Commander-in-Chief must be defrayed by the Colony.

London, May 2. Gordon to Dalhousie, correspondence on the subject of enclosing caps for the 26th Regiment.

Treasury Chambers, May 4. Dalhousie to Harrison, recommends the appropriation of barracks at Three Rivers for a free Catholic school by the inhabitants.

Halifax, May 9. Kempt to Dalhousie, the 61st Regiment relieving the 15th Regiment in Nova Scotia. Recruiting for the 60th completed. Beresford has been charged to give full account of the progress of the new College.

May 9. Dalhousie to Kempt, observes with pleasure the acts passed in last session in Nova Scotia. Sees in them acts tending to improve the country made permanent. It is a source of much mischief to create eternally repeated discussions of measures which in many cases are only to be accomplished with perseverance and time. Desirable to obtain similar acts in these provinces.

Monte Villiers, France, May 12. Major Lynn to Dalhousie, has just received Major Couper's letter, dated at Halifax, December 3rd, 1819, regarding the Board of Enquiry on Barrack Department at Halifax, with reference to himself.

Quebec, May 17. Dalhousie to G. W. Featherstonhaugh, thanking him for a copy of the *Memoirs of the Board of Agriculture of the State of New York.*

1821

Dalhousie to Nicholas Garry, expressing pleasure at the Union of the Hudson's Bay and North West Companies. Quebec, May 17.

Dalhousie to Harrison, explaining the appropriation and accounting for money advanced on account of settlers. Encloses letter from Bathurst to Maitland on the settlement of people from Lanarkshire in 1820. Quebec, May 18.

Dalhousie to Uniacke, expresses friendly compliments. References to results of the last session of Nova Scotia Legislature, regrets the College debt and is pleased with advice on affairs. Well being at a standstill in Quebec province which is now suffering all the evils of neglect under a weak and inactive government. Quebec, May 20.

Dalhousie to Major Bazelgette, expresses satisfaction of his conduct of Barrack Department at Halifax; his diligence and perseverance has cleared up confusion, exposed a deep laid system of speculation by Mr. Lynn and his clerk, Mr. Hall. Disapprobation of his conduct by Lords of Treasury founded on ignorance. May 21.

Dalhousie to Hyde, expressing disapproval at his appointment as Deputy Barrack Master General in Nova Scotia. May 21.

Dalhousie to Canning, apologising for not acknowledging receipt of his desptach of 24th January sooner. Quebec, May 24.

Return of the various Departments in the Commissariat Establishment under General Wood. Quebec, May 26.

Memorandum on the Water Transport between Upper and Lower Canada at present in the hands of Americans, contrary to the Navigation Laws. No date.

Memo. on communication between Gaspé, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia, based on Taschereau's report. May.

Kempt to Dalhousie, has directed Horne to send copies of Proceedings and Acts. Will forward by the Admiral the whole of Nova Scotia Provincial Laws. Governors of Dalhousie College estimate ten thousand pounds necessary to carry out original plan. Pictou Academy received a grant of four hundred pounds for astronomical instruments from the House without any recommendation from himself as Governor. June 4.

Colonel Arnold to Dalhousie, explaining his reasons in obtaining rations for a veteran, named John Bell, without stating he was in receipt of pay. Halifax, June 4.

Robert Lamond to Goulburn, asking for an appointment as Canadian Agent in Britain for the sale of Crown Lands. Suggests Parishes could lessen their poor rates by purchasing them. Glasgow, June 7.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, draws his attention to the Bill regarding the establishment of Catholic Schools in the Parishes and of Corporations for the management of each. The Catholic religion in this province is certainly the most sure defence of it against our neighbours and every fair encouragement should be given to it in promoting education and learning. Chief complaint is being subjected to the superintendence of the Royal Institution of which the Protestant Bishop is President. Enquires if H.M.'s Government would sanction the establishment of a Catholic Institution precisely similar to that of the Protestant for the government of their schools? Informing him of the appointment by the Catholic Bishop of four priests to be Bishops. Quebec, June 10.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, thanking him for permission to wear Windsor uniform. Will not press matter of Civil Salary further. June 12.

1821
Quebec, June 12. Dalhousie to Goulburn, acknowledging letter introducing Mr. Garry of the Hudson's Bay Company.

June 12. Dalhousie to Bathurst, regarding Sir P. Maitland's complaint; forwarding the correspondence which Sir Peregrine withheld.

Quebec, June 12. Dalhousie to Harrison, stating circumstances regarding the pension of David Price, Storekeeper, Clerk and Interpreter in the Indian Department. Enclosing the following correspondence:

Enclosures:—

May 18. Maitland to Darling.

May 4. William Claus to Major Hillier, A.D.C.

1818
October 3. William Claus to Sir John Johnson.

1821
June 14. Dalhousie to the Lords of the Treasury, complaining of the detention of his property, a painting, "Death of General Wolfe," by Romney, and some water colour drawings, by the Custom House officials.

June 14. Dalhousie to Robertson, exonerating him from blame while Deputy Storekeeper General on the ground that the immense extent to which the inferior officers have been scattered and the tedious nature of communications made the general rules of his department inapplicable. Recommending him as an efficient officer.

Quebec, June 14. Dalhousie to Bathurst, enclosing Cockburn's lucid report on Lanark settlement, dated May 2nd, in which he considers sufficient establishment now made in the military townships; suggests exertions be directed to the unsettled townships on the lower Ottawa. Bathurst, under date 14th April, 1817, considered the expense of survey and patent deeds should be defrayed by Colonial Legislature, but Crown officers by no means inclined to dispense with their fees and Provincial Parliaments have evinced no inclination to vote any sum for this expense. Matter thus remains undetermined and settlers who have performed every location duty required of them are still without any legal or transferable possession of their lands other than a location ticket. Suggests these be made legal under one General Patent. Crown reserves source of expense for survey and inconvenience to settlements without any immediate benefit. Recommends their abolition. Also recommends issue of provisions rather than money to emigrants as being cheaper to Government and more beneficial to settler. Considers the object of establishing military settlements would be fully accomplished provided expense for upkeep proportionate to their extension. Churches, schools and school masters, medical attendance, roads, relief for fire, sickness, widows and orphans, all require assistance not adequately given by the Legislature.

Glasgow, June 15. Robert Lamond to Dalhousie, seeking his support in obtaining an appointment as Canadian Emigration Agent in Britain. Trade and labour having improved Government aid to settlers now uncertain.

June 16. Dalhousie to Kempt, Bathurst required annual statement of the funds of Pictou Coal mines, but will agree to appropriations for benefit of public as suggested. Captain Le Breton, hearing of the desire of Government to purchase Richmond Landing Place from Randall, effected the purchase for four hundred pounds and then offered it to Government for three thousand pounds.

Halifax, June 18. The Governors of Dalhousie College to Professor Monk, requesting him to defer engaging a Principal until he hears further from them.

1821

Kempt to Dalhousie, forwarding the mail. Halifax, June 22.

Kempt to Dalhousie, enclosing letter from Governors of Dalhousie College to Professor Monk of Trinity College, Cambridge. Halifax, June 24.

Hugh H. Hughes to Dalhousie, asking for employment. Montreal, June 2.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, further mention of the increase in number of Catholic bishops. The Bishop of Quebec contemplates gathering under his own immediate control, and patronage all those lately consecrated by him. Inconvenience and dissatisfaction may arise if Catholic Bishop of Quebec appoints inferior clergy in the province now committed to the Vicaires Apostoliques in Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and Upper Canada. On the other hand much advantage would be derived by a subdivision of them, in committing the superintendence to the Bishop or Vicaire in the provinces severally as they would provide proper persons as superior priests in their district from the British Territories and better control the political principles of their flock and their priests would be secured against removal at the caprice of the Bishop of Quebec; and, most important, it would guard against an influence that may soon grow into a form in this country, which might not be so easily controlled. Kingston, July 10.

Bathurst to Dalhousie, regarding the expenses of public works in building the Grenville Canal on the Ottawa River, the Home Government will pay half, on the Colony providing the other half. Downing Street, August 8.

Treasury Minute. For the economical reduction of expenses of Government. August 10.

Gordon to Dalhousie, enclosing power of attorney for execution. London, August 23.

Gordon to Dalhousie, caps for the 26th Regiment have not been received. London, August 24.

Gordon to Dalhousie, regretting unfavorable impression conveyed and explaining delay in the settlement of accounts. London, August 28.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, explaining necessity for the purchase of land interfering with Quebec defences, as shown in the enclosed letter from Col. E. W. Durnford to Colonel Darling. Quebec, August 28.

A. Bastable to Dalhousie, requesting an interview. William Henry, September 4.

Hon. Michael Wallace to Dalhousie, sincere friendly advice and encouragement to rely on his own judgment in dealing with the Legislature of Lower Canada. Halifax, September 9.

Dalhousie to Colonel Thomas Barclay, denying any censure meant. Ignorant of differences between Mr. Bouchette and Messrs. Chipman. Sorel, September 15.

M. Wallace to Dalhousie, affairs of Dalhousie College and the proposal to unite with King's College. Halifax, September 25.

Gordon to Dalhousie, regimental matters; memo. from Sir Herbert Taylor relative to increase in price of commissions and difference between full and half-pay. London, September 27.

Kempt to Dalhousie, acknowledging his gift to Dalhousie College. Halifax, October 1.

The Duke of Hamilton to Dalhousie, thanking him for his interest in the emigrants from Lanark and the necessity of raising money for a church for them. Hamilton Place, October 3.

Kempt to Dalhousie, unable to get any reply from Bathurst *re* appropriating money from the Pictou coal mines for Dalhousie College. Provincial Acts disallowed and those allowed. Halifax, October 11.

1821

Montreal, October 19. J. Halkett to Dalhousie, relating to the assaults made on him by Macdonnell's ruffians ending in his shooting one of them. These attacks were made on account of letters he was supposed to have written Bathurst about the North West Company.

Gibraltar. Oglander to Dalhousie, regimental news regarding the reductions in the army; Spanish politics and the existence of yellow fever.

Quebec, October 22. Dalhousie to Maitland, requiring his particular attention to the regular system of military communications.

New York, October 23. Colonel Barclay to Dalhousie, regarding his instructions as Commissioner for carrying into effect the 4th and 5th Articles of the Treaty of Ghent.

Halifax, October 24. Kempt to Dalhousie, progress of Dalhousie College. New arrangements for fordwarding the mails.

October 25. Dalhousie to Maclean, discouraging emigration. No funds provided for surveys, monstrous fees charged emigrants.

Portobello, Scotland, October 26. Testimonial of John Newton, Builder.

Kelly, October 27. Colonel John Ramsay to Dalhousie, recommending John Rae, an Edinburgh Doctor settling in Glengarry.

Quebec, October 29. Dalhousie to Michael Wallace, grateful for his interest and advice, sure that a change of Governor, even into more able hands, would throw things back. The focus of the mischief is in Montreal led by a few intriguing attorneys.

Quebec, October 29. Dalhousie to Kempt. In this province much of the mischief arises from the state of contempt to which the King's Representative is lowered without a house to live in respectably or any patronage to distinguish merit or public services. Bathurst's silence due perhaps to the coronation and home affairs. Further instructions regarding the coal mines of Cape Breton unnecessary; to act upon the instructions given for the Pictou Mines, bringing all of them under the same system. Confidential intercourse between Governor-General and H.M.'s other representative as Lieut. Governors now established. Dalhousie College, funds and Principal; suggests combining with Grammar School. Idea of a University at Pictou unwise. Nowhere but in the Capital (Halifax) can a College be generally useful.

Quebec, October 30. Dalhousie to Colonel Drinkwater, does not expect much change in the Legislative proceedings of coming session.

Quebec, November 1. Dalhousie to Maitland, arms ready for distribution in new settlements. Requests his concurrence as Civil Governor of the Upper Province in patriotic celebrations.

Quebec, November 2. Dalhousie to Harrison, payment of claims for damages during the late war authorized.

Quebec, November 5. Dalhousie to Barclay, referring to discussion of the boundary line.

Quebec, November 5. Report of the Special Committee of the Educational Society, Quebec District.

Halifax, November 14. Governors of Dalhousie College to Dalhousie, acknowledging his gift of five hundred pounds for astronomical instruments.

Halifax, November 15. Kempt to Dalhousie, Bathurst refuses to sanction appropriation from Pictou Coal revenue for either the new college or escheats, even after giving an understanding that he would; presumably due to fear of "barkers" in the House of Commons.

1821

Dalhousie to Bathurst, submits his opinion on the reductions in establishments of Indian Department, enclosing statements. Quebec, November 15.

S. R. Lushington to Dalhousie, authorizing purchase of ground likely to interfere with the defences of Quebec. Treasury Chambers, November 30.

Bathurst to Dalhousie, authorizing purchase of ground said to interfere with defences of Quebec. Downing Street, November 31.

Archibald Campbell to Dalhousie, informing him of the prospective Register Act, calculated to prevent fraud in connection with the mortgaging and sale of estates. Quebec, December 5.

Kempt to Goulburn, regarding the respective claims for support by Dalhousie College and Pictou Academy. Halifax, December 8.

J. Fletcher to Dalhousie, encloses a paper he has written respecting the Police of Quebec; his letter to Major-General Wilson of 8th June, 1816, entitled *Thoughts respecting the Police of the City of Quebec and the means of improving it.* Quebec, December 10.

Dalhousie to Harrison, remarks on general estimate of expense to be incurred in his command, including the Engineer Department, Quebec Citadel, Ile aux Noix, St. Helens, extension of Commissariat Office to house all the military offices, and construction of bomb proof barracks on Niagara Frontier. Quebec, December 19.

Kempt to Dalhousie, conveyance of mails, suggests more direct route commencing at Scotts on the Fredericton Road and running in a direct line to the St. Lawrence opposite Hare Island. Nova Scotia revenue falling. Agriculture prosperous, does not attend public discussions of Society, only meetings of Directors of Central Board. Halifax, December 20.

Debate on Motion to censure House of Peers for rejecting a Bill sent to them by the House of Commons, 1742. Quebec, December.

Reasons for Governor declining to divulge Royal Instructions on demand. December.

Mr. Simpson to Legislative Council, letter on the present expensive and inefficient administration of Justice. No date.

Dalhousie, remarks on *The History of the Province of Massachusetts, 1691-1750,* by Mr. Hutchinson, Lieut. Governor of that Province. No date.

Dalhousie, notes on Tomlin's *Life of Mr. Pitt,* especially on the Quebec Bill, 1791, modelling the Government of Canada. No date.

Dalhousie, memo. of Legislative Measures. No date.

VOLUME V

1822

Sherbrooke to Dalhousie, mentions the permanent provision being made for the Civil List. The difficulties met in an Assembly constituted as that of Lower Canada, where many of the members are totally uneducated and consequently easily imposed upon and misled by prattling Attorneys and designing demagogues, requires great patience and moderation as well as perseverance and firmness in a Governor to carry a measure, however beneficial to the country, which is liable to such exaggerated misrepresentations as that he proposed again bringing forward. Calverton, January.

Anthony Barclay to Dalhousie, relative to the contemplated discussions on the boundary between Canada and United States; part of the Detroit River cause of present difference and will probably be referred to a friendly Sovereign in conformity with the Treaty of Ghent. New York, January 8.

1822
New York, January 10. Barclay to Dalhousie, introducing Mr. Thompson, H.M.'s Astronomer and Surveyor on the boundary question.

Halifax, January 21. Kempt to Dalhousie, detailing the rivalry between the colleges at Halifax, Windsor and Pictou and suggests their difficulties would be removed by a union.

Halifax, January 22. Kempt to Dalhousie, praising his opening speech in confining himself to one subject and in separating the fixed and known expenses of the Civil Administration from contingent expenses.

Castle of St. Louis, January 22. Dalhousie to Ready, denying any promise to make his appointment equal to a certain sum.

Castle of St. Louis, January 25. Dalhousie to Bathurst, bringing the question of Permanent Civil List before the House in a way to obtain a positive decision appears to have roused the anger of the Canadian lawyers who carry with them the majority of votes by the ignorant habitant members. Their violent conduct and unguarded language show their intention of rejecting every wish of the Executive Government and of refusing every supply however necessary. The Speaker is now the firebrand. Is puzzled by the manners of the Catholic Bishop, who, despite his fair words, exercises his influence in the Council in the wrong way.

Quebec, January 27. Dalhousie to Kempt, the House has declared they will grant no subsidy nor supply to the King under any terms at present. As the present state of things would refuse all grants to Agricultural societies, hospitals, roads, canals, salaries, pensions, from henceforward, it is a blow the country could not stand. De Bartstch, a democrat, who has not been in his place these five years now disturbs the Legislative Council, which, however, is nearly unanimous.

Quebec, January 27. Dalhousie to Kempt, irregularity in arrival of mails and practical difficulty of making a new road for them.

Castle of St. Louis, January 28. Dalhousie to Ready, office of Private Secretary to Government and that of Provincial Secretary ought not to be conjoined as Duke of Richmond suggested as the former necessitates a knowledge of law and of the French language.

Castle of St. Louis, January 31. Dalhousie to Ready, expresses his opinion that those who, in Council or Assembly, feel they cannot support the measures of Government should resign their office before they place themselves in public opposition to H.M.'s interests.

February 5. Dalhousie, memo. of expenses in 1821 of establishments and objects of public charge for the support whereof a supply was asked from Assembly of 5 February, 1822.

Halifax, February 7. Kempt to Dalhousie, owing to the fact that almost all the officers of the Government being Englishmen the Canadian party in the House have ever been desirous of reducing the salaries to such a scale that no person but a Canadian will accept office under the Colonial Government.

Halifax, February 17. Stewart to Dalhousie, remarking on his difficulties from being among Frenchmen who have a constitution they cannot understand, mixed up as it is with French custom and English law.

Quebec, February. Dalhousie, notes on the King's Prerogative in regard to dissolution of Parliament on reading Hume's history of the reign of James I, 1621, as applicable to his present situation.

No date. Dalhousie, remarks relating to the Censitaire of La Salle and Sherrington.

1822

Dalhousie to Maclean, refers to past Session and difficulties with the Assembly. Revenue of the Crown in this province, hereditary and permanent, is sufficient to pay all the King's officers. Merchants petitioned Assembly for protection but were not listened to. Encloses his speech proroguing Parliament. Quebec, February 20.

Dalhousie to Colonel Ramsay, the Assembly having allowed the Revenue Laws to expire, next year they will have no funds in their Treasury. February 20.

Kempt to Dalhousie, approving of his methods and feeling convinced the Assembly, when aware of his tactics, will approve without hesitation all services of a popular nature and reject only such as may have a tendency, in their estimation, to strengthen the hands of Government. Halifax, February 21.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, the Assembly has refused to fulfil the obligations of their offer of 1810, and that offer should no longer be entertained by H.M.'s Government; it will always be a source of dispute. Thinks ill of the Catholic Bishop's double dealing. Province hopes for free admission of agricultural produce in payment for British manufactures imported. Quebec, February 24.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, forwarding letter from the Lord Bishop of Quebec, and stating the reason for his resigning from the Council. Quebec, February 25.

Extract of Lord Liverpool's Speech in the House of Lords on the *State of the Nation.* House of Lords, February 26.

Maitland to Dalhousie, regarding a tract of waste land between the Midland district and the River Ottawa; the store house at Richmond Landing Place. A supply of arms has reached Perth. Two field pieces for Richmond have not arrived. Refers to weakness and absurdity of Assembly. York, February 28.

Kempt to Dalhousie, is endeavouring to get the whole salaries of Judges in Nova Scotia voted permanently. Explains the delay in mails as due to bad roads and snow. Halifax, February 28.

Ryland to Dalhousie, naming the Catholic Bishop as the secret promoter of recent troubles. February.

Kempt to Dalhousie, has succeeded in getting the salaries of the Judges placed upon a permanent footing. Halifax, March 7.

Dalhousie to Maitland, no further settlers for the Military settlements between Ottawa and Perth. Folly of the Lower Canada Assembly. Lieut. Governor arriving in the spring. Castle of St. Louis, March 13.

Kempt to Dalhousie, regarding the political situations in their respective provinces. Halifax, March 14.

Dalhousie to Maitland, considers objects of military settlements accomplished and reduction of establishments necessary at an early date. Quebec, March 15.

Commissary General G. Wood to Harrison, forwards account of Expenditure for 1821, with explanation of difference between the foregoing estimate and the actual expenditure. Quebec, March 16.

New York Spectator. Copy of tables showing imports, exports, duties collected at Quebec in 1821. March 19.

Dalhousie to Drinkwater, provincial affairs do not mend, and continue to cause much vexation. Castle of St. Louis, March 20.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, makes suggestions for increasing the revenue of the Crown; proposes a duty on salt. March 23.

1822

March. William Smith to Dalhousie, concerning the union of two provinces.

March 24. Dalhousie to Chief Justice, cannot interfere in the management of the *Quebec Gazette.*

St. Louis, Street, April 4. The Lord Bishop of Quebec to Dalhousie, regarding the La Salle business, and his loss of property. The Clergy Reserves granted by Parliament and vested in a Corporation by Letters Patent cannot be transferred or allotted as indemnity to the parties concerned.

April 6. Dalhousie to the Editor *Quebec Gazette,* draft of a letter stating his objections to the conduct of the editors and the unfair exposition of actions and motives of Government and its apathy to the interests of the Crown.

April 13. Dalhousie to the Chief Justice, unable to suggest anyone as co-editor of *Quebec Gazette* with Neilson.

April 6. Dalhousie to the Lord Bishop of Quebec, replying to his letter on the matter of La Salle and Sherrington land grants; the Crown only acts as mediator.

York, April 8. Maitland to Dalhousie, referring to the Military settlements, suggests ascertaining whether H.M.'s Government intend continuing under the late reductions of the Army the gratuity to those discharged. Carleton Militia to be supplied with arms from Kingston.

Lake Superior, April 8. Plan of the country from Lake Huron to the Falls of St. Mary, Lake Superior.

Downing Street, April 10. Bathurst to Dalhousie, leaving to his discretion reductions in the Indian Department and retirement allowances. Expenses in the Engineer Department provided for in Ordnance estimates. Asks for his opinion on the concentration of the Military force in the Canadas to effect reduction in the Barrack and Commissariat Department.

Halifax. April 18. Kempt to Dalhousie, has received an addition of five hundred pounds to his salary and an allowance for the Private Secretary from the revenue of the coal mines in Cape Breton.

Castle of St. Louis, April 21. Dalhousie to A. W. Cochran, offering him the appointment of Civil Secretary.

April 23. Dalhousie. Memo. of a conversation with the Chief Justice on his application for the office of acting Provincial Secretary for his son.

April 24. Dalhousie to Cochran, explaining some details of his appointment to the Civil Secretaryship.

Halifax, April 24. Kempt to Dalhousie, has impressed on his Assembly the necessity of ascertaining the Governor's reasons for voting sums in the annual estimates before altering them. Has been unable to get any accounts of expense on Dalhousie College from Gregory.

Quebec, April 24. Cochrane to Dalhousie, accepting the appointment as Civil Secretary.

Quebec, April 25. Cochrane to Dalhousie, remarking that the office of Clerk of the Prerogative Court forms part of Civil Secretaryship.

April 25. Dalhousie to the Lord Bishop of Quebec, regrets he is unable to assist him on his visit to Gaspé.

April 25. Dalhousie to Montizambert, appointing him acting Provincial Secretary.

April 25. Dalhousie to Cochran, accepting the Duke of Richmond's view on the office of Clerk of the Prerogative Court.

May 5. Dalhousie to Gilbert Salton, describing present political situation.

Dalhousie to Hon. Mr. Irvine, expressing regret at his retirement from the Executive Council Board. **1822** May 5.

Dalhousie to Archdeacon Mountain, considers Government ought not to have interfered in the La Salle grant affair. Advises the Bishop to grant their lots freely to the Censitaires actually residing on them as he does not project any family residence there for himself. May 23.

Dalhousie to Ready. Knowing the difficulties in the Government of this Province is determined to entertain no sort of personal prejudices. On experience finds arrangement of offices intended by the Duke of Richmond unsuitable. Sorel, May 23.

Bathurst to Dalhousie, Receiver General Caldwell's desire that scarcity of funds in Civil Chest should be relieved. Encloses Caldwell's letter to R. Wilmot explaining this request. Downing Street, May 27.

Kempt to Dalhousie, recollecting that the late Sir James Craig expressed dissatisfaction at the want of method and regularity in keeping the public accounts, and the general impression at that time was that the Receiver General had a very considerable balance in his hands and would have much difficulty in settling his accounts. Will terminate the contract for the services of the *Chebucto,* now in Government employ. Seven officers and one hundred and thirty of the crew of the French frigate wrecked on Salle [Sable] Island have arrived on a small shallop. Halifax, May 30.

Dalhousie to Harrison, referring to advances from the Military Chest in aid of the Civil Government of Upper Canada, asking for instructions as to future. Quebec, June 4.

Enclosures:—

(1) Dalhousie to Harrison, has issued Warrant for £5000 to Sir P. Maitland. **1820** Quebec, December 12.

(2) Maitland to Dalhousie, requesting Warrant for £5,000 on Military Chest in favour of John Henry Dunn, Receiver General, for Upper Canada. York, November 30.

(3) Dalhousie to Harrison, regarding the issue of Warrant for £15,000 to Maitland from the Military Chest. **1821** Quebec, October 11.

(4) Maitland to Dalhousie, the recent failure of the negotiation for renewal of the Provisional Agreement between the two provinces has left him without means to defray the charges of the Government of Upper Canada. The accumulated distress of the Militia pensioners compels his request for £15,000. York, August 22.

(5) Charles Long to Simcoe, relating to the supply of funds for Upper Canada from the Military Chest. Lieut. Governor Clarke, Commander-in-Chief of H.M.'s Forces in Lower Canada authorized to give credit for not more than £5,000 and not less than £2,000 at one period. **1792** Treasury Chambers, June 15.

1822

Wallace to Dalhousie, progress of the college at Halifax and difficulty of getting money for it. Presbyterianism making great progress in the Province. Halifax, N.S. June 6

Cochran to Dalhousie, Neilson prepared to accept the editorship of the *Quebec Gazette.* Alteration in schedules accompanying despatch to Bathurst on financial affairs of province. Complaints of the conduct of the Sheriff. Quebec, June 15.

Cochran to Dalhousie, offering his own services as editor of the *Quebec Gazette,* in the event of Neilson not desiring to undertake the duty. Quebec, June 15.

1822

Sorel, June 17. Dalhousie to Cochran, referring to the editorship of the *Quebec Gazette*, and approving of Neilson. Sends Bathurst's "confidential" letter on subject of Union. Criticising present political situation.

Halifax, June 20. Kempt to Dauhousie, enclosing statement of expenses for Dalhousie College. Mr. George gone home to get Bathurst's consent to appropriation from Coal Fund. Rumour of Bill to unite Legislature of both provinces with alterations as regards the representations. A deficiency discovered in Military Chest, the cashier, Blackash, to be tried by General Court Martial.

Enclosure:—

June 12. Abstract of the expense incurred in carrying on the building of Dalhousie College.

Quebec, June 22. Cochran to Dalhousie, expresses his personal opinions on the union of the provinces and the *Quebec Gazette*.

Quebec, July 7. Dalhousie to Bathurst, regrets the surrender of islands near Amherstburg and Drummond Island, which will one day be severely felt in Upper Canada. Considers the American claim unreasonable and unfair. Acknowledges the Heads of the Bill for the reunion of the Legislature. Fears some difficulty will be found in continuing the taxes or Revenue Bills that actually expired on 1 May last, the clauses of language and qualifications will be disliked by the Canadians; they are however wise and proper and will not affect the language in the country which, with its Catholic religion, is the best bulwark of Canada.

Quebec, July 7. Dalhousie to Lord Melville, has visited the Military works at Isle aux Noix; suggests stone store houses should *not* be built. Lieut. Governor Burton has arrived. Union of the provinces may be carried through during the present session.

Quebec, July 8. Dalhousie to Barrie, sale of vessels on Lake Erie to Americans will increase prevailing idea that British Government is careless of safety and unwilling to incur expense on Niagara Frontier. The Grand River is unsuited as a naval post and unworthy of expense to improve it, though better than nothing.

Quebec, July 8. Herman W. Ryland, issues a Public Notice, by Executive Council, on claims against H.M.'s Government.

Gibraltar, July 9. Oglander to Dalhousie, is desirous of issuing good conduct medals, recruiting has been rapid; regimental funds increasing. Public affairs in Spain.

Enclosure:—

1821

Gibraltar, December 20. Oglander to Adjutant General, suggesting a good conduct medal for the most deserving men.

Quebec, July 10. Dalhousie to Drinkwater, arrival of Burton, to whom he will administer oaths of his office. Question of the union much talked of. Arrival of 7,000 emigrants of a very poor class from Ireland.

Quebec, July 19. Dalhousie to Drinkwater, Gordon's behaviour as regimental agent.

Quebec, July 12. Dalhousie to Bathurst, has purchased land in front of fortigcations at Quebec, in all about sixty-five acres.

July 12. Dalhousie to Lushington, transmitting copy of his letter relating to purchase of land at Quebec for Lords Commissioners of Treasury.

Quebec, July 15. Cochran to Dalhousie, memo. of agreement for officers as Collector of Customs at Coteau du Lac and St. Johns.

1822

Cochran to Dalhousie, reporting death of Mr. Wilson, Collector, at Coteau du Lac, his son having done duty for some time. Quebec, July 16.

John Simpson to Dalhousie, accepting office as Collector of Customs at Coteau du Lac. Chateau, July 16.

A. Bastable to Dalhousie asking for employment. Kingston, U.C., July 20.

Dalhousie to Dr. Hackett, expressing fears of exposing the province to disease from the Irish immigrants. July 21.

Dalhousie to Maitland, regarding further Military settlements in Lanark. Caldwell assures him the Union Act will pass this Session. Sorel, July 21.

Cochran to Dalhousie, postal difficulties between Sorel and Chambly; resignation of St. Denis postmaster. Montreal Bank Bill confirmed; the Quebec Bank delayed. Quebec, July 23.

Dalhousie to Maitland, asking him to assist Thomas Blair who is collecting indigenous plants for a Public Botanical Garden on the St. Helene's Island at Montreal. Sorel, July 26.

Enclosure:—

Dalhousie to Thomas Blair, instructing him to proceed to St. Helene's Island with plants for the garden. No date.

Dalhousie to Macfarlane, gardener, advising him to collect Canadian plants for St. Helene's Island. August 21.

Cochran to Dalhousie, representations about Irish immigrants' ill health not believed in England. Quebec, July 27.

Kempt to Dalhousie, returns after an absence of four weeks. Is pleased the change in Civil Laws has turned out well. Will send account of his tour in the Province. Halifax, July 27.

Dalhousie to Harvey, expressing his liking for Burton and planning Military assistance for civil government in Gaspé. Cockburn proposes to go there and see what is necessary. Sorel, July 29.

Dalhousie to A. Caron, considering the establishment of permanent Military Post in New Carlisle. Sorel, July 30.

Enclosures:—

Caron to Cochran, a house for troops could be rented from Alex. Hall. Paspebiac, July 2.

Hall to Caron, proposal for fitting up his new building for the troops. New Carlisle, July 1.

Dalhousie to Cockburn, necessary to establish Military Post in New Carlisle, Gaspé, to support Civil Magistrate in spring of 1823. Instructs him to examine and report on situation there with a view to carrying this out. Sorel, July 30.

Dalhousie to Harrison, recommending pay for Superintendent of Invalid Asylum at the Post of William Henry established in 1784, now housing one hundred and thirty destitute persons. Quebec, July 30.

Stewart to Dalhousie, improving conditions in Nova Scotia. Cochran's talents and integrity good, disposition might be better. Discusses union of the two provinces. His old friends Wallace, Uniacke, Morris, and Halliburton all well. Halifax, N.S., July 30.

Cochran to Dalhousie, sudden acceptance by Mr. Goudie of lease of King's Posts. Simpson's commission at Customs Officer at Coteau du Lac prepared. Asks if it is advisable to inform Bathurst by despatch of the course that has been adopted with respect to the Lieut. Governor and particularly the advance for house rent. Quebec, July 30.

1822
August 2. Newton to Dalhousie, joiner by trade, requesting employment.

Montreal, August 2. Dalhousie to Burton, Appeal Court a disagreeable duty but necessary in the litigious disposition of the people at present. Requests report of causes tried each term. Invites him to Sorel.

August 2. Dalhousie to Cochran, refers to Mr. Goudie; retains commissions for Mr. Simpson. To report on the arrival of Lieut. Governor. Irish immigrants in wretched condition; cure for this evil and many others can come from the Legislature alone. Hopes serious and just impressions will be made this summer on the public mind of the necessity to restore to the Executive Government that vigour and energy which springs from confidence in its ability and good sense to provide for the public safety in unforeseen emergencies. All these difficulties were obviously the consequences to be expected, which he in some degree prophesied more than once to the Assembly. His part must be perserverance and resolution that the country shall feel the effect of its own work.

Montreal, August 6. Dalhousie to H. W. Ryland, returns a circular from Civil Secretary's Office calling for information of a confidential nature not mentioned.

Quebec, August 8. Cochran to Dalhousie, relating to efforts to prejudice Burton against him; incident of James Stuart's invitation to dinner.

Quebec, August 8. Cochrane to Dalhousie, report of Council on King's Posts. Justice necessary in the townships. Felton, Nichols and Whitcher appointed to assist the Judges. Port of Entry to be opened at La Prairie. Suggesting McConnell to finish index in place of Simpson who goes to Coteau du Lac.

Halifax, August 9. Kempt to Dalhousie, describing his visit to Yarmouth, St. Johns and Fredericton. New bill regulating the trade between the Colonies and Europe and the West Islands will prove highly beneficial.

Sorel, August 10. Dalhousie to Cochran, referring to Burton and meeting James Stuart; makes a point of banishing politics from private company.

Quebec, August 11. Dalhousie to Mons. Perrault, ardently desires to take leading part in promoting education.

Woolwich, August 17. Colonel W. H. Ford to Dalhousie, introducing Major Cockburn, Royal Artillery, hopes he may have an opportunity to make sketches. Expresses regret at the death of Lord Londonderry and Sir Samuel Auchmethy in Ireland.

London, August 19. Duke of Wellington to Dalhousie, ordering reduction of Commissariat Establishment in the Canadas.

Quebec, August 20. Dalhousie to Harrison, referring to a Warrant for £1250 in favour of Felix Jetu for the purchase of land in St. Valier Street, St. Roch's suburbs.

Quebec, August 21. Dalhousie to Harrison, has granted a Warrant, dated 15 July, for £1955 to Ed. Jessup for ground in township of Augusta upon which Fort Wellington is situated.

Sorel, August 21. Dalhousie to Ready, residence at Gaspé being offered him, but cannot imagine anyone wishing to live there.

Sorel, August 21. Dalhousie to Cochran, thinks the Union Bill stands on too good a foundation of old right in the Crown and old practice in the province to admit of any question. Burying ground should be on low ground. Forbes said to resign Gaspé rather than live there; Ready willing to accept the post.

1822

Cochran to Dalhousie, thinks Ready wants Lieut. Governorship of Gaspé to retain his influence in the province; does not believe he contemplates residence. Connections of Speaker rousing the people over the Union Bill. The influential party in the house plan to remonstrate and refuse to proceed to business. Believes Monseigneur too deep and cautious to commit himself openly. The people in general are much more apprehensive of the measure as being calculated to fix their Curés upon them with unrestrained authority than as abridging the powers of the Bishop. George Ryland, though unpopular, is standing for election to House. Quebec, August 26.

Sir Thomas Maitland to Dalhousie, introducing Captain Libly of H.M.S. *Niemen*. Dissatisfaction at home over taxes, H.M. and Ministers not on good terms. Lisbon, August 30.

A. Bastable to Dalhousie, desires to obtain land near Montreal to form an Irish settlement. Asks for testimonial of character of his partners, Henry Mackenzie of Montreal, and Jacob Oldham of Terrebonne. Kingston, August 30.

Enclosure:—

Dalhousie to Bastable, testifying to the character of H. Mackenzie and J. Oldham. Sorel, September 13.

Lushington to Dalhousie, approves of advances from Military Chest on account of Civil Government of Upper Canada to be repaid out of first surplus revenue. Treasury Chambers, August 31.

Gordon to Dalhousie, wishes to retain the Agency of 26th Regiment which is returning to Ireland. London, September 7.

Newspaper cuttings from the *Albion*, relating to the boundary line embraced by the 6th Article of the Treaty of Ghent, particularly in connection with the importance of Cornwall Island, Long Sault Islands, Grand Island, Duck Islands, Navy Island and Grand Island in the Niagara River, Drummond's Island, and Barnharts Island, written by *A Canadian* and *Philos*. September 7.

Dalhousie to Couper, informing him of the Ready-Cockburn intrigue and suggesting an exchange for him with Cockburn. Sorel, September 8.

Dalhousie to W. Bullock, giving his opinion on the theft of a hound. Quebec, September 10.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, declining to carry out instructions to replace Uniacke as being injurious to the best interests of the Crown and Country. Sorel, September 10.

Sewell to Dalhousie, Marshall writes that Bathurst intends him to succeed Uniacke as Attorney General. Recommends his brother for Solicitor General. Quebec, September 18.

Cockburn to Dalhousie, submitting a report on the district of Gaspé and New Carlisle in particular with a view to establishing a Military Post there. Encloses plans. Quebec, September 20.

No enclosures.

Dalhousie to Sewell, when the vacancy in Solicitor Generalship occurs shall ask for the best talents at the Bar, declining all retrospect to claims or to politics of former times. Montreal, September 21.

Minutes of Meeting in Montreal of *British and Canadian School Society*, Daniel Fisher, Chairman, for the benefit of children of the labouring classes. September 21.

1822

Quebec, September 21. Cochran to Dalhousie, has deferred action regarding the new constitution of the Commission for the Jesuits Estates and also respecting the Lieut. Governor's pew in church.

Relly, September 23. Colonel John Ramsay to Dalhousie, introducing Lawrence Brown, son of Principal Brown of Aberdeen.

Montreal, September 25. Dalhousie to Kempt, the Union Bill has fallen through for a year because all classes in Canada, all merchants in London connected with Canada, the deputations from Upper and Lower Canada at that period earnestly pressed Mr. Pitt *not* to divide the country. Will not speak of the trade bills, being a decided advocate in their favour to lay a moderate duty upon every article that comes from a stranger; the consumer pays it and the consumer may leave it alone if he thinks it unreasonable.

Montreal, September 27. C. F. Grece to C. W. Grant, as requested sends two bundles of seed hemp for introduction into Canada of hemp growing as a staple commodity for exportation, with estimate of expense.

Montreal, September 27. Gordon to Dalhousie, further particulars as to the agency of 26th Regiment on its removal to Ireland.

Halifax, October 1. Kempt to Dalhousie, the union of King's College and Dalhousie College again proposed at a meeting held at Windsor.

Sorel, October 2. Dalhousie to Shaw, referring to retirement of Uniacke, can make no arrangement for office or place until actually called upon to fill the vacancy.

Halifax, October 8. Kempt to Dalhousie, refers to plan for the union of King's College and Dalhousie College. Intends going to England on leave in March. Maitland not yet decided on accepting the New Brunswick Government.

Chateau St. Louis, October 11. Dalhousie to Ready, regarding his military quarters and free passage home.

October 14. Dalhousie to Ready, declining any further application of a public nature.

Treasury Chambers, October 18. Harrison to Dalhousie, purchase of lots for defences at Quebec approved.

Halifax, October 22. Kempt to Dalhousie, Bathurst plans revision of the Royal Instructions to Lieut. Governors of North American Colonies. A sensation will be caused by an exposé of Caldwell's embarrassments. Sir Howard Douglas to take charge in New Brunswick and will command the troops in Nova Scotia during his leave. Post communication through New Brunswick shamefully attended to.

October 23. Dalhousie to Hon. F. Primrose, offering welcome and support on his arrival.

Quebec, October 25. Dalhousie to Gordon, asks for his personal account and remarks on the agency of 26th Regiment in Ireland.

Quebec, October 25. Dalhousie to Gordon, statement, in round sums, of amounts received in salary and fees.

Quebec, October 24. Dalhousie to Harrison, asknowledging copy of Treasury Minute directing the management of the Barrack Department on foreign stations to be transferred to the Ordnance.

Quebec, November 4. Dalhousie to Harrison, referring to the payment of £4,000 to A. Ferguson for lot purchased by Duke of Richmond.

Enclosure:—

1821

Quebec, December 12. Dalhousie to Harrison, regarding correspondence in connection with payment for land purchased for Military purposes in Quebec.

1822

Dalhousie to Chief Justice, returning papers on subject not named. November 4.

William Percival and T. A. Young to Cochran, informing him decrease of Revenue in 1822 due to small quantity of wine being imported. Comparative statement of Public Expenditure for the years 1819-20-21-22, and of the indemnities proposed. Quebec, November 6.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, introducing a Mr. P., [M. H. Perceval], Collector of H.M. Customs at Quebec and a Councillor also, who goes to England. November 6.

Dalhousie. Remarks relative to the Report of Council on the formation of an Auxiliary Land Board. No date.

Enclosure:—

The Report. Council Chambers, November 7.

Dalhousie to Chief Justice Sewell, offering office of Sheriff to his son, who accepted. An imprudent act. November 8.

Sewell to Dalhousie, accepting office of Sheriff for his son. November 8.

Dalhousie to Lord Lothian, discussing King's visit to Scotland and the benefits that will be derived from it. November 8.

Dalhousie to Macdonnel, discussing union of the provinces. Union in theory will not bring union in practice for some years at least. Either unite and command attention to the immediate concerns of the country, or withdraw H.M.'s troops and protection, and trade with them as a free country to manage themselves. A very whisper of such intention would terrify all Canada into any measure which H.M.'s Ministers might think proper to propose. By retaining Newfoundland, Cape Breton and Nova Scotia, Britain could open or shut the gates of the St. Lawrence as she pleased. Jealousy between the people of Upper and Lower Canada intense. November 23.

Dalhousie to Montague, the necessity of uniting the provinces. The people hostile to each other and need a general government. Would like to return home. November 23.

Gordon to Dalhousie, regrets delay in sending carpets out. Accoutrements for 26th Regiment will be supplied when necessary. London, November 27.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, referring to communication between the provinces by the Lachine and Grenville Canals; requests another £25,000 to complete the latter. Quebec, November 28.

Dalhousie to Harrison, reporting £25,000 repaid to Military Chest from Civil Chest, Upper Canada, and then advanced to Civil Chest, Lower Canada. Quebec, November 30.

Dalhousie to Uniacke, referring to the appointments of the Attorney General and Chief Justice, would not interfere in the matter. Quebec, November 30.

Dalhousie to Percival, asknowledging fairness of his claim for compensation, but refusing a land grant because locations given to emigrant settlers are positively imaginary as there are no means to cause surveys to be made. November.

John Walker to Dalhousie, seeking employment. Montreal, November.

A. McNab to Dalhousie, asks advice as to the disposal of a Jacobite relic, the broad sword of Prince Charles Stewart, which had been brought to Canada, and which he would like to present to the King. Williamstown, December 15.

1822

Quebec, December 16. Dalhousie to Bathurst, reductions in the Indian Department will be made; bad policy to curtail presents. Expenses of the Engineer Department and the necessary concentration of the forces in Canada. Breach of faith with Indians has to be avoided. Unwise to check work on the Citadel at Quebec, Isle au Noix and St. Helen's Island. Important to maintain Post at Sault Ste. Marie and follow the Americans as they extend their line to the westward, not only to protect the frontier but to maintain connection with the numerous tribes of Indians.

Quebec, December 20. Dalhousie to Harrison, forwards estimates for the coming year which allow for reductions in the Military Departments. Advisability of carrying on the establishments under way.

Enclosure:—

Quebec, December 18. Abstract of Reductions in the Military Department.

Quebec, December 20. Dalhousie to Bathurst, acknowledging two Bills to regulate the trade of Canada which will no doubt place him in future nearly independent of Legislative appropriations. Discussions have taken place in the provinces and local opinions given on the Union Bill in moderation.

Quebec, December 21. G. Wood to Harrison, forwarding annual estimates and explanatory remarks thereon.

Enclosure:—

Estimate of Public Expenditure for 1823.

Quebec, December 22. Dalhousie to Hale, giving his opinion on the Union Bill in regard to language, religion, and pay of members.

Montreal, December 24. H. Gates to Dalhousie, regarding his subscription to the children's school in Montreal.

No date. Dalhousie. Notes on a Report on the Penitentiary System of the United States, by Charles G. Haines.

No date. Census of Lower Canada 1822. Printed. Newspaper cutting.

No date. Newspaper cuttings, 1822:—Criticism of Past Session.

Jamaica, December 21. Speech of Governor of Jamaica on proroguing the Legislature.

No date. Speech of King of France, opening the Session of the Chambers.

No date. Address of Farming Society of Ireland, and Wellesley's reply.

No date. Canal proposed from Gulf of St. Lawrence to Bay of Fundy to improve trade with the Maritime Provinces.

No date. Maitland to Colonel H., criticizing the Assembly.

Treasury Chambers, December 31. Lushington to Dalhousie, approving his purchase of certain premises at Quebec for £1250, for military purposes.

No date. No date. Table showing the value of Imports into Quebec for the year 1822.

Dalhousie, various notes and anecdotes written over a period covering the years 1817-1822, on the following subjects: Thermometer. Climate in Nova Scotia. Duel at Halifax. American Indians. The Gulf Stream. Refugee negroes. The Falmouth Packets. American Antiquities. The cause of fogs on Nova Scotia coast. New Englanders. Story about Uniacke at Annapolis. Politics. Father Burke. Cape Breton. Judges in Nova Scotia. Height of Niagara Falls. New Brunswick and Prince Edward Island. Resources of United States. The name Yankee. Army wit, 1814. Sir George Prevost. Lord Dunmore. Lady Prevost. Gypsum quarries of Windsor, N.S. Causes

of pauperism. Montesquion's Letters on happiness and education. Indians of Upper Canada. American honesty. Bishop Stanser. American vanity. France. Toleration in religion. Lake Superior. General Burgoyne. General Tarleton. The Jesuits in China. Burke on Constitutional Government. Mr. Pitt. Lieut. Colonel Cockburn. Pigeons in Canada. **1822**

VOLUME VI

1823

Harrison to Dalhousie, authorizing purchase of site of Fort Wellington for £1955, from Edward Jessup. Treasury Chambers, January 3.

Dalhousie to McNab, considering the peculiar interest of the broad sword of Prince Charles Stewart, thinks it should be presented to the King by McNab himself. Castle of St. Louis, January 3.

Sewell to Dalhousie, an official copy of Papineau's extraordinary letter will be sent by Lindsay. Enclosed Report adopted as the basis of the leave and instruction given to choose another Speaker. St. Louis Street, January 7.

Dalhousie to Kempt, the Speaker has accepted a mission to England with an address against the Union by a common meeting held in the streets of Montreal, this without leave from House or Governor. The report is that the members from Montreal and districts around will not attend so that a quorum shall not be formed to choose a Speaker. January 7.

Dalhousie to Admiral Fahie, asking for a ship to take him to Halifax about 1st July. January 9.

W. B. Coltman to Cochran, encloses an estimate of local expenses. Audit Office, January 16.

No enclosures.

Sewell to Dalhousie, hopes nothing respecting R.C. religion will be inserted in the Bill it is proposed to submit to Parliament. Copy of a petition from the late Bishop Denaud could be procured. Quebec, January 19.

Kempt to Dalhousie, describing his failure to obtain funds for Dalhousie College attributing it to the intrigues of Dr. John [Inglis?] and the Bishop. Halifax, January 21.

Enclosures:—

(1) Baillie to Kempt, expresses his regret on being unable to procure funds for Dalhousie College from Bathurst. **1822** October 12.

(2) Adam Gordon to Kempt, Bathurst refuses to favour a grant for Dalhousie College. Downing Street October 12.

(3) George to Kempt, referring to Bathurst's reasons for refusing aid to Dalhousie College. October 16.

(4) George to Kempt, fails to secure any assistance for Dalhousie College from Bathurst. November 12.

(5) Observations and suggestions for accomplishing the union of King's and Dalhousie Colleges. No date.

J. Coffin, Secretary of The Baron's Club, which unanimously elected Dalhousie a member. **1823** January 21.

Dalhousie to Duke of Wellington, concerning reductions in establishments; if the Treasury can compress the writings required, it is there the reduction will be most effectually made. Quebec, January 23.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, urged by his medical advisers informs him that his inflamed eyes and violent headaches make it necessary to take a short leave to England in the spring. Has no intention of quitting his post. January 23.

1823
Quebec, January 24.

Dalhousie to Wilmot, instances of open interference in political matters by the Catholic clergy have been frequent, both by writing in the public press and lately from the pulpit. These may be the indiscreet acts of individuals, but they have not been censured by the superior members of the church. Approves the spirit and clauses of the instructions drawn by Monk, the King's supremacy justifies them and the improper conduct of the clergy has made them necessary. If the Union Bill is carried thinks this precisely the proper moment to assert the other, but if the one is abandoned the other should drop with it until the appointment of a Bishop shall offer a fit opportunity as it ought not to form any part of the Union Bill. It is a measure of amendment and should come as an Act of the Imperial Parliament. Again recommends giving Catholic church a Royal institution for the encouragement of schools in parishes. The Catholic clergy are not satisfied at being appointed only missionaries by the Bishop and removable as he pleases; neither are they pleased by the subdivision of his diocese which has been lately made under *Vicaires Generaux,* but actually installed by him as Bishops titular. Has received a paper from Mr. Mackenzie which expresses the wishes of the clergy.

January 24.

Dalhousie to R. Wilmot, giving suggestions for the Bill of Union. The seat of Legislature should be fixed and permanent buildings erected. Thinks Montreal most suitable for Parliament. The Crown and Clergy Reserves oppressive, impolitic and unjust. The clause admitting certain members to the Assembly without right of voting will not answer. Members in Upper Canada receive pay for attendance, not so in Lower Canada; thinks it will be necessary to put a stop to the former.

Quebec, January 24.

Dalhousie to Harrison, reductions in Commissariat Department must depend upon the reduction of writing required by the Treasury.

Enclosures:—

Quebec, January 23.

(1) Wood to Darling, showing reductions made in Commissary Department. The principle of contracting can be extended.

Quebec, January 16.

(2) R. Edwards to Darling, regarding the extension of system of contracting in the Commissary Department.

Quebec, January 20.

(3) Edwards to Darling, encloses amended returns for reductions in the Commissary Department. Withdrawing Commissariat Officer at Sorel will embarrass out-pensioners of Chelsea and Kilmainham Hospitals by necessitating their going to Montreal for their pensions.

January 24.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, absence of Papineau and Neilson has been seized upon by moderate men to choose Mr. Valliere as Speaker. Papineau and Viger have spread most unfounded alarms for their laws, language, and religion. Receives unwearied assistance from Burton.

Quebec, January 28.

Dalhousie to Sir Herbert Taylor, intimating he may have to ask for leave on medical grounds.

Quebec, January 29.

Abstract of claims made by Upper Canada on Lower Canada by Arbitrator for U.C., followed by remarks by J. Hale, Arbitrator for L.C.

Treasury Chambers, January 30.

Harrison to Dalhousie, payment of £4000 to Ferguson for land purchased at Quebec, approved.

District of Quebec, January.

Condemnation of a paper called *The Scribbler,* by the Grand Jury of Quebec.

1823

Dalhousie to Uniacke, Bathurst has given leave for Marshall to return to England. February 7.

William D. Lindsay and William Macrae, transmitting a statement of Governor's share of all sums received from seizures at St. Johns. St. Johns, Newfoundland. February 8.

Dalhousie to Uniacke, Bathurst assures him that after the testimony of his zeal and ability he has no intention of removing him. February 9.

Taylor to Dalhousie, seeking information relative to the Military establishments of the British empire and local resources in foreign stations and to determine what would be the general situation in event of war. Horse Guards. February 10.

Kempt to Dalhousie, thinks Papineau and Neilson are given more credit than they are entitled to. Prosperity in Nova Scotia returning. Halifax, N.S., February 12.

J. Ferguson Winter to Cockburn, giving information on Port Daniel River and settling townships there. No proper survey yet. Agricultural Society in embryo. Mill required. Paspébiac, February 15.

Dalhousie to Horton, acknowledging instructions from Treasury regarding the Receiver General's affairs; sends resolutions of Assembly and Council on the subject. February 17.

Buchanan to Dalhousie, introducing Dr. Fisher, editor of the *Albion,* New York. New York, February 18.

Stewart to Dalhousie, anxious for his health and return. Halifax, N.S., February 20.

Dalhousie to Drinkwater, Assembly now more moderate and reasonable as Neilson and Papineau in England. Castle of St. Louis, February 20.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, Assembly quiet and moderate so hopes a Bill of Appropriation will pass. Lieut. Governor's salary increased. Pensions granted to Monk and Ogden. Recommends vacant Chief Justiceship at Montreal should not be filled, believes two Chief Justices unnecessary in one province. February 20.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, regarding the request for a mandamus to a seat in the Legislative Council in favour of Lieut. Governor. Salaries for Speaker in Council and Speaker in Assembly should be provided. February 20.

Melville to Dalhousie, recommending Mr. Jaffray in Montreal for employment under government. Admiralty, February 24.

Dalhousie to Colonel C. R. Forrest, giving him four months notice of discharge from his duties. Castle of St. Louis, February 24.

Dalhousie to Darling, giving his reasons for discharging Forrest. Castle of St. Louis, February 25.

Dr. W. Hackett to Dalhousie, asking for assistance in obtaining his pay as Health Officer. February 26.

Dalhousie to Hacket, question of pay rests with Legislature. Castle of St. Louis, February 26.

Report of the Commissioners for the Adjustment of Land Claims for the Superior District of Gaspé to Dalhousie, describing the method and result of their work in settling conflicting claims. Quebec, February 28.

Forrest to Dalhousie, acknowledging his congé but complaining confidence withheld and no specific duties allotted him. Quebec, February 28.

Uniacke and Vanfelson to Cochran, giving opinion on the escheat of lands in Lower Canada where conditions of improvement have not been performed. Quebec, March 6.

1823
Quebec, March 12. Cochrane to Dalhousie, stating his opinions regarding the report on escheat in Lower Canada.

Quebec, March 6. Coltman to Cochran, transmitting schedule of heads of public expenses in 1821 and 1822 not covered by appropriations nor the Indemnity Bills and a statement shewing deficiency for the four years from 1819-1822.

Enclosures:—

1821
Quebec, March 5. (1) Schedule of Public Expenses in 1821, not covered by the Bill of Indemnity.

1822
Quebec, March 5. (2) Schedule of Public Expenses in 1822 not covered by the Bill of Indemnity.

1823
Quebec, March 6. Dalhousie to Buchanan, H.M.'s Consul at New York, asking him to inform Dr. Fisher that the *Royal Gazette* of Quebec is in want of an editor and inviting him to accept the post.

Treasury Chambers, March 8. Harrison to Dalhousie, compensation for losses in late war are to be made through the Commissary General.

Washington, March 10. Canning to Dalhousie, transmits a selection of the papers printed by order of Congress, relating to United States policy toward Indian tribes. Speech by Mr. Stirling on navigation of St. Lawrence on the report of a committee on foreign relations. Appropriation by Congress on opening a frontier road. Act for regulating commercial intercourse with H.M.'s North American and West Indian Colonies. An Act affecting internal import trade with Canada was passed last session.

Quebec, March 12. Dalhousie to Kempt, Halifax College unable to pay the debt, proposes Dr. Twining's Grammar School be carried on in the building. Bills of Indemnity for 1818 and 1822, inclusive, passed Assembly but too irregular in form to go through the Council; appropriations for this year are liberal. Considers the attack upon Sheriff's appointment by Andrew Stuart a cowardly stab at the Chief Justice.

Halifax, March 12. Kempt to Dalhousie, considers that if Sir James Craig had lived to govern the Canada's for ten years the influence of the Crown would not be in the degraded state in which he found it. Requires an additional Judge for the administration of justice in Cape Breton.

Sorel, March 14. Dalhousie to Hon. J. Cuthbert, refusing to grant waste lands of the Crown as land jobbing tends to arrest settlement instead of promoting it.

Berthier, March 17. Cuthbert to Dalhousie, expressing thanks for explanation of motives in disallowing grant for waste lands.

Admiralty, March 19. Melville to Dalhousie, will request Admiral Fahie to place frigate at his disposal for return to England on sick leave.

London, March 19. Gordon to Dalhousie, enclosing return of personal income 1819-1820-1821.

Enclosure:—

No date. (1) Return of net annual income.

Lanark, March 20. James Hall to Dalhousie thanking him, on behalf of the people of Lanark, for money collected by the Duke of Hamilton for a Church for them.

York, March 21. Maitland to Dalhousie, Mr. Sheriff's tract of land in Fitzroy to remain as granted.

Horse Guards, March 25. Taylor to Dalhousie, conveying Commander-in-Chief's approval of his taking discretionary leave for ill health.

1823

Gordon to Dalhousie, forwards account book, the carpets and various articles. Heaphey says the picture of General Wolfe is a copy, not an original. London, March 25.

Enclosure:—

(1) Clothing account 26th Regiment. No date.

Fisher to Buchanan, accepting offer of editorship of the Quebec *Royal Gazette*. New York, March 25.

Kempt to Dalhousie, describing further efforts to finance Halifax College, hopes for assistance from Legislature. Halifax, March 26.

Enclosure:—

(1) Kempt to House of Assembly, message asking for assistance for the College at Halifax. Government House, March 25.

Gordon to Dalhousie, regarding pay for his servant Jardine. London, March 31.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, reporting on session just closed and the calm good judgment of Mons. Valliere, the Speaker. The public accounts still in confusion and under strict enquiry by Executive Council. Assembly objects to twofold estimate, causing much discussion. Castle of St. Louis, March 31.

Distribution return of Companies of Royal Artillery serving in Canada under Command of Colonel Phillpott. Quebec, April 8

Harrison to Dalhousie, estimates and reductions approved by the Treasury. Treasury Chambers, April 9.

Caldwell to Dalhousie, desiring interview to remove unfavourable impression respecting his position and duties. Quebec, April 9.

A. G. Douglas to G. Railand, the season will not allow the execution of instructions in Batiscan and Cap de la Madeleine. Bostwic reports on Coffin's pretensions. Claims made by Moses Hart. Three Rivers, April 9.

Caldwell to Dalhousie, thanking him for limiting demands on him for the present to the ordinary payments required for the local establishments; for suspending all the larger appropriations until December next and for delaying until the 5th July the Warrants on the Permanent List. Facilities offered in laying his case before H.M.'s ministers are appreciated. Quebec, April 10.

Sir Ronald Ferguson to Dalhousie, introducing Thomas Anderson, a Scotch emigrant farmer. London, April 11.

General Edward Capel to Dalhousie, introducing Lieut. Cornwall of the 60th Regiment, who married a daughter of Lord Charles Somerset against his wishes and whose duties take him to Canada. London, April 14.

Dalhousie. Memorandum of remarks on Canadian society by Mr. Justice John Fletcher. Quebec, April 22.

Dalhousie to Hon. William Smith, suggesting formation of a Canadian Historical Society. Quebec, April 27.

Dalhousie to Vallières de St. Real, suggesting formation of a Canadian Historical Society. Returns grammar of the Micmac language. Quebec, April 27.

Dalhousie to Davidson, on his departure for England to lay the subject of the Provincial Chest and the Receiver General's representation before Treasury Board. Suggests Treasury allowing repayment to the Provincial Chest of the payments to the Clergy from 1813 to 1817, and of the interest of Army Bills, debts due to the province. Quebec, April 27.

1823

Quebec, April 27. Dalhousie to Bathurst, a balance of £79,000 is available for public use but is not in the Receiver General's Chest; begs for specific authority how to act.

Quebec, April 27. Dalhousie to Bathurst, forwarding Report by a Committee of Assembly in last session upon the Provincial Accounts. General wish for opinion of Law Officers of Crown in England on the right of Government to apply the proceeds of the Revenue and other sources permanently appropriated to certain purposes declared in the several Acts.

Enclosures:—

March 29. (1) Memorandum of Accounts from the Receiver General, Caldwell.

March 31. (2) Observations made by Dalhousie on the Memorandum.

April 9. (3) Dalhousie, will lay before the Council his letter to Bathurst.

Quebec, May 3. H. W. Ryland to Dalhousie, lays before him a memorandum on the deficiencies of the Provincial Revenues of Lower Canada.

Enclosure:—

Memorandum relating to revenue in the hands of the Receiver General.

Paris, May 3. Sir J. M. Doyle to Dalhousie, introducing Lieut. Cornwall, of 60th Regiment.

London, May 5. Lord Fitzroy Somerset to Dalhousie, introducing Lieut. Cornwall, 60th Regiment.

Williamstown, May 6. David Thomson to Hon. John Hale, reporting upon Barnharts Island near Cornwall, U.C., as of little importance to navigation in the St. Lawrence. The island belongs to the United States.

Quebec, May 7. Dalhousie to Smith, naming a committee for the Canadian Historical Society; the fees proposed and place of meeting.

Sorel, May 10. Dalhousie to Canning, thanking him for the public documents sent. Remarks on the question of Union. The affair of *Phoenix* steamboat has terminated amicably. Will visit Halifax and New Brunswick, regrets the death of Lieut. Governor of that province. Remarks on his own ill health.

Sorel, May 10. Dalhousie to Vallières de St. Real, expressing his views regarding the Canadian Historical Society.

Quebec, May 10. Cochran to Dalhousie, an advance made for the current expenses of the Court of Oyer and Terminer. Application from Commissioners of Lachine Canal for money already put in Caldwell's hands, but not now there. Has communicated to Robert D'Estimauville he will not succeed to the position of Grand Voyer.

Batiscan, May 11. A. G. Douglas to Railand, giving estimates for repairing mill on River Envier and constructing another in Seignory of Batiscan. Importance of other mills on the rivers Veillette and des Chutes.

Three Rivers, May 13. Douglas to Railand, the Lots et ventes of the Commune of Three Rivers belong to His Majesty and not to the Jesuit's Estates.

Quebec, May 14. Cochran to Dalhousie, asking him to settle whether Mr. Billop, who is 86 years old, or Mr. Chipman should be acting Lieut. Governor of New Brunswick although the Commission gives him no actual authority except when resident within the province.

1823

Sewell to Dalhousie, asking for his decision as to who will be appointed acting Lieut. Governor of New Brunswick. According to Royal Instructions the Government is to be administered at Fredericton. Billop is unable to leave St. John and the people favour Chipman. May 14.

Cochran to Dalhousie, respecting the swearing in of Taschereau as Grand Voyer. Mrs. Baby's petition for the Crown and Clergy Reserves in Sherrington, granted her late husband, objected to. Mr. Gore coming from Ireland to act as Comptroller. Quebec, May 16.

Dalhousie to Hon. Ward Chipman, offering to go to Fredericton to confirm Council choice, and remarks discountenacing Billop. Intends to leave Quebec on 20th June for Halifax. Sorel, May 17.

R. Cardoza to Dalhousie, introducing John Felton who is to reside in Quebec with his brother, a member of the Council. Gibraltar, May 18.

Douglas to Railand, has difficulty in searching land titles at Three Rivers. Three Rivers, May 20.

Vanfelson to Dalhousie, applying for office of Solicitor-General of Province. Quebec, May 20.

Dalhousie to Irvine, regretting Mr. Young's removal from office. May 21.

Dalhousie to Vanfelson, acknowledging his letter applying for the position of Solicitor-General. May 23.

Dalhousie to Fletcher, expressing good will towards him. May 24.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, introducing Bishop McDonnell who is going to England. Sorel, May 27.

Dalhousie to R. Wilmot, introducing Bishop McDonnell of Upper Canada. Sorel, May 27.

Cochran to Dalhousie, compensation to be made on revoking Letters Patent of Sherrington, relating to land held by Languedoc, the Bishop and McCallum. Mr. Gore's appointment. Census. The prisoner, Fitzgerald, to be sent to England on the *St. Lawrence*. Mr. East, Naval Officer, neglects to send in his accounts. Caldwell and Lindsay, of Trinity House, complain of his negligence. Quebec, May 27.

Dalhousie to Harrison, requesting information as to travelling regulations and compensation to officers, their wives and servants. Cost of transportation between Quebec and Montreal. Quebec, May 29.

Cochran to Dalhousie, application of Act of 7th and 8th William 3rd to inland navigation recognized by Canada Trade Act. Alarm felt for trade in consequence of seizures in Montreal. Quebec, May 31.

Presentment of Grand Jury to Court of Oyer and Terminer, complaining that of three score bills of indictment all but five were returned to Crown Lawyers from want of witnesses arising from the necessary means assigned by Law to obtain their attendance. Montreal, May.

Cochran, gives his opinion on a paper from the Judges respecting the appointment of Mr. Sewell as Sheriff. May.

Cochran to Dalhousie, with reference to Desbarat's commission as Captain. Grant to Mr. Mentanach at Upton does not interfere with Judge Perrault. Repairs to Castle are progressing. Gives an account of the murder of a woman, the wife of a shoemaker, on the Glacis. Quebec, June 2.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, referring to the purchase of buildings from Hudson's Bay Company at St. Mary's Falls for the occupation of that place as a military post. Quebec, June 3.

1823 Enclosures:—

Quebec, May 28. (1) Darling to Thomas Thain, agent for the H.B. Company, asking their terms for the purchase of buildings at St. Mary's Falls for occupation as a Military post.

Montreal, May 31. (2) Thain to Darling, does not consider himself invested with sufficient authority to state terms of sale of buildings at St. Mary's Falls, but will transmit the enquiry to the Governor of the H.B. Company.

Sorel, June 3. Dalhousie to Harvey, the miscarriage of letters and returns from Royal Engineer Office at Niagara should be investigated by Sir Peregrine Maitland.

Quebec, June 4. Fletcher to Dalhousie, accepting judicial office at Gaspé on Mr. Caron's resignation, but hopes he may soon be transferred to a more civilized part.

Gart Creek, Cornwall, June 4. William McDonald to McNabb, requesting testimonial as Land Surveyor.

Treasury Chambers, June 5. Harrison to Dalhousie, allowance for Mr. Gray, assistant Barrack Master at Kingston, and gratuities in the Barrack Department.

Downing Street, June 5. Bathurst to Ward Chipman, authorizing him to act as Lieut. Governor until a successor is appointed to the late Major-General Smyth.

Sorel, June 5. Dalhousie to Sherbrooke, reviewing political situation, particularly that relating to finance, agriculture, and the union. The spring Session of 1822 ended in a refusal of everything he had proposed to the Assembly and in the suppression of the Revenue Bills that were most productive. Papineau and Neilson volunteered to carry home the petition against the union. Viger was rejected unanimously and Vallières was unexpectedly placed in the Speaker's Chair. Sums far beyond the means of the Treasury were voted but no new source of revenue was proposed. It is now necessary to ascertain the actual means in the Chest, the needs of Government for the ordinary payments of the year, also the balances applicable to extraordinary appropriations. A balance of £80,000 is acknowledged by the Receiver-General, but is not actually in hand. Thus embarrassed, those to whom various large sums were due were notified that Treasury can only pay when means are provided. Agriculture in every part is improving slowly.

Three Rivers, June 11. Douglas to Railand, is arranging a meeting with Mr. Foy.

Quebec, June 12. Dalhousie to James Hall, acknowledging letter from the inhabitants of Lanark. Will promote their interests whenever possible.

June 12. Dalhousie to Taylor, grateful for leave granted, but health recovered and leave not required at present.

Montreal, June 12. Hon. J. Richardson to Dalhousie, considers that the disturbances in Montreal originate in the old custom of charivari and suggesting that there be one Chairman of the Quarter Sessions instead of two. Mr. McCord and Mr. Mondelet are unfit for the position of Chief Magistrate.

June 17. Inhabitants King's County, Nova Scotia, to Dalhousie, Address of welcome on his return to Nova Scotia, signed by twenty-three persons.

Montreal, June 17. Richardson to Dalhousie, is of opinion that Mr. Oldham is a very fit person to fill the position of Chief Magistrate in Montreal: considers that neither Shaw nor Duchesnay are competent.

1823

Commissioner Barrie to Dalhousie, recommends canal into Burlington Bay, and that Burlington Heights be held as a Military position in time of war so that the transport of stores to Lake Erie might be safely carried on independent of the Niagara frontier. Kingston, June 18.

Dalhousie to Jacob Oldham, asking him to accept the position of Chief Magistrate of Police at Montreal. Quebec, June 20.

W. B. Coltman to Dalhousie, laying before him a report of the Committee of Audit on the accounts of the Collector of Customs, especially the recommendations therein and those of a more general and permanent nature stated separately. Also a Report on the accounts of the Receiver General and arrears due on the King's Domaine. Submits some remarks he has prepared on the proposed auxiliary Land Board. Considers that Mr. Cuthbert's influence with the Catholic clergy might be rendered of much use. Quebec, June 20.

Maitland to Darling, furnishing a detailed account of the probable cost of a bridge at Kingston to replace the scow now in use. Stamford, June 25.

Douglas to Railand, reporting on his visit to Batiscan where he spent the 12, 13, 14 and 15 May, in an effort to collect arrears of taxes. Some tenants have not paid for fifteen or twenty years. Many persons ask for concessions. Gives an estimate, with observations, for re-establishing the forces at Batiscan, dated 2 February. Three Rivers, June.

VOLUME VII

J. C. Herries to Dalhousie, transmitting a statement of materials furnished to the Civil Government by the Royal Engineers Department at Quebec from June 25, 1816, to December 24, 1822, and requesting payment amounting to £3,419.8½ currency. Treasury Chambers, July 2.

Enclosure:—

(1) E .W. Durnford, Lieut. Colonel, R. E., to J. H. Adams, enclosing detailed statement of materials supplied to the Civil Government. (Statement not here enclosed). Quebec, February 18.

Inhabitants of Halifax to Dalhousie, Address of Welcome on his return to Nova Scotia. Halifax, July 8.

Dalhousie in reply to the people of Halifax, assuring them of his continued interest and regard. Halifax, July 8.

Chipman to Dalhousie, thanking him for his readiness to assist in relieving the situation in New Brunswick by appointing him to carry on the administration of the government. Forwards documents relating to the boundary question. Fredericton, N.B., July 14.

Chipman to Dalhousie, has received despatch from Bathurst stating it to be in contemplation to submit to His Majesty a plan for the revision of the Royal Instructions under which the Governors of H.M.'s Colonies are now acting and asking for suggestions. Saint John, N.B., July 18.

William Black to Dalhousie, presents a Memorial from the Canal Committee begging him to recommend to H.M.'s Ministers that a canal be built from Au Lac to Bay Verte to connect the waters of the Bay of Fundy with those of the Gulf of St. Lawrence, at a cost of £70,000, on the grounds that it would encourage settlement and trade, enable fishing vessels on both sides of the Bay of Fundy to proceed to the fishing grounds of Newfoundland and Labrador and be of use in case of war with United States. Saint John, N.B., July 21.

1823

Saint John, July 3 and 7. Attached:—

Extracts from Canal Committee Meetings.

Saint John, July 22. Black to Kempt, informing him that Z. Wheeler and Charles Simonds will present further explanations relative to the proposed canal.

Enclosure:—

Halifax, July 26. Zalmon Wheeler and Charles Simonds, report on the proposed Canal across the isthmus between the Gulf of St. Lawrence and the Bay of Fundy, taken in part from the Reports of Messrs. Minette and Johnston and from a plan in possession of the New Brunswick government.

Philadelphia, July 23. William Bainbridge to Dalhousie, introducing Mr. Contee who will visit Quebec.

Saint John, July 25. Dalhousie, in answer to a Memorial from a Committee of Merchants from New Brunswick assuring them of every assistance he may be able to give them.

Truro, N.S., July 29. Inhabitants of Colchester to Dalhousie, presenting an address of welcome on his arrival in Nova Scotia.

Truro, July 29. Dalhousie to the Magistrates of Truro, thanking them for their address of welcome.

Horse Guards, July 30. Taylor to Dalhousie, Sir Howard Douglas's appointment to the Governorship of New Brunswick is contemplated.

Pictou, N.S., July 31. Inhabitants of Pictou to Dalhousie, presenting an address of welcome on his visiting the town.

Pictou, July 31. Dalhousie to the Magistrates of Pictou, thanking them for their address.

On Board H.M.S. *Nieman*, August 10. Dalhousie. Memorandum on the story of *Quentin Durward*.

Quebec, August 12. Dalhousie to Bathurst, giving further information as to the cost of erecting the bridge proposed between Kingston and Fort Frederick and stressing the importance of such communication to H.M.'s service.

Fredericton, N.B., August 14. Chipman to Dalhousie, hears from London that Sir Colin Hacket is reported to be soliciting the Lieut. Governorship of New Brunswick.

August 14. Ryland to Cochran, enclosing extracts from Council Minutes containing questions put to Mr. Coldwell by a special Committee of Council.

Enclosures:—

Castle of St. Louis, August 14. (1) Minutes of the Executive Council, committee of three members appointed to report as to whether the Receiver General is in a position to pay the demands of Government for warrants amounting to thirty-three thousand pounds. At the same time His Excellency appointed Sir Francis Burton, Lieut. Governor, and the Honourable Messrs. Smith and Hale to be the said Committee.

Council Chambers, Quebec, April 24. (2) Report of the Committee of the whole Council on the deficiency in the accounts of the Receiver General.

1812

Council Room, September 10. (3) J. Sewell, chairman of a Committee of the whole Council, reports that the deficiency in the accounts of the late Receiver General is being liquidated by his son, the present Receiver General. The amount of £6548.2.3 has been paid, the residue of £20,064.11.6 Stg. will be completed by November, 1815.

(4) John Caldwell, giving an explanation of his late father's indebtedness to the Crown when Receiver General; pledging his own property as security for the repayment of the debt and asking for a period of three years in which to make good the amount of £20,000. **1812** Quebec, September 10.

Chipman to Bathurst, explaining the grounds and motvies which governed Council in appointing him acting Lieut. Governor of New Brunswick. **1823** Fredericton, N.B. August 14.

Coltman to Dalhousie, accepting a seat in the Executive Council. Quebec, August 16.

Burton to Dalhousie, the report of a Special Committee on the repayment of funds by the Receiver General. Quebec, August 16.

Richardson to Dalhousie, stressing the importance of continuing work on the Lachine Canal. He and Mr. Garden will pledge themselves to the Bank of Montreal for money required if there is a certainty of repayment in January next. Montreal, August 18.

Dalhousie to Richardson, depends entirely upon the measures which the Legislature shall see fit to take on the bankruptcy of the Treasurer. Sorel, August 19.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, requesting advice as to how to proceed in the matter of the bankruptcy of the Receiver General. Quebec, August 20.

Dalhousie to Lord Melville, unable to return to England this summer on account of circumstances, but hopes to do so in the spring. August 20.

Cochran to Dalhousie, has been informed that Mr. George Hamilton is helping Caldwell through the confusion of his affairs. The Chief Justice suggests Crown Officers be directed to look after interests of the Crown by attaching or otherwise securing all Caldwell's resources as assets to meet the public debt. Wishes to know if the future revenues are to be kept by the Commissioners in the Bank of Montreal or Bank of Quebec. Quebec, August 21.

Cochran to Dalhousie, will have to resort to Military Chest for £15,000 necessary to meet immediate expenses. Col. Darling does not consider himself authorized to advance that amount from the Chest. Quebec, August 22.

Gordon to Dalhousie, forwarding four yards of ribbon for the Knight Grand Cross of the Order of the Bath, sufficient for two. The King's picture will be forwarded. Quebec, August 23.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, the Receiver General has declared himself bankrupt in the widest extent of the word. The finances of the province have been involved more by the ambiguous conduct of the Receiver General and by the delicacy of the Assembly towards him as a respectable member in society than by any confusion in the accounts or want of means to cover expenditures. Now forced to advance from the Military Chest as required and the Trustees are instructed to pay back as the current receipts shall enable them. Quebec, August 24.

Dalhousie, memo. on Commissioner Barrie's opinion that a Canal would be advantageous to the province. August 26.

Cochran to Dalhousie, seeking his opinion regarding actions for the escheat of some lots of land as an experiment of the practicability or convenience of such a proceeding. Will keep a close watch for any further suspicious transactions by Caldwell and act upon instructions. Quebec, August 26

Cochran to Dalhousie, Dr. Fisher has arrived to take up his appointment as Editor of the *Gazette*. Quebec, August 27.

1823

Sorel, August 28. Dalhousie to Alex. Maclean, referring to the total bankruptcy of the Receiver-General with a loss of £100,000, which will fall on the Treasury in England ultimately. It has been long foreseen.

Quebec, August 28. Cochran to Dalhousie, has issued a warrant for Judge Ogden's salary. Col. Vassal to proceed to St. Denis on temporary warrant for travelling expenses. The Jesuits' Fund balance in May was £1500.

Quebec, August 30. Cochran to Dalhousie, advances from the Military Chest and payment of outstanding warrants.

September 1. Dalhousie to Cochran, regarding his meaning as to the payment of warrant as expressed in the Minute of Council. If the Civil government is to borrow from the Military Chest it must do it in the form which the system of the Military Chest requires. "Outstanding unpaid warrants" is a term far too wide to be undertaken. Has the power to order the Collector of Customs to pay the amount of Bonds in his possession into the Military Chest and shall most assuredly do so if necessary.

Quebec, September 1. Captain Dickson to Dalhousie, the *Hebe* has arrived with 280 emigrants from Cork and Limerick. A few respectable families, but most of them a poor class. Arrangements have been made for them at Fort Wellington. Dr. Dickson, a surgeon in the Navy, is in charge of them. The *Stakesby* sailed the same day from Cork and is expected.

September 1. Dalhousie to Sir Herbert Taylor, regarding the proceedings of the Court Martial and recommending the removal of Lieut. Colonel Burns from command of the 37th Regiment on account of his harsh, unkind and jealous conduct towards his officers.

Quebec, September 1. Dalhousie to Taylor, recommending Col. Fitzgerald for command of the 1st Battalion 60th Regiment on sudden death of Lieut. Colonel Andrews.

September 3. A. G. Douglas to Darling, remarking on his Agency to the Jesuits' Estates, and suggesting they should be administered like the Seignory of Sorel. Had the lease of Cap de la Magdeleine been granted it would have been a precedent for granting leases of all H.M.'s Seignories in this Province.

New York, September 3. Bishop to Dalhousie, asking for letters of introduction to nobility and gentry in England as he proposes spending a year there.

Quebec, September 3. R. Christie to Dalhousie, expressing the disappointment of the inhabitants of Paspebiac at not receiving a visit from him on his return from Nova Scotia.

Quebec, September 5. Cochran to Dalhousie, informing him of the payment of outstanding warrants and also of the usual monthly pay lists to the Engineers.

Montreal, September 10. *Canadian Courant*, an article on the Customs House at Couteau du Lac signed "John," with a reply by the editor of the paper.

Halifax, September 12. Bishop Inglis to Kempt, making suggestions regarding the union of King's and Dalhousie Colleges.

Albany, September 13. Dewitt Clinton to Dalhousie, transmitting the first two volumes of the Transactions of the New York Historical Society.

Quebec, September 18. Cochran to Dalhousie, asking instructions for issuing the warrant for Sir F. Burton's salary.

Montreal, September 20. Dalhousie to Colonel Gore, is unable to anticipate the expected papers relating to Mr. Young.

1823

Dalhousie to the Catholic Bishop, will form no opinion on the subject of the Pamphlet alluded to, but intends transmitting a copy to Bathurst requesting his instructions. Montreal, September 20.

Percival to Dalhousie, stating that his duties as Collector of Customs prevented his attending the Court of Appeals. Quebec, September 20.

Caldwell to Dalhousie, enclosing extract of a letter from Mr. Davidson. Quebec, September 22.

Enclosure:—

(1) Davidson to Caldwell, stating that after an interview the claims made were apparently admitted by the Chairman of the Audit Office, but the system disapproved of. As they wish to come to a settlement, will report in favour of the balance due by the Military Chest, but says the security given bears no proportion to the amount in his hands. London, July 29.

Dalhousie to Caldwell, acknowledging his letter and the copy of Davidson's enclosed. Does not anticipate any favourable result, but waits for official communication from H.M.'s Government. Sorel, September 24.

Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to letters received relating to Caldwell's case and the repayment of sums due. Quebec, September 23.

Cochran to Dalhousie, enclosing two proclamations for signature; is proroguing the Legislature. Asks advice for transporting Burke and Kelly, two pardoned men. Some method, such as paying for transportation in similar cases, should be devised. A man named Ivon is condemned at Three Rivers and a pardon being sought for him by Mr. Hale. The repairs at the Castle have been completed. Quebec, September 22.

C. W. Durnford, statement of the proposed establishment of persons to be employed in the Royal Engineers' Department. Quebec, September 24.

Norman Uniacke to Kempt, enclosing his observations on the Commissions under which the Governor-in-Chief administers H.M.'s Government in British North America, in connection with a plan for the revision of the Royal Instructions which accompany the Commission. Mount Uniake, September 26.

Dalhousie to Cochran, has found the abilities of Mr. Neilson's son are altogether unequal to the task of King's printer. Dr. Fisher has been appointed to conduct the Government *Gazette* and the two commissions of editor and printer have been given him. Sorel, September 26.

Maitland to Dalhousie, intends placing the settlers expected from Ireland in the Johnstown and Bathurst districts. Queenston, September 27.

Dalhousie to James Buchanan, asks for names of two men to whom money was issued on their pretence to be British officers. Regarding his brother's intentions as to land, explains that there is no safe plan for granting it until the lands are surveyed and mortgages are placed on record. Sorel, September 29.

Cochran to Dalhousie, regarding threats made by Judge Kerr against him and his continuing to practise law while Civil Secretary. Quebec, September 30.

Neilson to Cochran, has been unable to come to terms with Dr. Fisher over profits of the Quebec *Gazette*. Quebec, October 2.

Fisher to Cochran, in view of Neilson's refusal to accede to his proposal respecting the Quebec *Gazette*, is ready to issue prospectus of a new paper. Quebec, October 2.

Cochran to Dalhousie, stating that Judge Kerr has made overtures with a view to dropping the question he proposed placing before the Government regarding his (Cochran's) practicing law while Civil Secretary. Quebec, October 2.

1823

Sorel, October 2. Dalhousie to Clinton, thanking him for Transactions of the New York Historical Society.

Quebec, October 2. Cochran to Dalhousie, asking for a decision on the report of the Judges in the case of Pounder, lately convicted. Forwards Ferder's memorial, but is unable to find work for him. Dr. Fisher and Mr. Neilson discuss terms for carrying on the *Gazette*. Davidson writes on matters related to Caldwell's case and a new arrangement for the office of the Receiver General.

Quebec, October 4. Cochran to Dalhousie, it is reported that James Stuart is to be appointed Attorney General; Mr. Reid to be Chief Justice of Montreal and Mr. Uniacke raised to the bench.

Sorel, October 6. Dalhousie to Percival, informing him that the duties of an Executive Counsellor precede all others.

Regents Park, London, October 6. Forrest to Dalhousie, stating that the Secretary at War withheld his half pay and now demands the return of £129.

London, October 8. Gordon to Dalhousie, the vacancy in the 26th Regiment has been filled by Ensign Calder.

Downing St., October 9. Horton to Dalhousie, as the office of Receiver General of the Provincial Revenue was imposed on Mr. Caldwell by the Assembly without allowing him any additional salary, it is impossible to suppose that Parliament will make good the defalcation of the Colonial Revenue.

Downing St., October 9. Horton to Dalhousie, recommends course to be adopted in connection with Caldwell's bankruptcy and the £25,000 drawn in 1822 from the Military Chest in aid of civil government. £32,000 or under may be drawn from Military Chest which, after the striking of a balance, may appear to be due and against which no real claims exist on the part of H.M.'s Government. The object of this payment will be to replace any sums of money from the Colonial Fund, the legality of which cannot be maintained.

Treasury Chambers, October 9. Harrison to Horton, referring to Caldwell's bankruptcy, it is suggested the proper law officers should draw up a statement of the several branches of Revenue raised in Canada specifying whether raised under British Acts or Colonial Acts and whether any and what branches of such revenue is applicable by H.M.'s authority without a previous appropriation of the Colonial Legislature. Measures to be adopted towards Caldwell and his office, and providing proper custody for the public money.

Quebec, October 10. Dalhousie to Catholic Bishop, will inform him later on the subject of the pamphlet by Chaboillez.

Custom House, Quebec, October 11. Percival to Dalhousie, acknowledging his direction to attend the terms of the Court of Appeals and will inform the Commissioner of H.M.'s Customs.

Paspebiac, October 14. Judge Caron to Dalhousie, understands that the Lieut. Governor of Gaspé is on his way out from England and will reside in the Paspebiac district.

Quebec, October 17. Dalhousie to Harrison, Mr. Adams, Deputy Commissary General, proposes reductions in the Department of Accounts.

Quebec, October 17. Dalhousie to M. G. Prevost, regrets the cruelty and injustice done to the memory of his brother, Sir George Prevost.

1823

General Frederick St. John to Dalhousie, introducing his son, Frederick, Captain in the 52nd Regiment at Halifax. — The Hall Sussex, England, October 20.

Cochran to Dalhousie, asking his opinion as to whether the proposed change in the title of the *Gazette* to the *Quebec Royal Gazette,* would be legal. — Quebec, October 20.

Dalhousie to Kempt, agreeing to the union of King's and Dalhousie Colleges. — Three Rivers, October 26.

Cochran to Dalhousie, proprietors of the Quebec *Mercury* consider government sanction essential before proceeding with publication in consequence of a letter from Neilson and Cowan. — October 28.

John Young to Dalhousie, describing agricultural progress in Nova Scotia, and stating the number of mills in operation. The defeat of his party in the recent elections. — Willowpark, Halifax, October 28.

Peter Turguand to Darling, giving information with respect to the resources of his Department in case of war. Canada is entirely dependent on England for money and provisions. — Commissary General's Office, Quebec, October 30.

A. Lane to Charles Benns, referring to judgment on the petitions of six prisoners, John McGregor, Richard Rollings, Paul Mabey, Donald McDonald, Thomas Owen, and William Duckendorff, for contempt, which will be passed when Chancellor is assured no return of the like conduct will be resorted to and when he is assured the judgment will be enforced. — Charlottetown, October 30.

Colton to Dalhousie, informing him that the Receiver General's balance exceeds what it was stated to be at the period of Davidson's departure by £20,000. — Quebec, October 31.

R. W. Horton to Dalhousie, the Legislature should be recommended to provide such an additional salary to the Receiver General as may afford him fair and competent remuneration without compelling him to seek for such by the use of the public money, and a quarterly audit should be held of the money in his hands. — Downing Street, November 5.

Coltman to Dalhousie, returning Mr. Cuthbert's letter. — November 5.

Kempt to Dalhousie, enclosing copy of a letter from the Lieut. Governor of Prince Edward's Island regarding friction with the inhabitants and subsequent proceedings in Court of Chancery. — Halifax, November 5.

Enclosure:—

C. D. Smith to Kempt, relating to recent troubles and asking for a detachment of troops. — Charlottetown, October 29.

Dalhousie to Harrison, referring to sums advanced from the Military Chest to the Lanark settlers in Upper Canada. A ten year mortgage in favour of the Government has been placed on land allotted to each settler for the amount advanced. — Quebec, November 6.

Smith to Kempt, has no intention of pressing Chancery proceedings until Government at home is heard from. — Charlottetown, November 6.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, all discharged soldiers and emigrants located in the Military settlement have been returned by Q.M.G.'s Department for their land deeds free of expense. About 445 patents have been issued. — Quebec, November 7.

1823

Quebec, November 7. Dalhousie to Harrison, reductions in Commissariat Department, Turguand reports unable to carry on without addition of Deputy Assistant, asking for appointment of Assistant Commissary General Mason.

Enclosure:—

Commissary General's Office, Quebec, October 21. P. Turguand to Dalhousie, reporting on reductions in the Commissariat Department, and giving a Return of the various posts with officers in charge of each.

Quebec, November 7. G. Harvey, Deputy Adjutant General, Report of Establishment of Deputy Adjutant General's Department in Canada.

Castle of St. Louis November 10. Dalhousie to Bathurst, as the appointment of a Chief Justice in Montreal courts is to be continued recommends Mr. Justice Reid. When Uniacke goes to the Bench James Stuart should be appointed Attorney General. Considers Charles Ogden rather than Vanfelson, as suitable for appointment of Solicitor General.

November 10. Inventory of the United States navy, giving names and where serving. Trade of New York as shown by arrival of ships from foreign parts. The public debt of the United States. Statement by Joseph Bouchette on the population of Lower Canada. The revenue and shipping of New Brunswick, as taken from a Report laid before the Legislature.

Commissary General's Office, Quebec, November 11. Turguand, Return of officers receiving half-pay, retired allowance and Chelsea pensioners in Canada.

Navy Commissioner's Office, November 13. Commander J. Chauncey to Hon. T. L. Southard, reporting on vessels in the U.S. Navy on the lakes and elsewhere.

Saint John, N.B., November 13. Chipman to Dalhousie, has been informed that Sir Howard Douglas will not arrive before the spring. Has received no further advice on the boundary question. Refers to the survey of a route from Shediac Harbour in the Gulf of St. Lawrence to the River Petitcoudiac or other waters communicating with the Bay of Fundy for the contemplated canal. Is impressed with the importance of this project.

St. Louis Street, November 17. Sewell to Dalhousie, returning draft of speech written by Dalhousie.

Quebec, November 21. Dalhousie to Bathurst, acknowledging his despatch of 26th August, and remarking on clauses in Stuart's paper on the Union. Sentiments in Lower Canada are quite the reverse of what Papineau and Neilson had stated. Sixty members for each Province ought never to be exceeded. A seat in the Assembly should have a property qualification of £500 to secure a greater respectability in the members chosen. The Attorney and Solicitor Generals should be representatives and organs of Government in the Assembly. Considers Quebec the proper seat of Government, but the prerogative of the Crown to convene the Legislature wherever circumstances render it advisable should be maintained. Parliamentary privileges should be clearly defined. Restrictions as to language necessary in the Courts of Justice as well as in the Legislature. The King's prerogative as Head of the Church ought to be exercised in Lower Canada precisely in the same extent in the Catholic as in the Protestant Church, in regard to the formation of parishes and induction of ministers. The people of Lower Canada have perfect reliance in H.M's Government.

1823

Montreal *Herald,* published communication on the establishment of Register Offices, written by "U.L.P." — Montreal, November 22.

Agricultural Society of Nova Scotia. Copy of an article in the *Halifax Journal* on the monthly meeting of the Society. — Halifax, November 24.

Dalhousie to the Assembly, opens the Session with his speech. Estimates. Recommends the Judicature Bill and Register Officer Bill. Calls for harmony among the members. — Legislative Council, November 25.

Davidson to Grant, relating some of the difficulties in dealing with offenders against the law on the St. Regis reservation. The lack of roads in a serious inconvenience. — Lachine, November 25.

Davidson to Hon. C. W. Grant, regarding illicit trade with the United States. Inefficiency of Militia system in conducting prisoners to jails. — Lachine, November 27.

Caldwell to Dalhousie, remarking on the effect produced in England of his removal from the Receiver Generalship. — Quebec, November 28.

Dalhousie to Caldwell, impossible to comply with his request for reinstatement as Receiver General, at least until all claims against him are made good. — Castle of St. Louis, November 29.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, Lieut. Governor of Lower Canada has precedence as the elder province next to Governor in Chief and above Lieut. Governor of Upper Canada. — December 1.

Dalhousie to Harrison, has advanced £30,000 from Military Chest to aid Civil Government, Lower Canada. — Quebec, December 3.

Dalhousie, memo. on the bad behaviour of Mr. Marshall and Colonel Ready towards himself. — December 3.

Percival to Dalhousie, thanking him for letter received and the acknowledgment of his services. — Custom House, December 3.

Dalhousie to Cochran, referring to the case of Pounden; the Court respites the sentence of hanging. — Sorel, December 3.

Dalhousie to Chipman, expressing confidence in him. Before leaving England Sir Howard Douglas should enquire into the boundary line question and the projected canal from the Gulf to the Bay of Fundy. The present state of the Government finances will not allow of much assistance. — Quebec, December 6.

Sewell to Dalhousie, giving his opinion on the question raised by Judge Kerr on the jurisdiction of the Vice-Admiralty Court of Quebec. — Quebec, December 11.

Dalhousie, memo. on Chief Justice Sewell's manuscript dated February 20, 1819, on the jurisdiction of the Vice-Admiralty Court. — No date.

Dalhousie to Harrison, referring to the purchase of a lot at the mouth of the Rideau River as a depot at a cost of £750. The unreasonable price asked for Richmond Landing led to its rejection. — Quebec, December 17.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, the militia of the country is more a general arm of police by the existing French Laws than a body under Military regulations as in other countries. Scattered abroad the formation in battalions is altogether imaginary and unless called out by the appearance of war cannot be enforced. Arms and accoutrements are necessary for six flank volunteer companies for Montreal and Quebec. — Quebec, December 19.

Enclosure:—

R. Gore, Ordnance Storekeeper, demand for ordnance, store and carriages to complete establishment. — Office of Ordnance, Quebec, December 17.

1823

Quebec, December 20. Dalhousie to Drinkwater, regarding the £96,000 deficit and total bankruptcy of the Receiver General. A better system to regulate both revenue and expenditure is necessary. Expects to be in London early in July and remain until spring.

December 20. Dalhousie to Forrest, defining his attitude towards him and his reasons for replacing him as A.D.C.

Quebec, December 20. Sewell to Dalhousie, recommending establishment of Chamber of Commerce for Quebec, Montreal, and Three Rivers, to obviate evils experienced by English ship-owners.

December 20. Dalhousie to Bathurst, the public hopes the Assembly will make some provision by a loan in the Province to relieve the difficulties of the late Receiver General. Proposes leaving for England 1st June. Stuart to be in London in February on the question of the union of the Provinces.

December 20. Dalhousie to Torrens, requesting him to make arrangements for his return to England on short leave.

Quebec, December 20. Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommends regulated emigration with bounties and preparatory arrangements such as surveys, roads, depots, and superintendents.

Quebec, December 20. Dalhousie to Captain Hay, recommending him to return to regimental duty.

Enclosure:—

Quebec, December 15. V. Courtlandt, memo. on Captain Hay's desire for an exchange into the 8th Division.

December 20. Dalhousie to Viscount d'Escars, requesting him to present the enclosed letter of congratulation to H.R.H. the Duc d'Angouleme.

Enclosure:—

December 20. Dalhousie to H.R.H. the Duc d'Angouleme, congratulating him on the success of his campaign.

London, December 22. S. Wood to Dalhousie, remarks of a general nature on affairs in England. Improvement of the state of his eyes after an operation. Will return to Canada in the spring.

Quebec, December 23. W. Campbell to Dalhousie, referring to the inconvenience to which masters of ships are subjected at Quebec, suggests the establishment of a Court of Summary Jurisdiction.

Halifax, December 24. Kempt to Dalhousie, Hale, as Paymaster General in Canada, was considered an honest and able accountant, should fill the situation of Receiver General. Nova Scotia is very prosperous and harmonious.

Quebec, December 24. Peter Turguand, Commissary General, to the Lords of the Treasurury, the annual current account.

December 24. A Return of desertions from the several Corps in Canada between 25th December, 1814, and 24th December, 1823.

Custom House, December 28. Report on the number of chests and pounds of teas imported since 1810.

Horse Guards, December 28. Taylor to Dalhousie, referring to the Court Martial of Lieut. Colonel Burns, 37th Regiment.

December 30. Dalhousie to Richardson, suggesting the proper care of the insane and foundlings.

1823

Dr. Strachan to Dalhousie, expressing his thanks for letters of introduction. His trip to Boston and Washington very pleasant and his meeting with President Adams who is feeble, being in his eighty-ninth year, gave him much pleasure. Describes his stay in Scotland. Banff, December 30.

Debate in Assembly on Crown and Clergy Reserves. House of Assembly, December 30.

Kempt to Dalhousie, returning to him with commendations his letter addressed to the Speaker of House of Assembly. Halifax, December 31.

Dalhousie to Abbé Mignault of Chambly, referring to the case of Hagan, a wandering schoolmaster. December 31.

Memo. of the Interior Magistracies in each County. No date.

Dalhousie, memo. on the agriculture of Canada and trade compared with those of East Indies. Also a note on the resources of Michigan which are similar to those of Canada. No date.

Dalhousie, memo. of his reasons for the appointment of Charles Ogden, as Solicitor General, in place of Marshall, instead of Vanfelson. December.

Dalhousie, a summary of the Huntingdon Peerage, by Nugent Bell. No date.

The Quebec *Gazette,* Presentment of the Grand Jury of the District of Montreal on the expense incurred in summoning Crown witnesses to attend the Court of King's Bench. No date.

Dalhousie's Speeches opening and closing sessions 1817-1823. 1817-1823.

Dalhousie, memo. on the general government of Lower Canada, the Executive Council, Committee of Audit, lands, administration of justice, collection of revenue and public accounts. No date.

VOLUME VIII

1824

Notes on the state of the Church in Lower Canada. January.

The Hon. W. Smith to Dalhousie, enclosing a paper referring to the appointment of a Receiver General for the colony of New York. January 5.

Enclosure:—

Extract from Smith's *History of New York.* No date.

Sewell to Dalhousie, has searched the Journals of the Imperial Parliament for instances of Addresses for official opinions, but thinks the granting or refusing copies of opinions is discretionary on the Crown and according to circumstances. January 8.

Smith to Dalhousie, quoting a letter from Secretary of State for Colonies in 1768 to the Governor of the Province of New York prohibiting him from communicationg, either in Council or Assembly, any copies of extracts from any Secretary of State without H.M.'s particular directions. January 12.

Hale to Dalhousie, stating that Mr. Barclay removed from the Bank of Montreal and conveyed to New York all the documents connected with the boundary question. One copy was sent to the Foreign Office. The only map in his possession is a copy of one made of the islands of the Long Sault. Quebec, January 13.

Dalhousie to Commodore Bainbridge, inviting him to come to Quebec in May. Quebec, January 20.

Dalhousie to Harrison, land at Fort Wellington sold at a profit. The Block House and Redoubt have been reserved. Quebec, January 20.

1824 Halifax, January 21. Kempt to Dalhousie, regarding the proposed Bill for the union of King's and Dalhousie Colleges.

Enclosure:—

1823 Pictou, May 26. Dr. McCulloch to Bishop Inglis, anticipates the union of the Colleges will affect the College at Windsor more than that at Pictou.

1824 Quebec, January 22. Dalhousie to Horton, stating the intentions of Assembly regarding financial arrangements resulting from discussion upon affairs of the Receiver General. The recovery of the deficit has been left to the Treasury. The appropriations of the last year to be provided for by a provincial loan. Debt to Military Chest asknowledged as owing by the province. Funds for current year to be raised by loan.

Downing Street, February. Bathurst to Dalhousie, granting leave of absence from the government for six months.

Quebec, February 3. Dalhousie to Horton, explaining the progress in construction of the Lachine and Grenville Canals.

Enclosures:—

1823 Henry du Vernet's report on the progress of the Grenville Canal.

1824 February 3. Memo. on the water communication between Upper and Lower Canada.

Treasury Chambers, February 4. Harrison to Dalhousie, no alterations to be made in the system of the Invalid Asylum at William Henry.

February 7. L. J. Papineau, speech in favour of the Canada Trade Act, printed in the *Quebec Gazette,* Monday, February 9.

February 9. *The Quebec Gazette,* proceedings in connection with the Canada Trade Act.

Halifax, February 11. Kempt to Dalhousie, the union of King's and Dalhousie Colleges under consideration. Encloses drafts of the Bills prepared by Uniacke and Inglis on the proposed union. Not here enclosed.

Berthier, February 19. Hon. James Cuthbert to Dalhousie, thanking him for receiving Roderick Morrison, and expressing regret on his proposed absence from the country, even for a short time.

Longueuil, February 19. Mons. Chaboillez to De Léry, regarding Declaration of Verchères and those who signed it. In French.

York, U.C., February 21. Maitland to Dalhousie, expressing regret that his letters should have had the remotest tendency to diminish the good understanding which has existed between them.

February 24. Dalhousie to Cuthbert, informing him that he is going home as early as possible in the spring, and that his return will depend upon circumstances.

Castle of St. Louis, February 29. Dalhousie to Burton, requests that the Society (Historical ?) will put him down as a subscriber at £100 a year while Governor in Canada. Suggests the title of "Patron" be adopted in gaining Royal protection and he will be honoured in accepting that of "Founder."

February. Dalhousie, memo, on opinion of Mr. Crawford of Gaspé, referring to the road from Restigouche to Quebec. The residence of Lieut. Governor in Gaspé. The system of land grants to enforce settlement. Inefficiency of the Quarter Sessions in Gaspé. Fisheries and complaints of American encroachments. Settlements and Militia conditions. Mr. Knagg, the clergyman, unsuitable and should be removed.

March 1. Dalhousie, memo. on revenue and expenditure, and the policy of the Governor, for the perusal of any Member of the Legislature.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, believes augmentation to pensions to Monk and Ogden rejected by House of Assembly. Recommends Uniacke to succeeed the late Judge Chipman. **1824** March 6.

Stewart to Dalhousie, on affairs in Nova Scotia; the union of the Colleges, Sir James Kempt's visit to England. The General Assembly prorogued. Halifax, March 12.

Dalhousie to Kempt, the union of King's and Dalhousie Colleges and advantages to be gained by the students. Quebec, March 13.

Laws and By-laws of Quebec Literary and Historical Society. Castle of St. Louis, March 15.

Dalhousie to Judge Caron, expressing his desire to promote the interests of Gaspé. March 16.

Dalhousie, memo. on Treasury despatch on the affairs of late Receiver General and the course to adopt in the payments of 1824. In Council, March 22.

Dalhousie to Herries, advising him that the Assembly ignores demand by Treasury for payment for materials furnished to Civil Government by Royal Engineers Department; considers this demand will always be resisted on the ground that the Castle of St. Louis is the residence at once of the Civil Governor and Military Commander in Canada. Recommends past claims be dropped. Quebec, March 22.

Dalhousie to Taylor, regarding the Court Martial and reinstatement of it. Colonel Burn, 37th Regiment. March 26.

Dalhousie, to Sir W. Gordon, acknowledging receipt of Commander-in-Chief's instructions for Cockburn to resume his duties and a private, undated letter relating to Cockburn. Quebec, March 27.

Enclosures:—Correspondence relating to charges against Lieut. Colonel Cockburn.

(1) Dalhousie to Gordon, requesting the removal of Colonel Cockburn from Canada. **1823** February 20.

(2) Gordon to Dalhousie, considers Cockburn should resign or have his conduct investigated by a General Court Martial. Horse Guards, July 1.

(3) Cockburn to Dalhousie, denying the charge against him. Deputy Quarter Master General's Office, July 3.

(4) Dalhousie to Cockburn, reaffirming his charge. Quebec, August 20.

(5) Dalhousie to Gordon, if H.R.H. thinks the request for Cockburn's resignation inadmissible, must submit to the extrordinary situation of knowing himself, H.M.'s representative in Canada, liable to the secret abuse and intrigues of any officer under his command. Quebec, September 26.

(6) Cockburn to Gordon, refuting the charges brought against him by Dalhousie. London, October 9.

(7) Gordon to Dalhousie, advising him that the charges against Cockburn must be proved before a Court Martial. Horse Guards, November 27.

(8) Gordon to Dalhousie, has advised Cockburn to apply for leave and endeavour to arrange an exchange to some other station. **1824** Horse Guards, January 10.

Young to Dalhousie, complains of the Assembly interfering with the Agricultural Society making his position untenable; asks for appointment as professor in the new College. Halifax, March 31.

1824
March. Dalhousie, notes on an extract from a letter by Chief Justice Smith on the political and constitutional interests of Canada, written to Brook Watson, 1788.

Halifax, April 1. Kempt to Dalhousie, regarding the union of King's and Dalhousie Colleges. Sir Howard Douglas to assume command in Nova Scotia.

Quebec, April 6. Dalhousie to Bathurst, has purchased 17 buildings from the Hudson's Bay Company at the Falls of St. Mary, as well as several small pieces of ordnance and brass field guns.

Downing Street, April 10. Bathurst to Dalhousie, Treasury approves expenditure of £750 paid Hugh Fraser for a lot of land to be used for a depot for stores at mouth of Rideau river.

Castle of St. Louis, April 26. Dalhousie to Hale, referring to the system of accounting in the Treasury and the province.

Lanark, April 26. Captain W. Marshall to Dalhousie, describing the Irish emigrants and religious situation in Lanark.

Quebec, April. Dalhousie, notes made on financial affairs in Lower Canada.

Montreal, May 1. Address from the inhabitants of Montreal to Dalhousie, and his reply.

William Henry, May 8. Address from the inhabitants of Sorel to Dalhousie, and his reply.

Montreal, May 10. Address from the Seminary of Montreal to Dalhousie.

Halifax, May 10. Wallace to Dalhousie, mentions anniversary meeting of the Agricultural Society, the quantities of flour and oatmeal brought to the Halifax market.

Castle of St. Louis, May 18. Dalhousie to Caldwell, informing him that he (Dalhousie) must be entirely guided by the report of the Executive Council, and the future Treasury instructions in regard to the settlement of his affairs with the public.

May 19. *Montreal Herald,* copy of an extract on the Upper Canada elections.

May 24. Dalhousie to Sewell, asks advice in filling the vacancy caused by death of Ainslie, Clerk of the Crown.

Quebec, May 25. Dalhousie to War Office, inquiring as to the rate of exchange and payment of troops.

Enclosures:—

Halifax, March 24. (1) Kempt to Dalhousie, transmitting Memo. drawn up by Deputy Commissary General Haden on the value of the dollar.

March 4. (2) Memo. relative to the value of the Spanish dollar as paid to the troops.

Quebec, May 26. Sewell to Dalhousie, sees no necessity for issuing writs of election immediately. There must be one Session in every year, but the day is left to the discretion of the Governor.

Museum St., London, May 28. British and Foreign School Society to Dalhousie, testifying to his exertions in the cause of universal education and appointing him an honorary member of the Society.

May 29. Dalhousie to Vallieres, presenting him with the silk gown of King's Counsel.

May. *Quebec Gazette,* publishes a letter by "A.J." on Colonial Governors in general and Dalhousie in particular.

Sewell to Quebec Literary and Historical Society, an Essay on the Juridical History of France so far as it relates to the Law of the Province of Lower Canada. **1824** Quebec, May 31.

Dalhousie, memo. regarding a public dinner tendered to him at Quebec, and the addresses from Montreal and William Henry. May.

Dalhousie to H.R.H. the Duke of York, confidential report on the military and other resources available in case of war. Castle of St. Louis, May 26.

Enclosures:—

(1) P. Turguand, Commissary General. Report on the Commissariat Department. **1823** Quebec, October 25.

(2) Thomas Draper, Deputy Inspector of hospitals. Return of Medical Department. No date.

(3) Distribution Return of the troops in Canada. Quebec, April 27.

(4) H. Phillott, Return of Ordnance. **1823** Quebec, August 15.

(5) H. Phillott, present strength of Royal Artillery serving in Canada. **1824** Quebec, May 18.

Quebec Literary and Historical Society to Dalhousie, a farewell address Quebec, May 31.

General Lewis Grant to Dalhousie, expressing his opinion on political and public matters in the West Indies. Bahamas, B.W.I., June 1.

Dalhousie to Harvey, enclosing note of forgiveness to be given to Cockburn. Castle of St. Louis, June 3.

Enclosure:—

Note for Cockburn written on the same sheet as the letter.

Barrie to Dalhousie, enclosing notes on matters he would like placed before the authorities in England relating to Marines for garrison duties at Naval Depots; steam engines required as asked for in 1819; boats necessary for transport on Lakes Ontario, Erie and Huron. The widening of an opening to admit naval ships into Burlington Bay. The appointment of agents to purchase hemp. Suggests that Government would benefit by building a bridge at Kingston. Montreal, June 4.

Sewell to Dalhousie, asking him to apply to His Majesty for the provision of pensions for Canadian Judges. Quebec, June 4.

Ralph Gore, Return of Ordnance, small arms, etc., in Canada. Quebec, June 5.

Uniacke to Dalhousie, is averse to giving way to intrigue directed against himself, but would be sorry to stand in the way of any measure for the benefit of the colony. June 5.

Coltman to Dalhousie, expressing his dissent from last report on affairs of late Receiver General. Quebec, June 5.

Matthew Bell to Dalhousie, thanking him for rank of Legislative Councillor and asking for place on Executive Council. Quebec, June 5.

Sewell to Dalhousie, requesting appointment of Provincial Secretary for his son. Quebec, June 9.

Peter Burnet to Dalhousie, discussing the new Land Company and the difficulties in placing settlers on the land. The effects of the Tea Trade Bill. London, June 15.

Harrison to Dalhousie, the claim against the Civil Government for materials furnished by the Engineer Department is to be dropped. Treasury Chambers, June 26.

1824
Queenston, June 28. Maitland to Torrens, asks permission to lay before H.R.H. the Commander-in-Chief correspondence between himself and Dalhousie in the case of Captain Vavasour, R.E.

June. Excerpts from the Administration of Sir Francis Burton.

July 5. Dalhousie to Bathurst, reporting upon the state of Lower Canada.

Enclosure:—

Memo. of various subjects relating to Lower Canada to be submitted to H.M.'s Government. The Roman Catholic Church and the appointment of Vicars General. A Bill has been proposed for the encouragement of education among the Catholic population. A new subdivision of the Province for the better arrangement of the local magistracy and militia is necessary. The imperfect state of surveys of the province. The importance of the district of Gaspé for settlements. Stresses the necessity of a Colonial vessel for service in the St. Lawrence. Roads in New Brunswick and Nova Scotia are most important and necessary to open the country for settlement. Refers to the existing application of the law to lands granted under the tenure of Free and Common Soccage.

London, July 6. Dalhousie to Horton, introducing Cochran who will confer with him on the affairs of Caldwell, late Receiver General.

11 Old Burlington Street, July 8. Murray to Dalhousie, recommending T. Harris, Royal Staff Corps, who goes to Canada.

Enclosure:—

Hythe Barracks, May 28. The Earl of Grennock to Murray, testifying to the character of Mr. T. Harris.

Nunwell, Ryde, July 8. Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding appointments and promotions in 26th Regiment.

London, July 12. Gordon to Dalhousie, giving details relating to issue of pay.

Enclosure:—

War Office, July 8. Palmerston to Dalhousie, requesting him to have Captain Hay and Ensign Maule refund pay they were not entitled to.

London, July 9. Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending Toussaint Pothier for the seat in the Legislative Council refused by de Beaujeu.

London, July 9. Gordon to Dalhousie, account for shipping charges.

London, July 23. Gordon to Dalhousie, referring to pay issued to personal staff.

Dalhousie Castle, July 23. Dalhousie to Duke of Wellington, regarding the American claim to Rouse's Point.

Enclosure:—

Low House, Penrith, June 29. Sir Sidney Beckwith to Sir H. Taylor, referring to the boundary question and American claim to Rouse's Point.

London, July 23. Cochran to Dalhousie, Horton having gone to the Hague for some weeks, Mr. Stewart of Audit Office has been interviewed instead, relative to provincial accounts in Lower Canada.

London, July 27. Cochran to Dalhousie, stating that Bathurst and Horton will be out of town till October, delaying any conversation on the question of provincial accounts.

Carleton, District of Gaspé, August 5. Pierre Le Blanc, Foreman of the Grand Jury General Sessions. to Dalhousie, presents representations on the roads and police; the necessity for a vault for the Court House at Carlisle for the security

of the archives; and the need of a new Court House. Proposes a new mode for licencing and vending of spirituous liquors. Fisheries regulations required. Indians suffering from lack of food. **1824**

James Crawford to Dalhousie, informing him that a Court of General Sessions of the Peace has been held after a lapse of twenty years. The presence of H.M.S. *Menai* on the coast has a good effect in maintaining order. New Richmond August 9.

Dalhousie to Gordon, refusing to endorse Dr. Hacket's memorial for the salary of Health Officer at Quebec. The Quarantine Laws require revision. Aberdeen, August 20.

Peter Burnet to Dalhousie, inquiries as to the purchase of land and the formation of the Canada Company. Steam Boat, August 23.

Enclosure:—

The Canada Company's Prospectus. Printed.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending a salary for a Secretary Royal to the Institution at Quebec. Will lay the subject of the Jesuits' Estates before him when in London. August 30.

VOLUME IX

Jehu Le Boutillier, Foreman of the Grand Jury at Percé, District of Gaspé, to Dalhousie, recommending the erection of gaols and a Court House. The opening of roads necessary between settlements. Believes the Laws are out of print and copies cannot be obtained; that the suspension of the Court of Quarter Sessions for over 20 years is the cause of crime. The advancement of the district would be promoted if the Lieut. Governor could reside there. Deplores the frauds practised in the fisheries. Expresses gratitude and esteem for the upright and impartial administration of Government. Percé, September 6.

Hale to Dalhousie, is of opinion that the state of the colony, perhaps the preservation of it, requires some change and hopes some more comprehensive union may be contemplated, so combined as to avoid the continual collision of the Executive Government with the popular body: an evil the mere union of the two Canadas is not likely to cure. September 7.

Dalhousie to Cockburn, expressing disapproval of the formation of the Canada Company, and of his being appointed to fix the price of lands. Blythswood, September 9.

Dalhousie to Horton, would grant Burton an increase of salary. Dalhousie Castle, September 10.

Dalhousie to Cockburn, has made it a rule that civil and military affairs must be kept as distinct as possible; regrets he is unable to sanction the civil appointment Bathurst has offered in Lower Canada. Dalhousie Castle, September 18.

Dalhousie to Fitzroy, considers Barrack Department Instructions could be carried out in Canada with the exception of two distant posts. Cannot say if Van Courtland is capable of acting as Inspector of Ordnance Accounts. Dalhousie Castle, September 20.

Dalhousie to Harvey, does not approve of his holding civil and military appointments. Dalhousie Castle, September 22.

Felix Stewart, Foreman, to the Court, recommending erection of Court House and School House and amendments to Fishery Bill. Douglastown, September 22.

1824
Quebec, September 22. P. Maitland, assistant Military Secretary, to Sir John Johnson, regarding the petition of the Indians of Caughnawaga against Doucet, Indian Agent.

Enclosures:—

Montreal, August 9. (1) Johnson to Maitland, extract from the letter referring to complaint of the Caughnawaga Indians against Doucet, the agent.

Quebec, October 16. (2) Darling to Maitland, referring to the complaints of the Caughnawaga Indians.

Montreal, August 9. (3) Darling to Maitland, observations on the Petition of the Iroquois Indians at Caughnawaga.

Dalhousie Castle, September 23. Dalhousie to Galt, declining Vice-Presidency of projected Canada Company.

Gaspé, September 24. R. Christie to Dalhousie, the Courts of Quarter Sessions in Gaspé, express their gratitude for his interest in the district.

Dalhousie Castle, September 28. Dalhousie to Taylor, returns the claims made by Anderson to the Officer Commanding in Canada.

Dalhousie Castle, September 28. Dalhousie to F. Grigg, declining to make recommendations not required by his duty.

September. Memoirs of the Administration of the Government of Lower Canada, by Lord Dalhousie, from June 1820 to September 1824.

Dalhousie Castle, October 1. Dalhousie to Bathurst, declining to sanction the appointmnet of Cockburn and Harvey as Commissioners to fix the price of lands in Upper Canada.

Horse Guards, October 6. Taylor to Dalhousie, urging reconsideration of his decision not to sanction the appointment of Cockburn and Harvey.

Dalhousie Castle, October 11. Dalhousie to Taylor, declining to reconsider his decision regarding Cockburn and Harvey.

Dalhousie Castle, October 17. Dalhousie to R. W. Horton, thinks the general union of the Provinces impracticable, while that of the two Canadas is simple and essential to their prosperity.

Quebec, October 18. Darling to Dalhousie, informing him of the petition of the Caughnawaga Indians and Sir J. Johnson's reprehensible tone towards the Commander of the Forces.

Dalhousie Castle, October 19. Dalhousie to Bathurst, ready to obey orders but declines to recommend appointment of Cockburn and Harvey as Civil Commissioners.

Quebec, October 20. Christie to Dalhousie, conveying expressions of his interest in the district from the Courts of Quarter Sessions in Gaspé, and reporting that he has procured some excellent specimens of feldspar at Mingan.

Montreal, October 23. J. Richardson to Dalhousie, asking for a commission for his nephew, T. R. Auldjo. Gives details of the work done and inquiries as to the further financing of the Lachine Canal.

October 25. Darling to Dalhousie, referring to the distress of Mrs. Fraser, and the consternation caused by the proposed amendment to the Union Bill.

Elrick, October 30. P. Burnett to Dalhousie, explaining his request for a large land grant, and his desire to settle it.

Dalhousie Castle, October 31. Dalhousie to Bathurst, requesting decision as to the validity of titles given by the R. C. Bishop of Quebec to Vicars General.

1824

Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending a Royal Institution for education of Roman Catholic youth. Dalhousie Castle, October 31.

Dalhousie to P. Burnett, cannot support his request for land as he is opposed to all large grants of land for purpose of settlement. Wishes H.M.'s Government to encourage settlement by accurate local surveys, by roads, and by grants under obligation of immediate settlement to forfeiture in three years, and also subject to quit rent after three years. Considers the plan of the Canada Company a wild speculation. Coalstoun, November 11.

Darling to Dalhousie, has sent the *Gazette* and the first number of the *Canadian Review*. Two Indian Dictionaries brought by the Chief Justice bring the number in hand to six. They are in manuscript. Loss of crops from severe frost in July. Suggests Major Eliot as Inspecting Field Officer should such an appointment be thought of for Canada. Supplies for the Indians have given out and the *Harlequin* freighted with presents for them has been lost on Green Island. The Indian Chiefs from Lorette take a petition to the King. Work on the Grenville Canal suspended for the season. Quebec, November 14.

P. Wright to Dalhousie, notifying him that the Surveyor General has explored the Hull district; asking payment for the early survey of Hull Township made by himself and enclosing a statement. Quebec, November 15.

Enclosure:—

Account of the land settlement in Hull Township, by P. Wright and Associates.

Gazette de Québec. Clipping on the claims of the Huron Indians. Four of the Chiefs have taken passage in the brig *Indian* to lay a petition before His Majesty. Quebec, November 15.

Dalhousie to Harvey, can see no good in his appointment as Civil Commissioner to price land. Coalstoun, November 15.

Dalhousie to Simpson, referring to his election. Will be in London in February. Dalhousie Castle, November 20.

Dalhousie to Horton, referring to the nonpayment of salaries to officers of Civil Government in Lower Canada. Dalhousie Castle, November 24.

Horton to Dalhousie, enclosing Bathurst's despatch to Burton, giving the opinion of H.M.'s Law Officers regarding the application of the revenue of Lower Canada. Downing Street, November 24.

Enclosure:—

Bathurst to Burton, the Law Officers consider the duties having been imposed by Parliament at a time when it was competent to Parliament to impose them they cannot be repealed, or the appropriation of them in any degree varied except by the same authority. Downing Street, November 23.

James Winniett to Dalhousie, applying for appointment of Inspecting Field Officer of Militia. Quebec, November 27.

Dalhousie to Harvey, Bathurst is determined to send him out as Civil Commissioner despite his own continued disapproval of the appointment. Has nothing further to say. Dalhousie Castle, December 1.

Cochran to Dalhousie, informing him that Horton says Canada Company scheme was never meant to be applied to Lower Canada. Treasury Report on Caldwell's affairs considers Government should be directed to secure his property for the public. Hears the Provincial Parliament is to meet for the despatch of business early in January and feels he (Cochran) should return. London, December 2.

1824

Quebec, December 4. Dr. Henry Grassett to Dalhousie, asking for his patronage in retirement. Has eight children to maintain and educate.

Quebec, December 6. Darling to Dalhousie, giving Grassett's case in detail. Douglas driven from Jesuit Board. The 71st Regiment replaced the 37th at Quebec.

Enclosure:—

Quebec, November 25. A. G. Douglas to Darling, explaining his resignation.

Council Chambers, December 6. Sewell, Chairman of the Legislative Council, to Lieut. Governor Burton, recommending payment of contingent expenses of the legislative bodies.

December 9. *Quebec Gazette*, communication from a correspondent, "Martin," on the financial difficulties of Lower Canada.

Dalhousie Castle, December 9. Dalhousie to Cochran, considers no good would be gained by Burton calling Parliament together until he has received decided instructions from H.M.'s Government regarding finances, the Receiver General's affairs and the union. Is dissatisfied in regard to the measures taken for the sale of lands in the Upper Province.

Dalhousie Castle, December 9. Dalhousie to Bathurst, requesting his leave of absence be extended to the following June.

Dalhousie Castle, December 10. Dalhousie to Bathurst, referring to the uniform which superior officers of colonial governments are to be permitted to wear.

Gordon's Hotel, December 13. Cochran to Dalhousie, informing him of his discussions with Horton regarding the financial difficulty with Assembly. The decision of Law Officers sent to Burton. The Union Bill practically dropped. Has been asked to draw up a preliminary statement on the counter claims of the Province and Treasury. Bathurst considering the new Institution for educating Catholic youth in Canada. Emigration to Gaspé to be encouraged. The importance of the unsettled question of the application of the French Laws to free and common soccage lands in Canada. Caldwell's property to be secured and brought to sale in such way and at such time as the local government shall find most suitable to public advantage. Refers to Bathurst's difficulties and good intentions, and recommends Dalhousie to return to London at once.

December 14. Extract from the Quebec *Mercury* on financial difficulties between the provinces, including the Report of the Joint Committee of the Legislative Council and Assembly of Upper Canada.

December 15. The *Gazette*, a communication on the Report of the Joint Committee which appeared in the *Quebec Mercury*.

Royal Engineer's Office, Quebec, December 16. Durnford to Darling, recommending purchase of building lots adjacent to the Citadel and forwarding a plan.

Enclosure:—

Quebec, December 16. Plan of properties proposed to be purchased.

December 18. *The Quebec Mercury*, a reply by "Denis," to an article in the *Quebec Gazette* by "Martin," outlining the difficulties which for some time past have disturbed the body politic.

Dalhousie Castle, December 19. Dalhousie to Bathurst, considers it desirable to separate the Catholic See of Quebec from that of the Upper Province.

1824

Dalhousie to Bathurst, referring to his former letters on the Catholic School question, and the importance of the Government showing its authority. Dalhousie Castle, December 19.

J. Caldwell, Foreman of the Grand Jury, to the Court, recommending the use of caplin as manure. The reformation of the militia. The erection of a place of security for the public records, and that the highways and bridges be kept up. New Carlisle, December 20.

George Taylor to Dalhousie, stating that he has enlisted the aid of the Law Clerk of the House of Assembly to frame a reply to "Martin's" article in the Quebec Gazette. Suggests the formation of Veteran Companies for Garrison duties, enclosing memo. of his ideas on the subject. Quebec, December 23.

Enclosure:—

Memo. on the proposed formation of Veteran Companies for Garrison duties.

P. Turguand to the Treasury, annual account from December 1823 to December 1824. Quebec, December 24.

Dalhousie to Horton, approving the choice of Ward Chipman to be an Arbitrator in the Canadas under Act 3rd, George 4th, C. 119. Dalhousie Castle, December 24.

The Quebec *Gazette*. A communication from "Martin," relative to the Colonial Executive. December 24.

H. C. Darling. A return of the Establishment of the Military Secretary's Department in Canada from 25 December, 1823, to 24 December, 1824. Quebec, December 24.

Dalhousie to James Buchanan, acknowledging pamphlet on education, and new system for the protection of the Indian tribes. Dalhousie Castle, December 27.

The Quebec Mercury, communication on "M——'s" remarks in the *Gazette* of the 16th. No date.

Judge Halliburton. Observations upon the policy of relaxing the restrictions now imposed upon the commerce of the North American Colonies. No date.

W. B. Coltman, notes on the system of inspection of Public Accounts, with communications on the subject, including Royal Instructions relative to the public accounts of Lower Canada, and the audit thereof by the Executive Council aided by the Inspector General of Public Accounts. The modification of this system under Sir John Sherbrooke. The enquiry of the Assembly as to the duties and responsibilities of the Board of Audit. No date.

Proposed Establishment of Barrack Department in Canada. No date.

H. C. Darling. Establishment for the Commissaries of Transport. No date.

Establishment of the Indian Department for Upper and Lower Canada for the year 1824. No date.

Dalhousie. Notes on a book by Joseph Lowe, on the present state of England in regard to agriculture, trade, and finance with a comparison of the prospects of England and France, and on a pamphlet, by David Anderson, on the Resources of Canada, 1814. No date.

Literary and Historical Society of Quebec. Address to the public with an invitation to join. No date.

Dalhousie. Review of domestic affairs. The question of union, and necessity of Registry Offices. The Quebec Literary and Historical Society and an anecdote of the two Sandie Gordons. No date.

1825 VOLUME X

January 1. The Quebec *Gazette*. Copy of an article by "Martin" on the financial difficulties of Lower Canada.

Dalhousie Castle, January 8. Dalhousie to Horton, regarding the petition of John E. Greece for compensation in connection with Grenville Canal.

London, January 10. Cochran to Dalhousie, advising him of the result of his discussion of the settlement of Gaspé with Horton. Bathurst wishes to make local Government more independent of Assembly by placing at its disposal the Revenue of Customs which has been hitherto remitted to England and added to the consolidated fund of Great Britain.

January 16. Darling to Dalhousie, disclosing his suspicions of Burton's designs.

Tralu Barracks, January 18. Oglander to Dalhousie, referring to regimental matters.

Tralu Barracks, January 18. Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding the application of Surgeon Coldstream for pension, and asking his support.

January 19. Cochran to Wilmot, regarding the revenue and expenditure of Lower Canada with statements and remarks thereon.

Quebec, January 19. E. W. Durnford, Lieut. Colonel, R. E. A memo. showing the supposed value of the ground near the Citadel required for Government, with the proprietors' names.

Quebec, January 31. Turquand to Dalhousie, enclosing his annual account current. and referring especially to Uniacke and his voting for Papineau.

Enclosure:—

Quebec, January 30. P. Turquand. Statements of the Provincial accounts.

Fredericton, New Brunswick February 1. Lieutenant Governor of New Brunswick. Speech opening the session referring to prosperous state of the finances, accounts, trade, fisheries, roads, militia, and education in the province.

Government House, Montreal, February 1. Lieut. Colonel McGregor to Dalhousie, Burton continues popular with the Assembly. The police much improved under Mr. Gale.

Enclosure:—

Extract from the Montreal *Herald* expatiating on Dalhousie's merits.

London, February 5. Dalhousie to Palmerston, forwarding a Memorial from certain Militia officers.

February 7. Dalhousie to Bathurst, referring to the allowance of £400 a year for a house for the Bishop of Quebec.

February 7. Dalhousie to Bathurst, considers request of the Judges in Canada in regard to the independence of their commissions concur with the feelings of the people at large. Recommends provision for their retirement after a certain period of service.

February 7. Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending the settlement of Gaspé on similar lines to Militia townships between Kingston and the Ottawa River.

February 7. Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending the construction of a road from Nova Scotia and New Brunswick to the St. Lawrence by the shore of the Gulf.

February 7. Dalhousie to Horton, asking for decision in affairs of Receiver General.

London, February 14. Dalhousie to Bathurst, enclosing petition from congregation of the Church of England in Montreal for aid to complete the building.

1825

Dalhousie to Bathurst, regarding the difficulties of financial administration in Lower Canada, requesting such authority as may bear him out in the very serious responsibility falling on him. February 15.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, transmitting letter from Collector and Comptroller of the Customs at Quebec respecting percentage allowed in collection of Provincial Revenue. No enclosure. February 16.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending change in administration of Jesuits' Estates. February 16.

Dalhousie to Horton, regarding the issue of arms and ammunition from ordnance at Montreal and asking approval for giving this encouragement to the Militia. February 17.

James Black to J. C. Scott, seeking appointment as Commissary of Transports. Quebec, February 19.

Dalhousie to Palmerston, referring to the pay of his two A.D.C.'s while he is on leave. London, February 20.

Darling to Dalhousie, recommending Taschereau as Commissary of Transports. February 21.

Darling to Dalhousie, informing him of the Census Bill. Sir James McIntosh nominated Provincial Agent. Quebec, February 26.

Crawford to Dalhousie, regarding affairs in Gaspé, and the necessity for the erection of Court Houses and Gaols. Quebec, February 28.

The Montreal *Herald*, extract referring to the first Speech of Sir Howard Douglas in New Brunswick and his recommending inland communication with Lower Canada. Education in Newfoundland referred to in another article. A society was formed through the exertions of Samuel Codner for the purpose of establishing schools. March 2.

Bathurst to Dalhousie, approving the issue of arms to Militia in the Montreal district, and authorizing payment from the Military Chest. March 5.

Dalhousie to Burton, objecting to his retaining £1,000 of his (Dalhousie's) salary. Coalstoun, March 7.

Bathurst to Dalhousie, approving expense of vessel to facilitate communication with Gaspé. March 10.

J. J. Garden to Dalhousie, introducing and recommending Mr. Martin, a surgeon, now residing at Sherbrooke on the St. Francis River, who seeks employment under the Government. March 10.

Darling to Dalhousie, the Commissioners arrived at New York on the 26th February and proceeded to Upper Canada. Encloses extracts from Fisher's and Neilson's papers. Cuvilliers' financial misstatement. Burton still withholding Governor's salary. Quebec, March 12.

Cochran to Dalhousie, regarding the Bill about to be introduced into Parliament for facilitating the conversion of the Seigniorial tenures. Clauses are to be added to it declaring soccage lands to be governed by English law; for re-annexing parts of Labrador to Lower Canada, and for authorising the surrender of the Clergy Reserves in Sherrington. Mr. Scott petitions for a mill site near La Prairie. The Quebec Legislature has many useful measures in progress for facilitating escheat of Crown Lands and the re-union of unsettled Seigniorial lands to the Domaine, and for compelling Seigniors to grant their lands at the ancient low rates, and for protecting Crown timber. Thomas Young respecting the trial of the impeachment against Judge Foucher. Regrets Mr. Dunn's death. London, March 14.

1825 Downing Street, March 17. Bathurst to Dalhousie, Archbishop of Canterbury finds nothing in the joint letter of Dalhousie and Kempt to alter his opinion respecting the union of Colleges in Nova Scotia.

Quebec, March 18. John Simpson to Dalhousie, describing the recent proceedings in the Assembly and Cuvillier's attempt to deceive the House.

Enclosures:—

Quebec, March 10. (1) Extract from a Quebec paper on Cuvillier's motion to discontinue the salary of the Governor-in-Chief during his absence.

No date. (2) Extract from Montreal *Herald* on the Governor.

(3) Memo. of expenses of Civil Government, Lower Canada, 1825.

No date. (4) Receiver General's Memorandum of expenses of the Civil Government of Lower Canada for 1825.

Quebec, March 8. (5) Statement of cash paid into the hands of John Hale, Receiver-General of Lower Canada, since 10th October, 1824. Printed.

Quebec, March 18. Memo. on the financial difficulties of Lower Canada.

Quebec, March 21. Protest in Legislative Council on Supply Bill for 1825, signed by John Richardson and C. W. Grant.

London, March 22. Cochran to Dalhousie, suggesting insertion in the Seigniorial Tenures Bill of three subjects, the resumption of the unsettled lands by escheat and the new subdivision of the revenue. The better representation of the townships south of the St. Lawrence in the Provincial Assembly.

Halifax, March 24. Cowper to Dalhousie, Nova Scotia Legislature having withdrawn their guarantee against forgery, the Deputy Commissary General has declined to receive their paper and has sailed for New York to obtain specie to meet the demand of the service. Merchants desire a chartered bank.

March 25. Darling to Dalhousie, discussing motives in last session and referring to Receiver General.

Enclosure:—

March 22. Extract from the *Quebec Mercury*, on the closing of Parliament.

Horse Guards, March 25. H. Torrens, Adjutant General, relating to the new Infantry Establishments.

London, March 25. Cochran to Dalhousie, stating that it is necessary to solve which part of Labrador is to belong to Lower Canada and which to Newfoundland, on account of the Act to be brought in and the necessity of making out a Commission for the Governor of Newfoundland. Burton's claim for £1,000 of the Governor's salary untenable in view of Governor-in-Chief's Instructions.

Dalhousie Castle, March 25. Dalhousie to Horton, recommending three additions to the Bill for facilitating the change from seigniorial tenure to that of free and common soccage in the lands of Canada. Power to resume by a Court of Escheat old grants and neglected locations. Proposes a new subdivision of the Province and better representation of the Eastern Townships in the Legislature.

London, March 31. Cochran to Dalhousie, Bathurst willing to introduce anything relating to Canada into the forthcoming Bill, except taxation, but will require a public despatch giving reasons for each measure proposed. Quoting singular instance of forgetfulness at Colonial Office. The principal Revenue Act of 14th, George 3, is repealed in Huskisson's

General Repealing Act, as well as every British Act laying taxes at Quebec. It is important to learn what duties he proposes to re-enact in his General Consolidation Act and whether left disposable by the Crown or Legislature. Placing them at disposal of Crown would, in an Act passed now, be a violation of the pledge given in 1778. Observations in amplification of the recommendations in Dalhousie's desptach to Horton of 25 March. 1825

Dalhousie to Bathurst, with reference to measures connected with Bill about to be introduced into Parliament for conversion of tenure in Lower Canada. Observations shewing expediency of inserting them in this Bill, and the propriety of Parliamentary interference to effect them. Dalhousie Castle, April 5.

Darling to Dalhousie, referring to the rate of exchange for military men abroad. Speaks of the state of church affairs at Halifax. April 6.

Extract from the Canadian *Spectator,* discussing the past Session. April 6.

Lieut. Col. M. McGregor to Dalhousie, informing him that the Parliament of Upper Canada has refused a loan of £70,000 to build a canal from Lake Ontario to the Rideau River. Montreal, April 7.

Cochran to Dalhousie, suggesting Bathurst's attention be drawn to the importance and necessity of shaping the re-enactment of all the duties in such a way as to leave the Crown in full possession of the power to apply and distribute the duties imposed. London, April 8.

Richardson to Dalhousie, referring to his nephew. Refers to the late Session in respect to supplies. An Act passed for borrowing a further sum to complete the Lachine Canal. Montreal, April 9.

Camden to the Editor of *The Colonial Advocate,* on the question of aliens and their title to land in Canada. The naturalization of settlers. Asks for the printing and distribution of one thousand copies of the British Act of 30th George III, on this subject. York, April 11.

The York Gazette. The Lieut. Governor's Speech proroguing the Parliament of Upper Canada. Referring to the regulation of intercourse with the United States. The Welland Canal Company. Regrets Government not being afforded means to carry on the public service. York, April 13.

"Senex" to the Editor of the *Montreal Herald,* on the political situation and financial difficulties. York, April 13.

John C. Scott to Dalhousie, recommending James Black for an appointment. 35 George Square, April 14.

Gordon to Dalhousie, regarding his obtaining a copy of the *History of the Coronation* and the medal. London, April 14.

Enclosure:—

George Naylor to Gordon, informing him the Coronation medal was presented to the Peers who were present only. College of Arms, April 13.

Lieut. Colonel E. Cowper to Dalhousie, passing on the advise of an anonymous friend to change his advisers. Refers to local church squabbles. The new rate of exchange. Halifax, April 15.

Cochran to Dalhousie, informing him that there is no danger now of the repeal of alteration of the Bill relating to settlers in Canada. Mr. Hume, Solicitor of the Customs, is drawing up all the bills Mr. Huskisson is about to introduce and on the matter being explained to him, gave assurance those regarding Canada should certainly not be included in the Repealing Act. Refers to affairs in Quebec, and the question of E. Hale being appointed to the Executive Council. 12 Bury St., St. James, April 15.

1825 The Assembly's demand for instructions to Governor for a permanent Civil List. Sir Thomas Lawrence is painting a portrait of the King for him. James Stuart elected for Sorel. The Assembly is again addressing the Throne to get the Jesuits Estates assigned to purposes of education.

Dalhousie Castle, April 17. Dalhousie to Darling, refusing him leave on account of the absence of both Adjutant and Quartermaster General and the necessity of his presence to discuss Indian Affairs.

April 23. "Senex" to the Editor of the Quebec *Gazette*, observations on recent proceedings of Parliament, especially the exceptions in salaries voted.

Quebec, April 23. Hale to Dalhousie, seeking confirmation of his appointment as Receiver General.

April 23. Hale to Darling, enclosing letter for Dalhousie. Opinions differ as to the result of the last political campaign; Assembly does not think they paid too much for the privilege of discussing the merits of every officer of the King's Government from the Governor-in-Chief downwards.

April 25. Darling to Dalhousie, referring to Burton keeping back his salary. Encloses extract of Montreal paper, with a letter by "Senex," whom he supposes to be John Richardson. The Assembly of Upper Canada have cut down their Civil List so they have separated without any appropriation.

Piazza Coffee House, London, April 29. Cochran to Dalhousie, Wilmot Horton conceives it desirable to have an accurate survey of the granted and ungranted lands in the Lower Province performed by Engineer officers. Copies of the Land Reports of the Committee of the Assembly and that in 1824 upon Education and Jesuits Estates are being asked for by Mr. Bright, opposition member for Bristol.

Quebec, May 5. Burton to Dalhousie, declining to give up his claim to part of the Governor's salary. Has appointed Thompson coroner, and Taschereau sole magistrate.

London, May 11. List of clothing for 70th Regiment shipped on the *Skipsey*.

London, May 11. Dalhousie to Bathurst, seeking His Majesty's patronage for the Literary and Historical Society of Quebec.

St. James' Place, May 12. Lord Reay to Dalhousie, introducing Mr. Ross.

London, May 12. Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending a survey of the settled lands in Lower Canada be made by Royal Engineer officers.

House of Lords, May 17. Lord Liverpool. Extracts from his Speech on the Catholic question.

15 Jermyn St., May 20. Lord Blythswood to Dalhousie, introducing Lieut. Wilson Nelson Hutchinson, 76th Regiment.

Quebec, May 21. W. Brabazon Barton to Dalhousie, seeking an Ensigncy in any Regiment.

13 St. James Square, May 24. J. Woohiche to Dalhousie, mentioning Lieut. Hutchinson, 76th Regiment, now serving in Canada.

May 25. Darling to Dalhousie, enclosing £1500. Ordnance Commissioners are on their way from Montreal. Sir Peregrine Maitland expected on the 27th.

Downing Street, May 26. Bathurst to Dalhousie, recommending a grant of 2000 acres of land to Captain Ogden, son of Judge Ogden of Canada.

Hay to Dalhousie, enclosing a letter from T. D. Arland asking an introduction for Ensign Henry Hoare, 76th Regiment. **1825** 21 Queen's Gardens, Mayfair, May 30.

Enclosure:—

T. D. Arland to Hay, asking for an introduction to Dalhousie for a cousin, Ensign Henry Hoare. Warrens Hotel, May 26.

Dalhousie, memo. on the objections to the Canada Corn Bill on debate in the Imperial Parliament. May 31.

Dalhousie. Notes and observations taken on a tour to Kingston. May.

Paget. Thoughts on the present condition and future destiny of the Canadas. Goodw....d, May.

Darling to Dalhousie, informing him that the Irish settlers destined for Prescott have brought small pox "and other recommendations" with them. Quebec, June 16.

Dalhousie to Dr. Mearns, referring to aid to Presbyterian Ministers in Canada. The Church of England and Catholic Bishops are paid from Extraordinaries of the Army. Dalhousie Castle, June 22.

Lieut. Colonel M. McGregor to Dalhousie, regarding the formation of the Lower Canada Land Company. Montreal, June 23.

Kempt to Dalhousie, referring to the opposition of the Archbishop of Canterbury to the union of King's and Dalhousie Universities. The Crown has given a grant to the Duke of York of all monies and minerals in Nova Scotia with the exception of the Pictou and Sydney coal mines. The General Assembly in its last Session passed an Act to incorporate a Joint Stock Company to work iron mines in the County of Annapolis which will be disallowed in Parliament. London, July 6.

Gordon to Dalhousie, memo. of personal accounts. London, July 9.

Dalhousie to Sir H. Taylor, requesting H.R.H.'s sanction to his retaining Major General Darling as his military secretary. Dalhousie Castle, July 10.

Gordon to Dalhousie, sends receipts for the pay of his servant, Jardine. London, July 11.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, referring to filling the vacancies in the Executive and Legislative Councils. Is enquiring into the St. Sulpice Estates. July 14.

John D. McConnell to Percival, giving a description of Gaspé, its villages and the fisheries. Gaspé Basin, July 16.

Gordon to Dalhousie, informing him of the despatch of several boxes by the *Ottawa*. London, July 26.

The Earl of Glasgow to Dalhousie, recommending Alex. Robertson of Ancaster, U.C., for a Commission. July 27.

Cochran to Dalhousie, enclosing copy of letter to Gordon on finding that the two despatches referred to by Bathurst had not been entered in the Civil Secretary's office by his predecessor, and that some use was likely to be made of this omission. August 10.

Enclosure:—

Cochran to Gordon, referring to the two missing despatches. Quebec, August 10.

Gordon to Dalhousie, giving particulars of packages shipped on the *Ottawa*. London, August 19.

1825

London, September 13. Gordon to Dalhousie, regarding promotion for his son Ramsay, and his own retention of the Agency while the 26th Regiment is in Ireland.

Pictou, N.S., September 20. Halliburton to Dalhousie, is informed that the acts regarding commerce do not completely redeem Mr. Huskisson's pledge to place the Colonies precisely on the footing of Ireland in everything relative to trade. Opinions differ upon the practicability of establishing a regular communication across the Atlantic by steam vessels.

September 24. H. W. Ryland to Dalhousie, proposing remuneration for Hale if he takes the position of Procurator superintending the completion of the Papier Terrier of the Seigniory of Batiscan.

September 24. Dalhousie to Ryland, declining Mr. Hale's assistance; will await return of the other members to remodel the administration of the Jesuits Estates.

Montreal, September 27. David Chisholm, Editor of the *Canadian Review* and *Montreal Herald,* to Dalhousie, seeking Government employment and enclosing recommendation from John Richardson, Roderick Mackenzie and Henry Mackenzie.

Quebec, September 28. Dalhousie to Harrison, the issue of silver and copper money for army pay will start on 25th October, and a Board has been convened for the purpose of revising rates of allowances.

Quebec, September 29. Dalhousie to Harrison, regarding arrangements entered into by the Agents of the East India Company for tea sent to Canada, and that the rate of exchange for French crowns of 6 francs each will be 4/9.

Customs, September 29. Percival to Dalhousie, forwarding McConnell's original communication.

York, September 29. Peter Russell to his brother George Frederick, referring to the manufactures and trade of Upper Canada.

September 30. *The Albany Daily Advertiser.* Addresses at Masonic Installation at Albany.

Quebec, September 30. Dalhousie to Maclean, referring to Burton's behaviour. The financial bills he sent home have been disapproved and a despatch in strong terms instructs all future Governors here to pass no such bills hereafter. The difficulty is to induce the Lords and Commons to agree on a form of Money Bill, not touching the King's permanent revenue.

Quebec, October 1. Dalhousie to Bathurst, referring to Burton's leave and amount of salary overdrawn by him during the last year.

Quebec, October 3. Dalhousie to Lieut. Colonel Drinkwater, Bathurst most distinctly approved of the course pursued and gave most explicit orders to continue as he had begun. The shipping has increased to 700 sail. Burton going home on leave and may never return.

Couteau du Lac, October 7. John Simpson to Dalhousie, introducing Mr. Bellefeuille.

Enclosure:—

St. Eustache, September 29. Bellefeuille to Simpson, identifying himself with the Government policy and asking for letter of presentation to Dalhousie.

Quebec, October 10. James George to Dalhousie, seeking employment. Has travelled over 2000 miles and made an accurate survey of the St. Lawrence River from Prescott to Montreal.

Halifax, October 12. Kempt to Dalhousie, expressing pleasure at his return. The Engineer Commission had passed through the province and made an examination of the barracks and harbour defences. Mentions the great improvement to the Windsor road.

1825

Inhabitants of Montreal to Dalhousie, address on his return from England, and the reply. Quebec. October 15.

Christie to Cochran, regarding his appointment to manage the Jesuits Estates. Quebec, October 22.

Kempt to Dalhousie, informing him of the calamity at Miramichi with a copy of Douglas's speech to the inhabitants of that place. October 25.

Enclosure:—

A speech delivered by Sir Howard Douglas to the inhabitants of Miramichi on his visit to that place in consequence of the late disastrous fire. (Printed). October 22.

Kempt to Dalhousie, recommending the appointment of a Deputy Assistant Quarter-Master General for New Brunswick. Halifax, October 26.

Enclosure:—

Kempt to Douglas, approving the appointment of a Deputy Assistant Quarter-Master General for New Brunswick. Halifax, September 8.

Richardson to Dalhousie, referring to the misapprehension in the House of Peers to the import into England of wheat from Canada, which threatened on the one hand the loss of the whole wheat trade of the Upper Province by a transference of it to the United States, and on the other refused a British market for our wheat. Some Peers, ignorant of the locality, apprehend that all the wheat of the United States will come through Canada. Gives statements of wheat exports. Montreal, November 1.

Dalhousie to Harrison, recommending travelling allowances for officers at 10 per cent per diem. Quebec, November 1.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, asking for John Hale's Commission as Receiver General, as without it he cannot call for his securities to the Province or the Treasury nor authorize measures for the safe keeping of the Public Chest. Quebec, November 5.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending that the audit of public accounts by an Inspector General and an Auditor General should be sufficient. Quebec, November 5.

Dalhousie to Earl of Limerick, recommending admission of Canadian wheat into the British market. Quebec, November 10.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, proposing a Military Post at St. Mary's as necessary to keep in touch with Indian allies. The American military establishments at Green Bay and at Michilimackinac are designed to separate the Indians from the British Military Posts. Simon McGillivray applies for sum due the Hudson's Bay Company. Quebec, November 11.

Dalhousie to Horton, reporting unfavorably on the Irish emigrants and suggesting in future they be sent to Gaspé, but only after due notice to allow of preparations being made to receive them. Quebec, November 12.

Dalhousie to Gordon, referring to his personal accounts and regimental matters. Quebec, November 15.

Lord Armuthnot to Dalhousie, asking him to assist Rev. Harry Leith of Cornwall, Upper Canada. Arbuthnot House, November 15.

J. Ferguson Winter to Taschereau, reporting on the boundaries, divisions, interests, present and future of the District of Gaspé. (French). Quebec, November 16.

1825

Halifax, November 16. Kempt to Bathurst, acknowledging instructions to call upon Provincial Legislature to make provision for certain parts of those permanent and necessary expenses of the Civil Government which have hitherto been charged upon the Revenues of the Mother Country. Considers the present time unfavourable as next session is the last of the present Assembly and the beneficial results hoped for from the Acts removing the commercial restrictions have not yet been experienced.

Halifax, November 19. Kempt to Horton, explaining that the Province is unable to defray the expense of Civil Government without giving up plans for improvement. Application more likely to be acceded to when a new House is convened and after the Acts which remove the restrictions on trade have been fairly in operation and their good effects experienced. Is convinced that if the King's officers of the North American Colonies are to be dependent for their support in any way whatever upon the local legislatures, the Department at home will have ten times the trouble with them than they now have.

Enclosures:—

Observations on the Revenue of Nova Scotia.

Observations on the Policy of Colonies paying for Civil Establishments.

London, November 21. Gordon to Dalhousie, regarding the payment of £650 for passages to Canada for himself and his suite on H.M.S. *Herald*.

Post Office, Halifax, November 23. John Howe to Dalhousie, informing him that the post communication from Halifax to Nepasaguet at the Baye de Chaleur can be made in five days. Is satisfied it is impossible to accelerate mail by the present route from Fredericton to Quebec.

Halifax, November 23. Kempt to Dalhousie, requesting assistance in promoting steam navigation between Quebec and Halifax.

Quebec, November 28. Dalhousie to Horton, reporting an accident to the Catholic Bishop. Considers him the source of almost all the political violence in the Legislature, should be guarded against in his successor.

Quebec, November. Jean Thomas Taschereau in an address to the public, informing them that grants of land in the Township of Cranbourne, Lower Canada, are open for settlement in free and common soccage. Enumerating the requirements of settlers.

November. J. Ewing to Cowper, seeking aid for Mortimer Ewing, a young relative, whose object is to settle on a grant of land in Upper Canada.

November. Estimate of Expenses of Civil Government of Lower Canada, 1824-25.

December 1. Cochran to Dalhousie, giving his observations on the duties of the office of Clerk of the Executive Council.

Miramichi, New Brunswick December 5. An address from the Committee of Distribution for the relief of the sufferers by fire at Miramichi, New Brunswick, to Dalhousie, thanking him for aid.

December 5. Dalhousie to Horton, announcing the death of the Catholic Bishop, Monseigneur Plessis, and requesting that a successor should *not* be appointed until he can submit papers now in preparation.

December 10. *Upper Canada Gazette,* an extract on the system of land granting adopted in Upper Canada. Summary of the regulations.

Halifax, December 13. Kempt to Dalhousie, asking his assistance in obtaining a Professor of Mathematics and Chemistry for Dalhousie College.

Dalhousie to Maclean, informing him of the Catholic Bishop's death. **1825** Quebec, December 15.

Kempt to Dalhousie, referring to a pamphlet Halliburton has published on the importance of the North American Colonies to Great Britain. Halifax, December 16.

Dalhousie to Harrison, regarding travelling allowances of Engineer officers. Quebec, December 16.

Enclosure:—

Colonel E. W. Durnford to Major Bowles, stating the rate of pay for travelling allowances to Engineer officers. **1819** Quebec, September 30.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, regarding the appointment of a successor to Monseigneur J. O. Plessis, Roman Catholic Bishop of Quebec. The Province is generally Catholic, the people religious and therefore anxiously desirous that their religion may be confirmed and secured to them under the protection of His Majesty. Proposes Monseigneur Panet to succeed Plessis. The question of reconciling the difficulties which exist appears to rest on such arrangements H.M.'s Government may make with the Pope in order to satisfy conscientiously the head of the Catholic Church in Canada, and at the same time to secure to the Crown its undoubted right of investing him with a legal temporal character. The Bishop should not have a seat in the Legislative Council because his influence over the minds of his flock is so great as to destroy the freedom of debate and conduct essential in the constitution of Parliament. If the Priests were inducted to their cures by an instrument under the hand and seal of the Governor, and not dependent on the good pleasure of the Bishop to remove them, the case would be altered. **1825** Quebec, December 19.

Dalhousie to Horton, recommending an order from His Majesty in Council to the Governor to provide for the collation of the parochial Roman Catholic Clergy by the Crown. Bathurst's despatch, 5th June, 1817, states that at the conquest of Canada the enjoyment of the Religion of the Romish Church was granted only in so far as consistent with the laws of England and could not be granted beyond that, and the Law Officers of the Crown in England in 1811 gave a clear and decided opinion as to the power of the Crown and its right of patronage of Roman Catholic benefices. Quebec, December 19.

Judge Brenton Halliburton to Dalhousie, enclosing a pamphlet he has written suggesting the expediency of uniting Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and Prince Edward Island under one government. Halifax, December 21.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, enclosing estimate of the presents required for the Indian Department for 1826. Quebec, December 21.

Lord Blythswood to Dalhousie, recommending Ensign Fulton, 79th Regiment. Blythswood, December 23.

Dalhousie, memo. on the importation of Canadian wheat into the British market. No date.

Dalhousie, memo. regarding Mr. Richardson and "The Holy Alliance." No date.

Edward Roberts to Dalhousie, seeking a grant of land at Granby, Quebec. No date.

Captain W. F. W. Owen to Douglas, part of a letter recommending to his notice Lieut. Smith who furnished observations and plans of a survey. No date.

1825
No date.

Sir James Carmichael Smyth, R. E., reflections upon the value of the British West Indian Colonies and the British North American Provinces. The question of the Colonies is bound up with that of the shipping and commerce to which they have given birth.

VOLUME XI

1826
January 4.

Montreal Gazette. A criticism of the Colonial Act relating to the restrictions in trade.

Quebec, January 18.

Dalhousie to Harrison, regarding the rate of exchange.

Enclosure:—

1825
Quebec, November 29.

Dalhousie to Harrison, referring to General Order No. 4 on allowances at rate 4/4, with a table showing rates of pay.

1826
Council Chamber, Fredericton, N.B., January 19.

The speech of the Lieut. Governor of New Brunswick to the Council and Assembly, opening the Session. Referring to disastrous fires, especially that at Miramichi. The prompt and liberal aid from the sister provinces show the union of sentiment throughout British North America. Refers to Treasury accounts, the removal of restrictions on colonial trade, ship building, fisheries and agriculture, roads, education, militia, and savings banks. Proposes connecting Bay of Fundy and Gulf of St. Lawrence by a navigable canal. To attract labour and capital to the soil it is vital to acquire and circulate a knowledge of the various capacities of the country and provide funds for surveying, laying out and opening roads to young settlements.

Quebec, January 20.

Dalhousie to Douglas, considers that much is yet required before these Provinces can be equal to meeting their own expenses. The boundary line, especially on high branches of the St. John River, should be carefully guarded to prevent American surveyors overstepping it. Refers to the roads along the Gulf shore, and the meeting of the Quebec Legislature.

Quebec, January 20

J. Bouchette, prospectus for the publication of a *Topographical Atlas of the Province of Lower Canada,* exhibiting by counties the recent divisions and subdivisions.

Quebec, January 21

Dalhousie to the Legislative Council and Assembly, speech opening the Session. Calling attention to Trade Acts of Imperial Parliament; the want of Register Offices and a more accurate subdivision of the province. Referring to education and charitable institutions. Asking for special consideration of a better system for the care of the insane.

January 21.

Legislative Council to Dalhousie, reply from the House of Assembly.

Quebec, January 22.

Dalhousie to Maclean, forwards his speech opening Parliament, and referring to the political situation. The Revenue increased and the Registrar General has acknowledged his debt to the Province. Ship building and Trade Acts prohibit nearly all imports from the States and therefore starve the shipping. The idleness and ignorance of Bathurst's office hampers all public business to a degree almost incredible.

Quebec, January 26.

Bouchette to Dalhousie, presenting a prospectus of his proposed publication of a *Topographical Atlas* of the Province by counties.

1826

Sir Peregrine Maitland, Lieut. Governor of Upper Canada to the Legislative Council and Assembly, his speech closing the Session. Refers to works of public improvement. Approves the circulation of British silver coinage. Stresses the necessity of mutual co-operation. York, U.C., January 30.

Dalhousie to Halliburton, thanking him for his pamphlet, and deplores the ignorance at home in regard to the American colonies. Referring to the naval power of the United States, and their relation to the bordering provinces. Considers the union of Provinces necessary as the Canadas must be one; shut out from the world half of the year their affairs become peculiarly their own. All the others are accessible in winter and should be steered by one helm. Quebec, January 31.

Dalhousie to Kempt, agrees with the ideas expressed in Halliburton's pamphlet. Quebec, February 1.

Dalhousie to Dr. Fisher, censuring him for using money committed to his care. Castle of St. Louis, February 4.

Hon. Charles F. Aylwin to Sewell, confiding to the care of the Quebec Historical Society the original proceedings of the Committee of Merchants of Quebec from 23rd April, 1787 to 24 December, 1791. Quebec, February 7.

Kempt to Dalhousie, asking his opinion on Bathurst's instruction that he propose to the Legislature during the present session that the Colony pay the expenses of Civil Government. Halifax, February 8.

The Committee of H.M's Council to Kempt, give their support on the regulations adopted in Upper Canada for granting lands. Considers it is entirely inapplicable to present state of Nova Scotia. Upper Canada is entirely an agricultural state, while Nova Scotia is mainly commercial. Halifax, February 11.

Joseph Cary, Acting Auditor of Accounts. Estimate of Civil Expenditure of Lower Canada for 1826. Quebec, February 11.

Dalhousie to Fisher, censuring him for using public money placed in his hands. Quebec, February 17.

Dalhousie to Fisher, returning Desbarat's letter. Considers that Kemble has deceived him in his transactions as printer. Quebec, February 20.

Dalhousie to Vallieres, wishes to explain a despatch from Bathurst on the estimates to him. Chateau St. Louis, February 21.

Dalhousie to Papineau, wishes to explain a despatch from Bathurst on the estimates. Castle of St. Louis, February 21.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, giving details of articles issued from the King's Magazine, Quebec, in aid of sufferers from the Miramichi fire, and requesting approval from the Treasury. Quebec, February 22.

Bathurst to Dalhousie, informing him that the repairs to Government House at Sorel not chargeable to Ordnance. Downing Street, February 28.

Enclosure:—

R. Byham to Horton, stating that repairs to the buildings occupied by the Governor cannot be made by the Ordnance Department. Office of Ordnance, January 25.

M. Bell to Cochran, acknowledging Report of Commissioners of the Jesuits Estates. Explains that for those situated in the District of Three Rivers the revenue could be increased by fixing an average for five years. Proposes to make Papier Terrier for the Seigniory of Cap de la Madeleine at own expense. The change of tenure contemplated by the late act of the Imperial Parliament must be an act of mutual consent. Quebec, March 2.

1826

Quebec, March 2. Dalhousie to Kempt, considers the commands issued by Bathurst peremptory and unreasonable. In Nova Scotia quit rents might be made available as one source of revenue of the Crown.

Castle Saunderson, March 14. Alexander Saunderson to Dalhousie, introducing Joseph Hughes.

Quebec, March 14. Dalhousie to the Assembly, laying before the House copies of Bathurst's despatches to Burton of 28th November, 1824, and 4th June, 1825.

Montreal, March 22. A newspaper reference to the Provincial Legislature relating to Bathurst's despatches and the attitude of Dalhousie and the Assembly.

Quebec, March 23. Dalhousie to Bathurst, has hired the Brig *Saguenay* for £1,500 per annum to facilitate communication with Gaspé. Has been paid for from the Military Chest and is at the disposal of Commander of the Forces.

Quebec, March 24. Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending a grant for salaries to Ministers of the Presbyterian Church.

Montreal, March 25. *Montreal Gazette.* Censuring the *Canadian Spectator* for unjust attacks on Dalhousie.

Council Chamber, March 29. Dalhousie to the Council and Assembly, expressing disappointment at the result of their labours. The differences so long subsisting between the Legislative bodies on financial matters instead of being amicably settled were only clothed in a new form and maintained. Must adhere to orders and continue to adopt the forms of accounts and estimates laid before them this session, shewing one branch of the revenue for their information and the other branch for appropriation. Under the circumstances those grants of money especially recommended by His Majesty's commands and those relating to schools and charities are accepted. As the aid required in support of the Civil Government and the administration of justice has not been granted in a way in which it could be passed into a law all other Bills of appropriation are reserved for signification of His Majesty's pleasure.

Quebec, March 30. Suggestions regarding the permanent revenue of the Crown and expenditure thereunder.

March. *Quebec Mercury,* relating to the financial difficulties of the Legislature and defending the attitude of the Crown; drawing attention to the example and experience of Parliament in England.

Quebec, April 3. Dalhousie to Bathurst, reporting present situation. Evident the Bill of Supply for 1825 was passed under misconception. The despatch of 4th June was shown privately to the Speaker and leading members with a view to influencing their deliberations in the House, but as this had no effect it was laid before the House. The resultant resolutions and address to His Majesty will be transmitted. The deadlock remains.

Quebec, April 3. Dalhousie to Bathurst, letters from Burton to Papineau and a junior clerk in the Civil Secretary's office counteracted the effects expected to have been produced by the despatch of 4th June.

House of Assembly, April 4. The House of Assembly of Nova Scotia to Kempt, complaining that His Majesty's Treasury Commissioners claim same control over duties resulting from the Trade Act as they are empowered by that Act to exercise it in Colonies possessing no local legislatures, which is in opposition to 13th Section of the Act.

Newspaper extract praising Dalhousie's attitude and character. **1826** Montreal, April 5.

Sewel to C. F. Aylwin, acknowledging receipt of Journal of proceedings of Committee of Merchants and others by whose efforts the present constitution was obtained. Will lay it before the Quebec Literary and Historical Society. Quebec, April 7.

Dalhousie to McGill, thanking the Sons of St. Andrew for enrolling him as a member, and contributing £100 to their fund in support of unfortunate emigrants. Dalhousie Castle, April 10.

Kempt to Dalhousie, expressing his satisfaction with the proceedings of both Houses except over the Pictou Academy Bill and the appointment of a Provincial Agent in England. The Assembly refuse to receive the Charter of the Agricultural Society. Quit rents might be made available to the Crown. Asks what has been done in regard to the application of duties received in payment of salaries of Custom House Officers. Halifax, April 11.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, asking for double the usual number of presents for Indians, and explaining changes he has made in the Department. Quebec, April 11.

Enclosure:—

Joseph B. Clench to Darling, presenting a memorial for an increase in pay. Fort George, January 4.

The Montreal Gazette. An extract condemning the House of Assembly's behaviour in Lower Canada. April 14.

W. Smith to Dalhousie, asking remuneration for his services in connection with the Jesuits Estates. April 20.

Dalhousie to Smith, refusing his request for remuneration for services in connection with the Jesuits Estates. April 22.

Dalhousie to Sewell, asking him to consult Richardson about his dissolving Parliament and refusing to accept Papineau as Speaker in the next session. Castle of St. Louis, April 23.

Dalhousie to Maclean, indicating a desire to leave Canada. Bishop Macdonnell has succeeded at Rome in having Upper Canada made a Bishopric separate from that of the lower Province. Quebec, April 26.

Dalhousie to Gordon, enquiring why he has not acknowledged £400 remitted to him. Quebec, April 26.

Dalhousie to Harrison, referring to continuing barrack allowance to Mr. Hall during his temporary absence on duty. Quebec, April 28.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending sale of Seigniory of Sorel. Quebec, May 1.

Dalhousie to William Griffen, the house at Sorel is not a civil residence, but a military quarter. Consequent upon the severe lesson taught the Canadians by the American Generals Montgomery and Arnold in 1775, Haldimand purchased the Seigniory of Sorel as an important military station with reference to Chambly and the frontier line; for the flank operations in defence of Montreal and for maintaining a free communication from Quebec to that Post. Regrets that the Gardens on St. Helen's Island are to be abandoned. Quebec, May 1.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending £200 charges upon territorial revenue of the Crown for the upkeep of St. Helen's Island Botanical Garden of American plants. Quebec, May 1.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, referring to an issue of arms and equipment from Ordnance. Quebec, May 2.

1826

Enclosure:—

Hatley, March 27. Lieut. Colonel Henry Cull to F. Vassel de Monviel, regarding arms for a troop in his vicinity.

Quebec, May 2. Dalhousie to Griffen, regarding the post of Barrack master at Three Rivers.

Quebec, May 2. Hale to Dalhousie, balance in Military Chest £27,850, but clergy Warrant not yet issued.

Quebec, May 4. Dalhousie to Bathurst, strongly advising him not to grant half of the Governor's salary to the Lieut. Governor while administering the Government.

May 4. Dalhousie to Sewell, as the Cathedral cannot contain the increasing population in June 1824, Bishop Mountain was promised £200 a year from the Jesuits Estates, subject to Bathurst's approbation, to build a new chapel.

Castle of St. Louis, Quebec, May 4. Dalhousie to Horton, describing the system for making land grants and receiving quit rents.

Quebec, May 6. Dalhousie to Horton, recommends placing Amyot on a pension and making the position of Provincial Secretary, without salary, connected with the department of Civil Secretary.

Quebec, May 9. Hale to Dalhousie, returning "Mr. R.s" extraordinary epistle.

Quebec, May 17. Dalhousie to Bathurst, refuting complaints and claims of J. W. Greece for compensation for a certain portion of his land crossed by the Grenville Canal.

Quebec, May 18. Cochran to Dalhousie, regarding the system for conducting the business of the Jesuits Estates in future. Refers to Ryland's extraordinary letter.

May 19. Ryland to Dalhousie, apologizing for and explaining his previous letter on his services as a Commissioner for the Jesuits Estates.

Burtonville, May 29. R. Fair to Dalhousie, soliciting employment.

Quebec, May 29. Dalhousie to Taylor, regarding the complaint against Captain John Mathews, Royal Artillery.

Enclosures:—

Quebec, March 20. (1) Darling to Captain John Mathews, enquiring into his conduct while in a theatre at York.

Lobo, April 14. (2) Mathews to Darling, explaining and justifying his behaviour at York.

York, May 2. (3) Maitland to Darling, referring to Captain Mathews' conduct.

York, April 27. (4) Charles Richardson, statement as to the affair at the York theatre in connection with Captain Mathews.

Quebec, June 1. Ryland to Dalhousie, assuring him that he never wished to give offence, never used public money, and never used his influence for his son, who was appointed Secretary by the other members of the Board.

Sorel, June 3. Dalhousie to Rev. Mr. Roux, forwards a letter of introduction to Bathurst.

Quebec, June 6. J. Hale to Dalhousie, referring to a warrant and Mr. Ryland's fees.

Montreal, June 6. J. W. Hughes to Dalhousie, requesting employment.

Dalhousie to Taylor, enclosing copy of a letter received relating to the affair of Captain Mathews at York. **1826** Quebec, June 10.

Enclosure:—

Francis Schofield, Magistrate, relating some instances regarding the behaviour of Captain Mathews. London, U.C., April 8.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, recommending the purchase of the barrack and store of the North West Company at St. Mary's as a matter of policy to keep in touch with the Indians rather than as a post of defence against the Americans. Quebec, June 12.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, respecting the Estates claimed by the order of St. Sulpice. Hitherto the Government, then treating with the Assembly for a permanent grant of a Civil List, made it expedient to leave untouched the delicate and difficult question between the Crown and the Seminary of Montreal. Now the Chairman of the Police at Montreal has brought up a test case and instructions are required. Quebec, June 19.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, regarding remuneration for the Collector and Comptroller of H.M.'s Customs at Quebec. Under the construction which they gave to orders from the Lords of the Treasury permitting them to retain 2½ per cent on all duties collected under the Canada Trade Act, they retained last year £4,274. The Board of Audit of Public Accounts consider such a construction of the orders of the Treasury to be incorrect and untenable. The Executive Council direct a refund and the House of Assembly demand it. Solicits his decision on this matter. Quebec, June 19.

Enclosure:—

Extract of Bathurst's despatch deprecating the application of any of the unappropriated revenue raised under the Provincial Act to relieve individuals who may unavoidably suffer from the measures adopted by the Legislative Assembly. June 9.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, does not approve the formation of companies to purchase and settle Crown Reserves. Recommends that the Government should stop issuing land grants gratis; that Commissioners should be appointed to value and sell land on condition of settlement. Suggests seven years credit be given, and that the Court of Escheats be put in active operation and the Office of Land Patents be made efficient. Quebec, June 19.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, informing him that the government is carrying into effect the acts relating to the change of tenure of Seigniorial lands. As property in towns change owners much more frequently than in the country the rate of compensation should be higher. The Seignior has to grant a like commutation as he himself receives from the Crown the lowness of the rate of compensation may thus tend to keep him from asking for a change of tenure. Quebec, June 19.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, the Assembly has paid no attention to a request for pensions for Monk, Mrs. Ogden, and the Lieut. Governor of Gaspé. Recommends the appointment of Crawford as Government Agent at Gaspé. Quebec, June 19.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, referring Ryland's letter to him for censure. Quebec, June 19.

Dalhousie to Taylor, has made the half-yearly inspection of the troops in garrison at Quebec. Quebec, June 21.

Dalhousie to Wellington, recommending the purchase of horses for the artillery at Quebec and Kingston and enclosing correspondence on that subject. Quebec, June 21.

1826 Enclosures:—

Quebec, June 10. (1) Peter Wallace to Dalhousie, replying to questions on the garrison at Quebec.

Quebec, June 3. (2) Durnford to Dalhousie, expressing his opinion regarding the purchase of horses for the garrison at Quebec.

June 23. Dalhousie, memo. for the Chief Justice on Bathurst's neglect of Canadian troubles. Regarding finance, patronage, seigniorial rights, the administration of justice, and the return of the Lieut. Governor.

Quebec, June 24. Dalhousie to Horton, introducing Sewell, who is perfectly acquainted with the Government of the Province.

June 24. Dalhousie to Horton, rebutting undeserved reflections on himself and Cochran, and referring to Burton's misrepresentations. The Custom House question. Indicates his desire to be relieved from the Governorship.

Quebec, June 25. Dalhousie to Maclean, finds the Colonial Office weak and changeable. Dry weather has ruined the crops and forest fires are raging all over the country.

July 1. Dalhousie to the Bishop of Quebec, recommending adoption of townships as parishes.

Quebec, July 4. Dalhousie to Wellington, bringing to notice John McKechney, the inventor of a new firelock.

Treasury Chambers, July 21. J. C. Herries to Dalhousie, Treasury gives sanction to issues of bedding and clothing for sufferers in the Miramichi fire.

Treasury Chambers, July 22. Herries to Dalhousie, Treasury sanctions the terms for hire of the brig. *Saguenay*.

Halifax, July 26. Inhabitants of Halifax to Dalhousie, an address of welcome, and his reply.

Dublin, July 29. Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding medals for service and good conduct for the 26th Regiment.

Enclosure:—

Horse Guards, February 4. Torrens to Murray, referring to the order of merit established in the 22nd Regiment, and enclosing a list of colour sergeants and medal men.

August 1. Description of the ceremony on cutting the first sod of the Shubenacadie Canal by Lord Dalhousie, with a plan of the canal.

London, August 12. Gordon to Dalhousie, acknowledging that he is unable to meet his obligations.

London, August 14. Sewell to Dalhousie, retailing his discussion with Horton on rescinding the censure of Burton. The revenue remitted from the Custom House to England will be placed at Governor's disposal and possibly the Colonial Post Office revenue. The Ministry has no disposition to listen to the representations of the Colonial Government.

Carlton, August 15. The New Richmond Inhabitants to Dalhousie, an address of welcome, and his reply.

H.M.S. *Menai*, August 16. Dalhousie to William Fruing, reducing the duty on yellow pine timber.

Paspebiac, August 10. The Inhabitants of Paspebiac to Dalhousie, an address of welcome, and his reply.

Gaspé, August 18. The Inhabitants of Gaspé to Dalhousie, an address of welcome, and his reply.

1826

Sewell to Dalhousie, informing him of a discussion with Bathurst on the complaint of Burton. On the question of finance Bathurst thought that the country must be made to feel the want of the supplies and approved of the idea of placing the surplus revenue in the exchequer of England until the Assembly should constitutionally provide for the supplies. Has discussed many subjects and gives memorandum of results. Among them the Civil List of Canada is to be remodelled. There is a Treasury Order for payment from the permanent revenue. The Post Office revenue will be given up. The Assembly is to be prorogued if hostile to the King's pretensions. The Jesuits Estates are to be applied to education and religious instruction, and the question of the Seminary of Montreal is referred to Mr. Stephens. Any surplus revenue is to go into the Military Chest. Judges in future are not to be on the Legislative Council. The Crown Lands to be sold. Lieut. Governor Forbes is to retire on pension. London, August 23.

Dalhousie, memo. on the appointment of Prothonotary; Burroughs named for the office. August 28.

Dalhousie, memo. of revenue under various acts in Lower Canada as stated by Percival, Collector of Customs. August.

Dalhousie to Horton, referring to the settlement of Gaspé. Quebec, September 3.

Major E. Whitty to Oglander, regarding Gordon's bankruptcy and his account with the 26th Regiment. Dublin, September 4.

Bathurst to Dalhousie, enclosing an Ordnance letter sanctioning £120 for repairs to the house at Sorel. Downing Street, September 5.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, requesting copies of Burton's letters to him regarding his conduct and his claim for half the salary of the Governor during the latters' absence. September 5.

Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding Gordon's bankruptcy and matters relating to the Regiment. Dublin, September 7.

Dalhousie to Messrs. Desbarats and Carey, with reference to their memorial on the printing of the *Gazette*. Castle of St. Louis, September 7.

Dalhousie to Maitland, has seen Lieut. Colonel By on the site of the Rideau Canal operations, and asks him to agree with the proposal to make a chute for timber at the Chaudiere Falls, and to restrain the Commissioners from granting Crown Reserves along the canal route. Chaudiere Falls, Ottawa, September 26.

Dalhousie to By, ordering him to proceed with the timber chute at Chaudiere Falls without delay. Chaudieree Falls, September 26.

Dalhousie to By, approving the construction of a bridge across the Ottawa River. Chaudiere Falls, September 26.

L. Sullivan to Oglander, referring to a claim on Gordon. War Office, September 27.

Dalhousie to Rev. T. Osgood, declining to interview him as Agent for the Society for the moral improvement of the Indians and destitute emigrants. The Protestant and Catholic Church already undertake this work. Montreal, October 3.

Dalhousie, memo. regarding the dispute between Percival and the merchants at Quebec. October 5.

Oglander to Dalhousie, remarking on the defaulters from the 26th Regiment. Dublin, October 10.

Sewell to Horton, giving his opinion on the Receiver General's case. Connaught Square, October 12.

1826
October 14. Durnford to Darling, referring to various military works recommended by the Royal Engineers Commission for defence of both provinces and enclosing instructions to officers.

Enclosures:—

Quebec, October 14. (1) Durnford to By, instructing him to inspect the proposed site for the Canal at Kingston.

Quebec, October 14. (2) Durnford to Lieut. Colonel Figg, informing him that Lieut. Baddely will assist in making a survey of the Montreal mountain. Captain Cole and Lieut. Marlow will carry on other surveys.

Quebec, October 14. Durnford to Lieut. Colonel Wright, regarding the survey of the ground in the vicinity of the Welland Canal.

October 15. Dalhousie, memo. on the petition of the Church Wardens of Notre Dame de Montreal for protection of rights and privileges granted under Patent and Seal of the Province by His Majesty's authority.

Sorel, October 19. Durnford to Darling, enclosing queries put to Dalhousie, and his replies, regarding works of defence and the evacuation of certain military posts.

Enclosure:—

Sorel, October 18. Memorandum submitted for the consideration of Dalhousie, regarding the purchase of land for fortifications.

London, October 20. Sewell to Dalhousie, the Treasury and Colonial Office are very much at variance, but have now settled on a list of offices to be paid out of the Permanent Revenue. If the Assembly refuse supplies they are to be taken from the Military Chest. Regarding the securing of the accumulated revenue, Horton will authorize the placing of the amount of the surplus in the Military Chest and possibly invest it in Exchange Bills. If Assembly show they have a right to dispose of the interest on money raised by their acts and invested, the Government having applied this interest to discharge the salaries of the Colonial officers, can claim it as security for advances. The longer Assembly hold out the greater the accumulated sum and its interest. The Treasury refuses to be accountable for Caldwell's deficiency. It is rumoured that Burton may go to Jamaica. Discusses political situation at home. Roux has requested leave to establish six French priests of the House of St. Sulpice of Paris in the Seminary of Montreal.

October 21. Extract from the *Quebec Gazette*, giving a description of Mount Tsounonthouan, twenty-four miles north of Quebec.

Downing Street, October 24. Bathurst to Dalhousie, forwarding new instructions as to how to deal with the House of Assembly.

Quebec, October 25. Darling to Durnford, instructions for the abandonment of the Military Posts of Drummondville, La Cole, River Raisin, Gananoque, Cornwall, Chippewa, Queenston, Fort Erie, Burlington Heights, Turkey Point, Longueille, Fort George and Fort Mississaqua, have been approved by the Commander-in-Chief.

Gaspé, October 26. J. McConnell to Dalhousie, regarding a machine for extracting tree stumps invented by John McKay of Halifax.

Enclosure:—

..... 25. John McKay to Arthur Aitken, Secretary of the Society of Arts, London, explaining his invention of a machine for removing the stumps of trees from the ground.

Sewell to Horton, referring to the disposal of unappropriated revenue accumulated in the hands of the Receiver General.	**1826** Connaught Square, October 26.
Dalhousie to J. Smith, referring to the bankruptcy of Gordon.	Quebec, October 26.
Extract from the *Montreal Herald,* referring to the works near Hull for the Rideau Canal and bridge across the Ottawa River.	October 26.
General Order No. 5, on the abandonment of various military posts.	Quebec, October 30.
Bathurst to Dalhousie, referring to placing the Colonial Church of Lower Canada on a footing of independence so far as her pecuniary support is concerned.	Downing Street, October 31.
Report of the Committee of Trade of Quebec, on the improvement of steam navigation between Quebec and Halifax and the navigation of the River Richelieu has not been accomplished. The unruly disposition of the seamen referred to both Houses. Early appointment recommended of a Canadian Agent in England. Licenses to cut timber on Crown lands have been granted. Alterations in the Customs laws to be explained by Surveyor General.	Quebec, October 31.
Dalhousie to Maclean, referring to losses incurred through Gordon.	Quebec, November 3.
Donald McGregor to Dalhousie, asking advice as to the best place to bring settlers from Scotland to. They are an industrious people, chiefly McGregors.	St. Andrews, November 5.
Dalhousie to Bathurst, again retailing the history of Sorel and pointing out that it is a military post and residence, not a civil one.	Quebec, November 8.
Extract from the *Montreal Gazette,* regarding the prospects of the Canada Land Company. It will be many years before any interest can be realized.	November 9.
Dalhousie to John Smith, regarding the payment of accounts and the new agents for the 26th Regiment.	Quebec, November 10.
Dalhousie, memo. on an extract from the *Quebec Gazette,* headed "Communicated", by Robert Christie, given confidentially to Burton and sent by him to Daly (a junior clerk in Civil Secretary's office) for publication. The purpose of the article was justification of the Supply Bill.	Quebec, November 10.
Dalhousie to Hill, regarding an issue of stoves and barrack furniture from the Ordnance.	Quebec, November 10.
Dalhousie to Messrs. Spottiswood and Robertson, forwarding Power of Attorney for Messrs. McDonald and Campbell as Regimental Agents for the 26th Regiment.	Quebec, November 10.
Dalhousie to Bathurst, referring to the payment of salaries unprovided for in the last session which the Executive Council have recommended.	Quebec, November 10.
Dalhousie to Bathurst, the Assembly have refused to vote a pension for Lieut. Governor Forbes of Gaspé.	Quebec, November 10.
Dalhousie to Horton, respecting the Jesuits Estates. These having fallen to the Crown by the conquest of Canada the extinction of the order cannot alter the destination of revenue.	Quebec, November 10.
Dalhousie to Taylor, applying for appointment as Lieut. Governor of Edinburgh Castle.	Quebec, November 10.
Dalhousie to Lord Melville, seeking the Governorship of Edinburgh Castle.	Quebec, November 10.

1826

Quebec, November 10. Durnford to Lieut. Colonel Ellicombe, forwarding information for General Mann.

November 10. Dalhousie to Horton, considers Mr. Kemble's standing not such as to warrant his appointment to the Legislative Council.

Great Slave Lake, November 12. Dr. Richardson to Dalhousie, informing him of the proceedings of both branches of the Mackenzie River Exploration Expedition. Franklin's objective, the ice conditions, and his contacts with the Esquimaux.

Quebec, November 12. Dalhousie, remarks on the Report and evidence of the Committee on Emigration. Repayment of expenses must not be looked for within seven years. Were stations fixed, surveys made, and rations given under strict superintendence, expense of conveyance would be unnecessary.

Quebec, November 14. Dalhousie to Bathurst, urging the settlement of Gaspé and appointment of Crawford as Superintendent of Fisheries. Deep sea fisheries on interior banks destroyed by American vessels. Recommends three settlement stations at Gaspé Bay, Carleton, and Restigouche to effect the line of road connecting Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and Canada.

Quebec, November 14. Dalhousie to Horton, remarks on the plan of Emigration. Considers it will be seven years before any repayment can be expected. Advisable to place a quit rent as it will force exertion on the part of settlers. Considers that were settlements fixed, surveys made and rations given, conveyance would be unnecessary. In Lower Canada, Gaspé, Carleton, Restigouche, and Kamouraska are the best places for settlements, also one 40 miles south of Quebec and east of the Chaudiere River, another on the Ottawa River for Highlanders from Scotland.

Quebec, November 27. Dalhousie to Solomon Southwick, Albany, offering him $200 assistance.

York, U.C., December 5. Lieut. Governor of Upper Canada to Legislative Council and House of Assembly, speech on opening the Session.

Quebec, December 12. Dalhousie, memo. regarding the confirmation in their rights of the early settlers from the United States.

War Office, December 14. Palmerston to Oglander, regarding Major Edward Whitty's loss on account of Gordon's bankruptcy.

Enclosures:—

Dublin, October 6. (1) Oglander to L. Sullivan, transmitting Major Whitty's letter regarding Gordon's bankruptcy.

Dublin, October 4. (2) Whitty to Oglander, asking relief for losses occasioned by Gordon's bankruptcy.

Quebec, December 16. Durnford to Darling, seeking instructions for the dismantling of military works in the posts to be abandoned.

Fredericton, N.B., December 30. James A. Maclauchlan to Sir Howard Douglas, reporting on the progress in building the road leading to Canada.

London, December 30. Sewell to Dalhousie, informing him of an interview with Horton on the Appropriation Bill passed in Burton's administration, and his reasons for assenting to the Bill.

No date. Halifax Inhabitants to Dalhousie, an address of welcome.

No date. Dalhousie, notes on the novel *Woodstock,* read while cruising in the *Menai.*

Protest entered in the Journals of H.M.'s Council in Nova Scotia against the rejection of the Pictou Academy Bill. **1826** No date.

Abstract of Estimate of the Civil Expenditure of Lower Canada for 1826. No date.

Estimates of Revenue of Lower Canada, 1826. No date.

Bill introduced in Washington by Mr. Cooke referring to the civilization of the Indians. A return of ordnance belonging to the State of New York. No date.

Concerning the Registry Office Bill, Quebec. No date.

Upper Canada. Extracts taken from the official returns. No date.

Dalhousie. Notes on the story *Father Clement,* and the *Waldegrave Memoirs.* No date.

Dalhousie, an address to the Legislative Council expresses his disappointment at the lack of co-operation for the public good. The Bill of Supply passed last year was founded in misconception and misunderstanding. No date.

Dalhousie, a memorandum submitted for the consideration of the Council, requesting advice as to the course to be pursued regarding appropriations and the warrants for 1827, with schedules A. to D. No date.

VOLUME XII

Dalhousie to Sewell, assuring him that the despatches Felton has brought will be useful in so far as they strengthen and confirm the past, but the same difficulties remain as to salaries and offices unprovided for. Hale has £70,000 in hand, besides Caldwell's debt, which is now £12,000. The surplus money should be put into the Military Chest for the purpose of circulation only, as the suppression of so much of the circulating coin would soon be felt in the country. Felton to return to England immediately at the desire of the merchants. **1827** Quebec, January 2.

Dalhousie to Maclean, mentions having applied for appointment as governor of Edinburgh Castle. Has lately received very gratifying despatches from the Colonial Office. January 2.

S. Gale to Cochran, regarding the Montreal magistrates who regret lack of requisite funds and authority to carry into effect the regulations and improvements which the necessities or convenience of the city might require. Incorporation without increased funds and powers is useless. Montreal, January 6.

J. Fletcher to Dalhousie, acknowledging his kind assurances. Sherbrooke, P.Q., January 6.

Dalhousie to Horton, refers to Felton's return to England to clear up doubts and difficulties regarding the Trade Acts, particularly as to wheat and flour. It appears but just to these provinces that, as we import largely the manufactures of the Mother country, our wealth should be received in payment, and trade with the United States encouraged. Quebec, January 8.

Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding discipline in the 26th Regiment. Dublin, January 12.

Enclosures:—

(1) J. Gardiner to Grant, regarding Oglander's command of the 26th Regiment. Dublin, January 2.

(2) Torrens to Murray, the Commander-in-Chief's censure of Oglander. **1826** Horse Guards December 26.

1827

Dublin, January 18. Oglander to Dalhousie, forwarding a monthly return and remarking on the discipline of the 26th Regiment.

Quebec, January 20. Charles Shirriff to Dalhousie, considers that the plan issuing licenses to lumberers to cut on Crown Lands will restrict the trade and tend to make it a monopoly.

Quebec, January 23. Dalhousie to Legislative Council and Assembly, his address on opening the session, refers to the depression in trade, the unusual drought and fires; the accounts and the police system.

Montreal, January 25. Extract from the *Montreal Gazette,* on the political situation and criticizing the House of Assembly unfavourably.

Castle of St. Louis, January 25. Dalhousie to Horton, enclosing his speech opening the session.

Downing Street, January 25. Horton to Cockburn, furnishing instructions on his mission to regulate a system of emigration to the North American Provinces. 300,000 acres to be laid out. A supply of food and conveyance should be made contingent on the actual arrival of the emigrants. Agricultural implements to be taken out from England. Roads to be made from old to new settlements; store houses to be put up. Information and plans required. The expenditure not to exceed £10,000.

Dublin, January 26. Whitty to Oglander, justifying his conduct, which Gordon's bankruptcy has brought under censure.

Dublin, January 27. Oglander to Secretary at War, inquiring who has been appointed Agent for the 26th Regiment.

Quebec, January 26. W. H. Smith and Matthew Heathfield, Ordnance Officers, Quebec, to Lieut. Colonel Foster, transmitting a report on the survey of stores and ammunition transferred from the charge of the late Ralph Gore.

London, January 27. Campbell to Dalhousie, regarding Gordon's bankruptcy, and the presentation of the case with W. Harrison's opinion.

Castle of St. Louis, January 28. Dalhousie to the Attorney General, placing in his hands confidential instructions relating to the financial claims of the Assembly. Taschereau and the Solicitor General are expected to support His Majesty's rights.

London, January 29. Alex. Buchanan to Dalhousie, describing his interviews with Horton and Cockburn on emigration. Unable to see why emigrants should be sent to Nova Scotia first. New Brunswick dependent on United States bread-stuffs. Canada can feed them and employ them on public works. Is returning to Canada after meeting of Parliament.

War Office, January 31. Palmerston to Dalhousie, informing him the accounts of the 26th Regiment have been examined and the clearing certificate granted.

Cape Diamond, February 1. Fisher to Dalhousie, on his inability to pay money owing the Quebec Literary and Historical Society.

Ordnance Office, February 9. Byham to Horton, repairs to the Commander-in-Chief's house at Sorel will be made, but a permanent Government House should be at Quebec or Montreal.

War Office, February 9. Palmerston to Oglander, the decision in the case of Paymaster Whitty cannot be changed; he must be held responsible for funds placed in the hands of Gordon, agent for the Regiment, who has been declared bankrupt.

Cape Diamond, February 10. Fisher to Dalhousie, explaining his financial difficulties in regard to the *Gazette.*

1827

Fisher to Dalhousie, continuing the explanation of his financial difficulties. — Cape Diamond, February 11.

J. W. Buchanan to Dalhousie, referring to his collection of papers relating to the Indians which had gone to England and been detained there for two years. — New York, February 12.

Sir John Harvey to Dalhousie, describing the funeral of the Duke of York. — Brighton, February 13.

John Campbell's opinion on Gordon's bankruptcy. — The Temple, February.

A. Campbell to Dalhousie, on matters connected with Gordon's bankruptcy. — London, February 15.

Report of the Board of Survey on Ordnance Stores in Quebec. — Quebec, February 17.

Lieut. Governor of Upper Canada to Legislative Council and Assembly, speech proroguing the session. — York, February 17.

Dalhousie, memo. on the dishonesty of French Notaries. — Quebec, February 20.

Fisher to Dalhousie, asking an extension of time to meet his indebtedness to the Literary and Historical Society. — Cape Diamond, February 20.

Alex. Macfarlane to Dalhousie, has removed the collection of plants from St. Helen's Island to Sorel. — Montreal, February 24.

Extract from the *Quebec Mercury,* regarding the claim of the Province upon the British Government for a reimbursement of the public monies deficient in the provincial chest by the insolvency of the late Receiver-General. — Quebec, February 24.

Fisher to Dalhousie, regarding the meeting of the Literary and Historical Society to take place in April. — March 25.

"Horatio", to the Inhabitants of Lower Canada, exposing John Neilson as a "wolf in sheep's clothing." — Riviere du Loup, February 28.

House of Assembly Report, on the despatch censuring Burton for approving the Supply Bill of 1825, with remarks on the report of an explanatory and amplifying nature. — House of Assembly, March 5.

Colonel W. Marshall to Dalhousie, has been attending discussions on emigration at the Colonial Office. Delegates from emigrant societies of Paisley and Glasgow have been examined. Encloses a copy of a Bill introduced into the House for the sale of Clergy Reserves in Upper and Lower Canada. — London, March 6.

Quebec Mercury, extract giving Dalhousie's speech proroguing Parliament, and consequent resolutions by Assembly, with editorial remarks from the *New York Albion* and *Quebec Gazette,* and arguments on the political situation, exposing misrepresentations in Assembly. — Council Chambers, March 7.

Gilbert Salton to Dalhousie, referring to the illness of Mr. Hope and affairs on the Island. — Bermuda, March 7.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, informing him of the report and resolutions of the Assembly on financial matters, and enclosing his speech proroguing Parliament. His tone to the Assembly may appear rather severe, but the idea is now that His Majesty's Government must assume a character of firmness and authority to maintain the respect which is necessary to its existence. — Castle of St. Louis, March 8.

Enclosure:—

Dalhousie, speech proroguing Parliament. — March 8.

Dalhousie to Taylor, regarding Lieut. Colonel Foster's pay. — Quebec, March 8.

1827

Enclosures:—

Quebec, February 25.

(1) Foster to Taylor, letter explaining his Memorial regarding his services.

1826 September 30.

(2) Foster to Duke of York, Memorial seeking promotion.

1827 March 10.

Canadian Spectator, remarks on Dalhousie's speech proroguing Parliament from the point of view of those opposed to the Governor.

Downing Street, March 10.

Bathurst to Dalhousie regarding the military post at Sorel.

Montreal, March 10.

The Grand Jury represent the state of the Court House and gaol of the district.

Quebec, March 11.

Dalhousie to Wellington, congratulating him on becoming Commander-in-Chief.

Quebec, March 11.

Dalhousie to Taylor, expressing sorrow on death of Duke of York.

Quebec, March 14.

Circular, (in French) on the *Topographical Description of Lower Canada,* Second Edition.

Montreal, March 14.

David Ross to Dalhousie, accepting the office of Chief Magistrate in the District of Montreal.

Halifax, N.S., March 15.

Kempt to Dalhousie, referring to the unreasonable and unconstitutional pretentions of the Lower Canada Assembly due to Priests not explaining to their flocks the real nature of the dispute, but assisting the notaries in deceiving the honest well-meaning yet ignorant habitants.

Quebec, March 18.

Dalhousie to Maclean, again mentions his thought of resigning and the reasons for it.

Dublin, March 22.

Oglander to Dalhousie, referring to the Regiment; loss by the Paymaster owing to Gordon's bankruptcy.

Enclosure:—

Richmond Barracks, Dublin, March 19.

Whitty to Oglander, regarding correspondence in connection with his losses through the bankruptcy of Gordon, agent for the 26th Regiment.

Committee Room, British Coffee House, Cockspur Street, March 26.

J. E. Johnson, submits a proposal to organize the Junior United Service Club.

March 27.

Gore to Dalhousie, seeking employment for his nephew.

Quebec, March 28.

Dalhousie, memo. referring to the appointment of the son of Captain Thomas as Clerk in the Ordnance.

Quebec, March 28.

Dalhousie, memo. on the behaviour of Vanfelson, Valliere, Plamonden and Gregg, candidates for a vacancy on the Bench caused by the death of Perrault.

London, March 30.

Baron Séguier to Dalhousie, introducing the son of the Marquis de Lillers.

50 Dean Street, Grosvenor Square, March 30.

Harvey to Dalhousie, referring to his return to Canada, the Duke of Wellington, Ralph Gore and Geoffry Hale.

March 31.

Extract from the *Quebec Gazette,* relating to Burton and Daly.

VOLUME XIII

Dalhousie. A daily memo. of events from 25th June, 1820, to date. **1827** April 2.

Sewell to Dalhousie, the general opinion is that Bathurst may be vacating the Colonial office for another appointment, and it will be better to delay seeing him until something certain is known. London, April 3.

Drummond to Dalhousie, introducing Captain Bullock who will settle in Upper Canada. Paris, April 3.

Cockburn to Dalhousie, reporting his arrival at Halifax for purpose of consulting with him and the Governors as to the best means of carrying through an extensive system of emigration. Halifax, April 4.

The Hon. Rod. Mackenzie to Dalhousie, Reverend Mr. Turgeon, who accompanied the late Bishop to Rome, left that city with a Bill from the Pope constituting him Coadjutor and Archbishop of Canada. Reverend Mr. Panet, the existing Coadjutor, refused to resign in his favour. Understands that the Bishop of Telmesse lately sent a friend of his to the Seminary of Montreal recommending to the gentlemen of that order to join him, as the Government want to dispossess them of their property, which offer was rejected with disdain. April 6.

Felton to Dalhousie, informing him that Huskisson has attended to the recommendations of the grain and flour trade, and of the impediments at the frontier posts. The government is desirous of placing commerce with the West Indies on the most favourable footing, the discriminating duties being levied at the place of consumption. The principle of paying Custom House salaries out of the Province by an equal deduction from every branch of it is definitely established. The emigration committee recommended an appropriation in aid of the £25,000 voted by the relief committee in the city to be applied to the removal of distressed manufacturers, principally from Renfrewshire. London, April 6.

A. Campbell to Dalhousie, referring to the Agency for the 26th Regiment, and the security required. London, April 6.

Extract from the *Quebec Mercury,* memorial from the British Merchants trading to the North American Provinces, on the subject of the Baltic timber. April 7.

Marshall to Dalhousie, the Committee on Emigration recommend a vote of £50,000 to relieve distress in Lancashire and the West of Scotland. London, April 7.

Taylor to Dalhousie, recommending E. H. Read. Horse Guards, April 8.

Enclosure:—

Read to Taylor, applying for some position in Canada. 2 Poland Street, April 4.

Cockburn to Dalhousie, enclosing copy of instructions he has received and detailing his future movements. Halifax, April 9.

Enclosure:—

Horton to Dalhousie, informing him of Cockburn's appointment. Downing Street, February 2.

Extract from *The Gazette,* correspondence on the exposition of the real question at issue between the Government and the Assembly. April 10.

1827
Washington, April 19. Charles R. Vaughan to Dalhousie, introducing the Baron de Mareuil, Minister from France to the United States.

Quebec, April 20. Dalhousie to Bathurst, Mr. Givens, being disgraced, cannot succeed Claus as Superintendent of the Indian Department. General Darling is recommended as all the work has fallen on him for many years. Recommends young Brandt, an Idian of remarkable talents, as Superintendent for the Six Nations Indians in Upper Canada.

Montreal, April 20. Extract from *The Gazette,* an exposition of the real political character and disposition of those at present ruling the Assembly, written by "A Constitutionalist."

Quebec, April 20. Dalhousie to Bathurst, giving details of the proceedings of the last session, in consequence of which Parliament will be dissolved in May. The calling of a new Parliament in October affords an opportunity to impress the public mind with clearer and juster views of the chief question at issue. Begs authority to say in opening the next session that he is commanded to inform the Assembly that in conformity with the Act warrants have been issued to apply the Revenue raised under that Act. As regards those salaries and expenses left unprovided for, is obliged, on his own responsibility as Governor, to pay by warrants hereafter to be accounted for, if objected to by the Assembly.

Horse Guards, April 20. Harvey to Dalhousie, remarks regarding the 15th and 66th Regiments which proceed to Canada.

Quebec, April 21. Fisher to Dalhousie, soliciting time to exonerate himself and make good the money owing to the Literary and Historical Society.

Castle of St. Louis, April 21. Dalhousie, stating the amount of Fisher's salary and refusing his request.

April 23. Extract from the *Quebec Mercury,* expressing disgust with the old *Quebec Gazette* policy and the misleading publications on the political situation.

Quebec, April 23. Extract from the *Kingston Chronicle,* on the constitutional question at issue.

April 25. Solomon Southwick to Dalhousie, offering to write articles in the American papers of a helpful character on the Alien Bill and other matters.

Quebec, April 25. James Smillie to Dalhousie, asking for letters of recommendation to the President or other Members of the Royal Institution.

Montreal, April 30. Extract from the *Montreal Gazette,* ironic criticism of an article in the *Canadian Spectator* regarding adherents to the address to their constituents, by Papineau.

April 30. Newspaper extracts relating to the calumnies published by the ex-*Quebec Gazette* and the *Spectator.*

April. Dalhousie, memo. on some leading remarks from Atkinson's paper on Free Trade.

April. A letter from *The Quebec Gazette,* signed by "C. D'E." on the address to their constituents by Papineau. A defence of the Assembly not authorized by that body. (French).

April. Dalhousie, extracts copied from a Journal of the proceedings at Quebec commencing at the time the British Militia were embodied 17th September, 1775, until the blockade was raised 6th May, 1776, by Lieutenant William Lindsay.

May 1. Dalhousie to LeBreton, draft of a letter regarding the purchase of Randall's lot at Richmond Landing.

1827

Extract from *The Gazette,* stating that the Assembly can originate appropriations but cannot make them without the concurrence of the two other branches of the Legislature. May 3.

Duncan Hay to Dalhousie, reporting on the practicability of making a road to Lake Metapedia. May 4.

Harvey to Dalhousie, discussing political changes in England, and suggesting the Cape of Good Hope as pleasanter to govern than Canada. London, May 5.

Regulations for granting lands in the British North American Provinces. Provincial Secretary's Office, Halifax.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, requesting guns for the brig built to keep up communication with Gaspé and protect the fisheries. Quebec, May 10.

Enclosure:—

Cockburn to Darling, informing him that he is unable to supply eight guns for the new brig built for the Government. Quebec, May 8.

Cockburn, information for the Commander of the Forces on the state of the ammunition and stores. Quebec, May 12.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, asking for £150 for cabin equipment on the new brig. Quebec, May 14.

Dalhousie to Douglas, agrees with him as to the value of the proposed Bay Verte Canal and its advantages, but considers the road to Restigouche and Temiscouata more important. Quebec, May 14.

Chev. d'Estimauville to Dalhousie, expressing his gratitude. (French). Quebec, May 14.

Gilbert Salton to Dalhousie, referring to the health of young Mr. Hope, and introducing Thomas Tucker. Bermuda, May 15.

Kempt to Dalhousie, referring to Halliburton's letters to Papineau. Robie's observation on the provisions of the Act of 14th Geo. 3, which are not now considered applicable to the circumstances of the Province and may be a reason for repealing or altering the Act, which should be done in a regular constitutional manner. Considers that no Provincial Act could repeal that Act. His late Majesty resigned the Hereditary Revenues of the Crown on consideration of the Civil List being voted for his life. Refers to Colonel Cockburn, who is exploring the New Brunswick coast, and political events in England. Halifax, May 16.

Strachan to Horton, respecting church establishment, enclosing an Ecclesiastical Chart of Upper Canada, and giving information regarding the state of the religious sects and parties in Canada. 19 Bury Street, St. James, May 16.

The Catholic Bishop of Quebec to Dalhousie, requesting his presence at the laying of the corner stone of the Nicolet Seminary. (French). Quebec, May 21.

A. Campbell to Spottiswood and Company, regarding Gordon's bankruptcy and Dalhousie's claim. Regent Street, May 23.

Copy of an article on Quit Rents from *The Nova Scotian.* Halifax, May 24.

Lord Hill to Dalhousie, informing him of his brother Noel's appointment as Deputy Adjutant General in Canada. London, May 24.

By to Dalhousie, reporting progress of the Rideau Canal and Chaudière Bridge. Montreal, May 25.

Harvey to Dalhousie, remarking on his appointment as Inspector of Clothing. London, May 25.

1827 Court of St. James, May 26. Palmerston, Warrant regulating the provision of Clothing for the Infantry. (Printed).

Quebec, May 26. P. Vassal de Montviel, a Return of colours of the Embodied Militia during the last American War, and in whose possession they now are.

Quebec, May 26. Dalhousie to Bathurst, regarding the difficulty in obtaining Ordnance stores. Transmits letters on the subject.

Enclosures:—

Office of Ordnance, Montreal, May 19. (1) Lieut. Colonel E. Figg to Dalhousie, referring to request for an issue of gun-powder and enclosing General Order on the subject.

1825 Office of Ordnance, July 25. (2) General Order relative to issuing guns and ammunition for the purpose of firing salutes.

1827 Quebec, May 27. Dalhousie to Bathurst, proposes introducing into the Royal Institution such an additional number of Roman Catholics as would enable that Board to divide itself into two separate committees of equal members each to have the exclusive superintendence of schools belonging to its particular persuasion, but subject in all things to the approval and control of Government. To effect this his sanction is sought to the resignation of the present members residing in Upper Canada.

Quebec, May 27. Dalhousie to Bathurst, considers it desirable that the Court of Escheats be at Quebec, and be the sole occupation for five years of the persons named. At present no correct survey exists. The expenses of the Court might be a charge on the Permanent Revenue as appertaining to the administration of Justice or on the Annual Revenue from the sale of Crown lands or timber.

Quebec, May 28. R. T. Routh to the Superintendent of Canals at Cascades and Coteau du Lac, requesting his credentials, instructions and accounts.

May 29. Dalhousie to Maclean, referring to political events in England.

London, May 29. Campbell to Dalhousie, informing him in regard to Gordon's bankruptcy, he will recover nothing as the estate will only pay sixpence in the pound.

May. Extract from the *Nova Scotian* by "Scavola", on the disputes in Canada.

June 6. Cochran to Dalhousie, regarding the conveyance of civil prisoners to Bermuda. They should not arrive at Halifax before their pardons and warrant. A letter from Christie about the state of the Emigrants. Hospital.

Commissariat, June 7. Finlay to Commissary General, giving information as to his credentials and his appointment by General Order of 5th February, 1823, as Superintendent of Customs. Transmits all accounts to the Military Secretary. Receives 5 per cent commission upon the gross revenue for the superintendence of the locks at Coteau du Lac.

War Office, June 8. L. Sullivan to Dalhousie, transmits a Clothing Warrant for the Infantry.

Montreal, June 8. Baron de Mareuil to Dalhousie, stating that he will be at Sorel on Wednesday.

Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to the conveyance of civil prisoners to Bermuda. Forwards the Attorney General's report respecting Trinity House salaries, a report of Council on the La Salle Censitaires and a letter from Stewart as Commissioner of the Jesuits Estates. **1827** June 9.

Lieut. H. Pooley to Dalhousie, thanking him for his hospitality, and describing the progress of the works at the Chaudière Bridge, the Chute and the Rideau Canal. Inverrideau, June 10.

Finlay to Dalhousie, seeking protection from the Commissariat authorities, and asking for a transfer to some other work. [The letter is signed *J. Stirling.*] Lachine, June 11.

Hodgson and Burton to Couper, regarding Gordon's bankruptcy. 10 Salisbury St., Strand, June 12.

Cochran to Dalhousie, transmits a list revising the Commission of the Peace. Letter from Hector Coffin asking to be appointed a Magistrate and Captain of Militia in the Magdalen Islands. Mr. Sewell asks for the balance of his father's salary. Inspection of provisions before warehousing. Has sent Sir R. Douglas's plans by Lieut. Binney on the *Kingfisher.* June 12.

F. A. Evans to Mr. Justice Fletcher, letter of apology for libels in the *British Colonist.* Shipton, June 13.

Horton to Dalhousie, referring to the appointment of Givens of the Indian Department. Downing Street, June 14.

J. Fletcher to Dalhousie, acquainting him of the endeavour by a faction in the Assembly to make use of the libels by F. A. Evans. Sherbrooke, June 15.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, considers the memorial from Patrick McGregor for compensation for losses sustained during the American Revolutionary War too antiquated to be entertained. Quebec, June 18.

Enclosure:—

Report from Clerk of Executive Council on the memorial of P. McGregor. Quebec, May 30.

Dalhousie to William Hill, gives authority for the cabin equipment on the brig built for Government service. Quebec, June 21.

Stewart to Dalhousie, reporting on the Jesuits Estates in the districts of Three Rivers and Montreal. Montreal, June 22.

Rev. Dr. John Lee, Convenor of a Committee to enquire into the condition of the Presbyterian clergy and people of the British Provinces in North America, issues a set of queries to be answered by the clergy. Edinburgh, June 22.

Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to the exemption from Militia service of the students of Nicolet and St. Hyacinthe Seminaries. The times for the assembly of the Militia. Neilson's *Gazette* publishes Colonel Vassal's letter to Colonel Courval on young Hart of Three Rivers. Transmits the printed correspondence between the Curé of St. Phillipe and the two Bishops. June 23.

Oglander. Monthly Return of the 26th Regiment of Infantry. Richmond Barracks, Dublin, June 25.

Cochran, memo. on the Report of Council on the timber licenses, and Dalhousie's note regarding it. June 26.

1827
Halifax, June 28. Kempt to Dalhousie, gives his opinion as to the future treatment of the Lower Canada Assembly, with suggestions and encouragement.

June 29. Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to the date for sale of Caldwell's property. The Proclamation for dissolution of parliament has been sent. Vassal's letter to Courval given to Moses Hart. Has received a letter from Felton relating to the Bill for increasing the representation.

June 29. Oglander to Dalhousie, giving him news of his son, Lord Ramsay, and regimental affairs.

VOLUME XIV

Horse Guards, July 2. Taylor to Dalhousie, remarks on present state of the military administration in England.

Quebec, July 2. Dalhousie to Goderich, replying to a despatch regarding the retention of revenue for the payment of salaries by the Collector of Customs.

Quebec, July 2. Dalhousie to Horton, transmitting the Statistical Reports called for and remarking on the singular defects in the Government which retard its progress and paralyse the Executive. The Governor has no means of communication to obtain local information in the counties, and is placed between the severe instructions and injunctions from the Treasury and Government at home on the one side, and the factious and obstinate spirit of the Provincial Legislature on the other; he has no discretionary power vested in him. He scarcely obtains the means to pay the usual salaries and dares not incur any unusual expense for the direct administration of the laws, much less to obtain the great variety of information required of him. The Surveyor General ordered to make an attempt to secure the desired information.

St. Charles, July 4. Rev. Mons. Robitailler to Dalhousie, asking for a loan of £300.

Quebec, July 5. Dalhousie to William Hill, explaining the Botanical Garden on St. Helen's Island, Montreal.

Quebec, July 6. Dalhousie to Huskisson, thanking him for approval of his conduct.

Quebec, July 9. Cruttenden to Dalhousie, detailing the tragic circumstances in his life and asking to be allowed to remain in Quebec.

Quebec, July 11. Dalhousie to Goderich, requesting the early despatch of the annual supply of goods for the Indian Department, and the removal of Sir John Johnson as Superintendent General, owing to his great age.

July 11. Cochran to Dalhousie, requesting leave for Mr. Daly, a clerk in his office.

Quebec, July 11. Dalhousie to Goderich, relating to a quarrel between the Indians (part British and part American) at St. Regis. Suggests the Governor of the State of New York be asked to send his Surveyor to meet a Canadian Surveyor General there to fix the boundary.

Enclosures:—

St. Regis, June 15. (1) S. Y. Chesley, Indian Agent, to Napier, reporting the quarrel between the Indians of St. Regis.

Cornwall, June 19. (2) G. A. Wood to J. M. Mondelet, J.P., informing him of the disturbances between the St. Regis Indians.

Sorel, July 13. Dalhousie to Rev. Robert Adler, eulogizing the Wesleyan Clergy in America.

1827

De Siguay, Evêque de Fussala, to Dalhousie, thanking him for a picture of Pope Pius VII. (French). Quebec, July 13.

"Feci", correspondence, to the free and independent electors of Lower Canada. July 13.

Holwell to Dalhousie, asking that his son be retained in the Commissariat as a Clerk. Dalhousie's reply is attached. July 14.

Dalhousie to Kempt. expressing satisfaction with the Militia despite the mischievous attempts of a certain faction and their press. Sorel, July 16.

Kempt to Dalhousie, is pleased to learn affairs are better. Agricola's letters on the present dispute have appeared in the *Nova Scotian* under the name "Scavola." Mentions the possibility of Dalhousie going to India. Halifax, July 18.

Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to Gaultair, Vondenvelden, and Mandelot of Three Rivers. Enquires the reason for the removal of Fenwick as Superintendent of the Cul de Sac. Quebec, July 18.

Dalhousie to Drinkwater, stating his intention to call a new parliament in October and to put the main subject in dispute before it singly. If they are of the same mind as the last, will immediately prorogue. Feels he has done everything possible. Sorel, July 18.

Cochran to Dalhousie, conferring of a Commission of King's Council on Stephen Sewell, and reasons against it. Quebec, July 19.

Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to the election of Mr. Ogden at Three Rivers. Quebec, July 20.

Cochran to Dalhousie, in granting Daly's leave, will give employment to R. Hale for the time. The progress of the election and possibility of changes referred to. July 20.

Goderich to Dalhousie, asking for a minute statement of the accounts of the Province. Downing Street, July 20.

Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to the granting of Buchanan's lease. Felton's letter of 30th May, regarding the duties on wheat and flour. Colonel Bourdages referred to. General Order respecting a Dr. Demers of St. Eustache. Mentions local gossip on the elections. July 21.

Campbell to Dalhousie, giving further information on Gordon's bankruptcy. Refers to various political appointments. London, July 21.

Rev. R. Alder to Dalhousie, expressing gratitude for his kindness. Quebec, July 25.

Dalhousie to Maclean, expressing his opinion on the politics of the day, both in England and in Canada. Sorel, July 25.

Dalhousie to Goderich, forwarding a Memorial from the Baroness de Longueuil, and a copy of his answer to her son Mr. Grant. Referring to the mischievous action by the Ordnance Board in interfering with her Seigniory boundaries and requesting that they be stopped. Quebec, July 27.

Enclosures:—

(1) Memorial of the Baroness de Longueuil. No date.

(2) Dalhousie to The Hon. Charles Grant, is unable to comply with the request of the Memorial, but will forward it to the Master General of Ordnance expressing disapproval of the course adopted by the officers at Montreal. Quebec, July 27.

Cochran to Dalhousie, suggesting that Mr. Bellefeuille ascertain the sincerity of Barcelo's good disposition. Mr. Monk's request for advice. Has received a letter about Buchanan's lease. Gives election news. Quebec, July 27.

1827
Downing Street, July 31.

Goderich to Dalhousie, approves his action on the Welland Canal Bill and the prorogation of Parliament. Considers it impossible to admit Assembly's claim of right, but Crown may acquiesce in any Bill presented by the *two* Houses. Outlines a compromise with Assembly based upon the practice in England, and enclosing a scheme of appropriation to be incorporated into the Bill.

July.

Extract from the *Westminster Review*, endeavouring to show how the connection between Canada and England subjects the former to bad government and the latter to unrequited expense and ruinous trade.

August 1.

Cockburn to Dalhousie, enclosing Sir A. Dickson's letter on horses for the Canadian Artillery.

Enclosures:—

Woolwich, August 1.

(1) Dickson to Cockburn, regarding horses for the Artillery.

Quebec, July 5.

(2) Cockburn reports on the state of the Field Brigades at Quebec.

London, August 5.

McGregor to Dalhousie, informing him of his interviews, and giving some gossip from London.

Downing Street, August 5.

Goderich to Dalhousie, alloting revenue derived from casual and territorial property of the Crown for maintenance of Protestant Clergy contingent upon the settlement of the Civil List question.

Downing Street, August 6.

Goderich to Dalhousie, considers it is possible that notwithstanding His Majesty's anxious desire that a liberal and conciliatory proposition for regulating the Civil Expenditure of Lower Canada should be made to the Assembly, they may refuse to grant a fixed Civil List. If the duties now remitted to England and the net proceeds of the Post Office were placed at his disposal by an Act of the British Legislature it would show the Assembly there are resources to fall back on.

August 6.

Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to the dispute with Mr. Bouchette and also to Mr. Bistodan's conduct.

Enclosure:—

August 6.

Memo. explaining the lease of ground belonging to Bishop's Palace.

London, August 7.

Sir Isaac Coffin to Dalhousie, advising him against appointing Callbeck to a commission as Magistrate or Militia Officer as he considers him unfit for either office.

London, August 8.

Campbell to Dalhousie, reports no further action on bankruptcy. Remarks on the Junior Service Club in London. Canning's death had just occurred.

Quebec, August 10.

Darling to the Respective Officers, Quebec, regarding the memorial of the Baroness de Longueuil.

Papineau Square, August 13.

H. Mackenzie to D. B. Viger, contradicting assertions made in his political speech.

Sorel, August 14.

Dalhousie to Douglas, has received plans of the new road from Miramichi to Restigouche. Doubts any military post being authorized at Chatham and the brilliant hopes held out by the emigration plans under Lieut. Colonel Cockburn. Refers to progress on the Rideau and Grenville Canals.

Quebec, August 14.

Cochran to Dalhousie, informing him of the result of the elections, and remarking on Papineau's pamphlet.

Enclosure:— **1827**

Newspaper extract signed by Adam Freeman, on the Military Governors; the loss of the Jesuits College and fears of another attack on the lands of Catholic Clergy in Montreal. Quebec, July 24.

Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to the Convention of 1818 on the Fisheries, which was published in Neilson's *Gazette* unofficially. The Memoirs of the political affairs of Lower Canada since 1810, by Mr. Christie, police magistrate. Quebec, August 16.

J. Simpson to the Electors of the County of York, condemning the tactics of the faction and giving the reason for his retirement. Montreal, August 15.

Dalhousie to Rev. Mr. Kelly, declining any social intercourse with him. Sorel, August 15.

Lieut. H. Pooley to Dalhousie, describing the arrival of Captain Franklin and Dr. Richardson from Hudson's Bay. Franklin to lay the first stone of the Locks. Remarks on the beautiful collection of views taken by Captain Back, and account of the expedition. Rideau Canal, August 16.

Dalhousie to Ogle, acknowledges his communication, and will co-operate in every way. Quebec, August 16.

Samuel Gale to Dalhousie, referring to the conduct of four of the magistrates of Montreal. Montreal, August 17.

Captain John Franklin to Dalhousie, proposing to visit him at Sorel, and give details of the expedition. Lachine, August 18.

The Respective Officers of Ordnance to Dalhousie, regarding the encroachments in Crown rights at St. Johns by the Longueuil family. Signed by Lieut. Colonel Evans, Captain James Parker, Lieut. Colonel Figg, and Major G. C. Coffin. Montreal, August 18.

Dalhousie to Darling, enclosing a notice for the press of the memorial to record the fall of Wolfe and Montcalm, to be raised by public subscription. Quebec, August 20.

Dalhousie to Horton, assures him that there is no foundation whatever for reports in the English papers of troubles in Canada. Outside of the noisy faction of Papineau, Viger, and Neilson, all is peaceful. Sorel, August 20.

Cochran to Dalhousie, informing him that the Attorney General purposes putting the Sheriff into possession of Caldwell's house and property to receive the revenues from it for the Crown. August 21.

Cochran to Dalhousie, relating to the trouble among magistrates in Montreal. The Attorney General's opinion respecting the disallowance of the Act for incorporating the Insurance Company. An address from the townships on the St. Francis. Quebec, August 23.

Cochran to Dalhousie, the Attorney General considers legal proceedings ought to precede any act of the Government against the magistrates. August 24.

Dalhousie to Rev. James Reid, expressing his opinion on the political events of the day. Sorel, August 24.

Lieut. Colonel James Cuthbert to Dalhousie, recommending William Sax as Road Surveyor for the city of Montreal. Berthier, August 29.

Cuthbert to Dalhousie, representing the propriety of paying out of the fines and penalties imposed by and levied under the authority of the Militia Ordnance such portion of the costs and charges as cannot be realized. Berthier, August 29.

Cochran to Dalhousie, enclosing draft of a despatch regarding advances from the Military Chest. August 30.

1827
August 30. Cochran to Dalhousie, discussing the interference in recent elections. Regarding the money granted for the exploration of the St. Maurice and Saguenay Rivers; proposing those of whom the party should consist. Speaks of the political changes in London.

Quebec, August 31. Dalhousie to Goderich, has made additional appointments of a Secretary of Government, and the Attorney General to the Executive Council as honorary members.

Quebec, August 31. Dalhousie to Goderich, forwarding, and endeavouring to explain, accounts of sums advanced from the Military Chest in aid of the provincial government and Receiver General's Chest and their expenditure. Recommending that a Commission be sent out from England consisting of persons unconnected with the Province to investigate the Assembly's claims of debt against England.

Quebec, August 31. Dalhousie to Goderich, informing him that the Committee of the Assembly on financial affairs has always been influenced by a violent party spirit, disregarding every consideration of equity, and the existence of British Statutes and even their own Provincial Acts. Requests a Commission of investigation be sent out and claims Treasury protection.

August. Dalhousie, memo. on the despatches from Lord Goderich of 31st July and 5th August. Explaining that the Casual and Territorial revenues are altogether delusive. Expresses his opinion that the Assembly will never grant a Civil List, and H.M.'s Government must hold by the revenue now at its disposal and reduce its expenditure to that extent, or it must adopt a larger field and a wiser system by judging the whole of the expenditure as necessary to the administration of the Government without any distinction now made to Crown and Provincial expenditure. Transmits a comparative statement for 1826 and 1827.

19 Bury Street, St. James, September 1. Lieut. Colonel T. McGregor to Dalhousie, forwarding some caricatures. Personal matters.

Datchet, Windsor, September 1. Sir John Gore to Dalhousie, respecting his nephew Ralph.

Downing Street, September 3. Hon. W. Huskisson to Dalhousie, requesting him to write a private letter as well as public despatches on affairs in Canada.

Sherbrooke, September 3. J. Fletcher to Dalhousie, has been called to Three Rivers to defend himself in a libel action brought against him by a Mr. Dickerson, editor of *The British Colonist*. Regrets his enforced absence.

Halifax, N.S., September 5. Couper to Dalhousie, giving him the news from that Province.

Quebec, September 9. Dalhousie to Hill, referring to the refusal of the Ordnance Department to pay for the upkeep of roads not exclusively used for military purposes. Enclosing letters on the subject.

Enclosures:—

Quebec, August 21. (1) Ordnance Board to Darling, regarding the roads to be kept in repair by the military.

Office of Ordnance, May 16. (2) R. Byam to Respective Officers, respecting the roads leading through military property and the charge for them to be defrayed out of the Army Extraordinaries.

Quebec, September 10. Darling to Grant, on the alleged encroachments on the King's rights at St. John's by the Baroness de Longueuil.

1827

Cochran to Dalhousie, respecting the conditional surrender of the Crown Revenues to the Assembly for ten years. Commissioners to be appointed to adjust accounts between the Treasury and the Province. September 14.

Taylor to Dalhousie, referring to his application for the appointment to the chief command in India. Horse Guards, September 24.

Baron de Mareuil to Dalhousie, informing him that he has delivered his letter to the Dauphin. Paris, September 24.

Young to Dalhousie, forwarding the complete series of "Scaevola's" letters on the financial difficulties in Lower Canada. Halifax, September 26.

David Chisholm to Dalhousie, forwarding a copy of observations he has made on the right of the Governor to reject the choice of the Assembly as to their Speaker. Three Rivers, September 28.

Enclosure:—

Observations, by David Chisholm. September 28.

T. Frankland Lewis to Dalhousie, on the rate of exchange at which silver money is to be received into Military Chests on foreign stations. Treasury Chambers, September 29.

Letter in the *Upper Canada Herald* in reply to the Ecclesiastical Chart, by Dr. Strachan, published in the *Quebec Gazette* of 10th September. September 29.

Letter in the Gore *Gazette* referring to Dr. Strachan's Ecclesiastical Chart, with editorial remarks. September 29.

Dalhousie, reply to an address at Hull. Hull and Rideau Canal, October 1.

Extract from the *Quebec Mercury*. Presentment of the Grand Jury, General Court, representing the difficulty of procuring attendance of witnesses. The state of the gaol. Recommending all confinements to the black hole be reported to the Sheriff. Lamenting the prevalence of crime and the state of the streets. October 2.

Couper to Dalhousie, has been assured that previous to his promotion to the Premiership Goderich had gone deeply into Canadian affairs. Mentions the vulgarity of Cockburn, the South American Ambassador. Has heard of the Duke of Gordon's will. Halifax, October 3.

Newspaper cutting describing the visit of Dalhousie to the Rideau Canal. An address by the inhabitants of Hull and Dalhousie's reply. Chaudiere Kettle, October 3.

Dalhousie, reply to an address from the inhabitants of Montreal. Montreal, October 4.

Proceedings of a Grand Council held with the principal Chiefs of the Algonguins, Nipissing, Iroquois, and Abenaquois tribes at Caughnawaga and officers of the Indian Department. The Indians were ordered to keep to their own hunting grounds and not trespass on each other; not to molest white people passing through their land. Small portions of land to be granted for agriculture. Lazare, an Iroquois Chief, complained of the selling of spirituous liquor. A small number of presents were distributed among the Chiefs. Caughnawaga, October 5.

Dalhousie to Charles Ogden, Solicitor General, has directed the prosecution of persons connected with a system for aiding desertions from the army. Montreal, October 6.

William Morris to Horton, published in the *Montreal Herald*, contradicting Rev. Dr. Stachan's letter and chart relative to the state of the various denominations in Upper Canada. Perth, October 6.

1827

St. Eustache, October 6. — Colonel Dumont to Dalhousie, expressing loyalty.

Godmanchester October 8. — The inhabitants of Godmanchester, Hinchinbrook, and the Indian Lands, to Dalhousie, an address condemning the Assembly and eulogizing his policy. Dalhousie's reply attached.

Montreal, October 8. — Grant to Darling, refuting the allegations of the Ordnance Board regarding the boundaries of the Longueuil Estate.

Quebec, October 12. — Dalhousie to Goderich, applying for twelve months leave.

Sherbrooke, October 12. — J. Fletcher to Dalhousie, regarding the suit for libel against *The British Colonist*.

October 13. — W. Morris to Horton, a letter published in the *Montreal Herald*, on Dr. Strachan's chart and letters.

No date. — A letter in the Kingston *Chronicle* on the Church of Scotland in Canada.

Coteau du Lac, October 14. — Newspaper extract, John Simpson replies to a letter from the Catholic Clergy of the County of York ridiculing their threats.

Treasury Chambers, October 15. — Lewis to Dalhousie, referring to sums from the Jesuits Estate improperly paid into the Military Chest.

Montreal, October 15. — Thomas Blackwood to Rev. Dr. Harkness, Quebec, regarding Rev. Mr. Strachan's ordination.

Kingston, October 16. — "Vindex", letter relating to Strachan's chart published in the *Colonial Advocate*.

Edinburgh, October 22. — Loring to Dalhousie, advising him of his visit to Scotland.

Mavisbank, Scotland, October 22. — McGregor to Dalhousie, referring to personal matters.

London, October 22. — Campbell to Dalhousie, regarding the Agency for the 26th Regiment.

Portland, Maine, October 22. — Enoch Lincoln, Governor of Maine, to Douglas, enquiring whether a citizen of Maine, John Baker, is detained in gaol at Fredericton, New Brunswick.

Quebec, October 23. — Dalhousie to Horton, referring to statements made by Rev. Dr. Strachan which are incorrect.

Quebec, October 23. — Dalhousie to Goderich, acknowledging the Mandamus for John Forsyth to a seat in the Legislative Council. Admits the propriety of not placing Judges in the Executive Council, but considers their presence and advice in the Legislative Council highly desirable. The utmost impartiality should be shewn to the Canadian and to the British classes in society.

Halifax, N.S., October 24. — Kempt to Dalhousie, refers to the public dinner in Montreal. Considers Huskisson intelligent and industrious and should make a good Colonial Secretary.

Quebec, October 24. — Dalhousie to the Marquis of Anglesea, recommending Major Mure, late 41st Regiment, to charge of the new barracks for the detachments at the Rideau Canal.

October 24. — Extract from the *Montreal Herald* on the controversy aroused by Rev. Dr. Strachan's letter and chart. A questionnaire issued by the Committee of the General Assembly of the Church of Scotland. Letter written by Rev. John Bethune, Presbyterian Minister of Williamstown in 1815, a week before his death. Also a letter from John Knox.

1827

Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding the preparations of the 26th Regiment for removal to India. Cork, Ireland, October 25.

Peter Turquand to Dalhousie, principally about his passage to England. Plymouth, England, October 27.

Dalhousie to Horton, warning him against entering into any negotiation with Mr. Roux in regard to the seigniorial rights over the extensive property of the Seminary at Montreal without previous reference to the local government in the Province. Quebec, October 28.

P. Wright to Dalhousie, is pleased that the horses purchased from him are satisfactory, will send the bears as a gift. Hull, October 29.

Couper, memorandum on the delays in the Post Office communication between Quebec and Halifax. The principal delay occurs at Fredericton and Dorchester. Halifax, October 30.

Huskisson to Dalhousie, conveying Treasury sanction for expense of vessel for service of fisheries and other purposes of Lower Canada. Downing Street, October 30.

Enclosure:—

Hill to Hay, the Treasury Board considers the provincial legislature should pay for the vessel ordered. Treasury Chambers, August 6.

Huskisson to Dalhousie, authorizing repayment to Jesuits Estates of money placed in Military Chest. Downing Street, October 30.

Enclosure:—

Lewis to Horton, advising him that money from the sale of part of the Jesuits Estates be withdrawn from the Military Chest and transferred to the Commissioners. Treasury Chambers, October 9.

John Davidson to Colonel Ramsey, complaining of the conduct of the Rev. Joseph Vallé, priest of St. Regis, in dissuading the Militia men from turning out when ordered. Enclosing two affidavits, dated 23rd October, and signed by Francis Le Clair and Donald Grant. Dundee, October 31.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, demonstrating the strategic importance of Sorel and the ignorance of officials in England as the cause of their contention to the contrary. Quebec, October 31.

Dalhousie, copy of a letter from Mr. Henri of La Prairie to Sir George Prevost on the undermining conduct of the Catholic Clergy in 1812. (French). October.

Copy of an article about Dr. Strachan, by a correspondent in the *Colonial Advertiser*. Montreal, October.

Cutting from a newspaper on Dr. Strachan, signed by John M'Kenzie and Archibald Connell. Montreal, October.

H. Pinhey to Dalhousie, referring to Le Breton, and that though he did not hear the conversation about Richmond Landing it might have taken place. Horace Ville, November 1.

Bill of Indictment against Stanley Bagg and Jacques Viger. Montreal, November 2.

Dalhousie to Wellington, seeking the command of an unattached company of Infantry for his son. Quebec, November 2.

Joanna Elizabeth Willington to Dalhousie, seeking his vote and interest on behalf of the son and a soldier named Gray, a candidate for the benefit of the Caledonian Institution. November 3.

Ryland to Dalhousie, asking for an increase in salary to his son as Assistant Clerk of the Executive Council. Beauport, November 4.

1827

Portland, Maine, November 5. Enoch Lincoln to Douglas, soliciting the friendly reception of Charles S. Davies, and a right of way over disputed territory to enquire into complaints. Will demand the release of John Baker, a citizen of Maine, confined in gaol at Fredericton.

Horse Guards, November 5. Wellington to Dalhousie, regarding the pardon of Pollock and Scott convicted for desertion.

Enclosure:—

October 28. Q. Abercrombie to Fitzroy Somerset, referring to pardons granted by Dalhousie to Pollock and Scott.

Treasury Chambers, November 5. Hill to Dalhousie, sanctioning £151 for St. Helens Island garden.

November 5. Captain Manford Young to Dalhousie, presenting him with the design for a monument to Montcalm and Wolfe to be erected at Quebec.

November 6. Dalhousie to Ryland, informing him that if his son's application for an increase of salary is presented by the Chief Justice, as Chairman of the Committee of the Executive Council, he will forward it to H.M's Secretary of State.

November 8. Ryland to Dalhousie, apologizing for taking the liberty of writing with reference to his son.

Quebec, November 8. Dalhousie to Kempt, regarding the intentions and policy of the new Ministers. Considers their estimates illusory, and fears their compromise will not give satisfaction.

Rideau Canal, November 12. John By to Durnford, demonstrating the advisability of locks sufficiently large to take the lake steam boats. Considers Kingston too exposed for an arsenal which should be on the Ottawa. Refers to minerals up the Gatineau and the Marmora Iron Works in the County of Hastings, U.C.

Yamaska, November 13. W. Buchanan to Dalhousie, thanking him for two drawings of Dalhousie Castle in Scotland.

London, November 13. Campbell to Dalhousie, concerning military and political events in England.

Quebec, November 15. Dalhousie to Huskisson, referring to the question of boundary between Upper and Lower Canada.

Montreal, November 15. Extract from *The Gazette,* advising the prosecution of the *Canadian Spectator* for its libellous articles.

Quebec, November 15. Darling to Durnford, concerning keeping up the batteaux establishment at Lachine. The crews uncontrollable when within reach of dissipation. Considers neither Montreal nor St. Helens suitable.

Fredericton, N.B., November 15. Douglas to Lincoln, referring him to his own Government and declining to correspond on the subject of the disputed territory.

Quebec, November 16. Dalhousie to Wellington, recommending the establishment of batteaux for the transport of troops and supplies to the Upper Province, not under the Commissary General's Department but under the orders of the General Officer Commanding in Canada.

Chambly, November 16. Citizens of Chambly to Cochran, representing misconduct of Lieut. Colonel Bresse, 2nd Battalion of the Kent Militia, and requesting his removal.

Saint Luc, November 16. Marchand to Vassal de Monviel, expressing his gratitude for having been given command of the 2nd Battalion of the Kent Militia.

1827

Dalhousie to Maclean, describing local politics. Has asked for the command in India. Refers to politics in England. Has refused Papineau as Speaker, and in face of Assembly's obduracy has prorogued. Quebec, November 17.

David to de Monviel, thanking him for his promotion to Major, 2nd Battalion, Kent Militia. Chambly, November 19.

Cochran to Dalhousie, enquiring whether the Executive Council is to meet. Will have proclamation to prorogue ready. On the Assembly returning to their House Papineau took the Chair, but upon debate was obliged to leave it. November 19.

Dalhousie, speech prepared after and according to instructions for the meeting of the Legislature outlining the compromise offered by the Crown to settle the financial dispute of such long standing between the branches of the Legislature. November 20.

Dalhousie to the Marquis of Anglesea, has appointed John Adamson as Barrack Sergeant at the Rideau. Quebec, November 20.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, forwarding a copy of his letter regarding batteaux establishment at Lachine. Quebec, November 21.

Cutting from the *Quebec Gazette*, descriptive of the opening of the Provincial Parliament; the election and refusal of Papineau as Speaker of the Assembly. November 22.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, pointing out the folly of giving Indians money to spend on drink instead of useful presents. Demonstrating the absolute necessity of keeping them friendly and demanding a remodelling of the Indian Department. Quebec, November 22.

Dalhousie to Kempt, giving an account of political events and describes laying the foundation for the memorial column to Wolfe and Montcalm. Quebec, November 22.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, reporting the proceedings and prorogation of Parliament. Quebec, November 23.

Palmerston to Dalhousie, informing him that the accounts of the 26th Regiment have been received. War Office, November 27.

Cochran to Dalhousie, advising him that Vallieres' conduct should be passed over for expediency as he is the only suitable Speaker to replace Papineau. November 27.

Dalhousie to Cochran, has no desire to proceed against Valliere. November 28.

An article in *The Gazette* condemning the policy and proceedings of the House of Assembly. Montreal, November 29.

VOLUME XV

Newspaper article signed "Plain John". Questioning the wisdom and discretion of the Assembly in choosing a Speaker unacceptable to the Governor. December 3.

Dalhousie to Drinkwater, remarks on the politics of the time and considers the people are ignorant and care nothing about the dispute. Half a dozen seditious demagogues are the root of the trouble, and the representation a mockery. Considers that Papineau has guided the whole (powerfully though secretly aided by the Catholic clergy) and his selection has been from the very dregs of the people. Although the Assembly is angry the country is perfectly quiet, orderly, loyal and contented. Could not accept Papineau as Speaker because he had pledged himself on the Hustings to resist the proposal made by Quebec. December 4.

1827 H.M's command and because he had scandalously libelled the Government in his paper (on which true bills have been found by the Jury).

Quebec, December 4. P. W. Willan to Dalhousie, thanking him for his appointment.

Quebec, December 4. Lieut. R. A. Howe to Dalhousie, relating to the affair of the Governor of Maine, and the arrest of Baker and arrival of Davies.

Halifax, N.S., December 5. Kempt to Dalhousie, considers the motive of the Assembly in persisting in so irregular and unconstitutional a course may have been to prevent communicating to the Legislature, H.M's instructions apprehending that the moderation and fairness of them might lead to an amicable adjustment.

Terrebonne, December 6. Hon. Rod. Mackenzie to Dalhousie, concerning the conduct of the Members, which is not approved of by their constituents.

Downing Street, December 7. Huskisson to Dalhousie, stating that the Crown will give Madame de Longueuil title to all she claims provided no new building shall be established within 400 yards of the most salient parts of the Fort.

Downing Street, December 8. Huskisson to Dalhousie, granting leave of absence from Canada at his convenience, but a successor will be appointed owing to his succeeding to the command in India.

Quebec, December 10. Dalhousie to Huskisson, giving a detailed report of the circumstances which led to the sudden prorogation of the Provincial Parliament. The part taken by the Vicar Apostolic at Montreal. Remarks on the Public Accounts in some detail.

Quebec, December 10. Dalhousie to William Hill, enclosing the Memorial of Joseph Beaumont, messenger in the Commissariat.

Enclosures:—

Quebec, November 19. Memorial from Joseph Beaumont.

Certificate to the character of the petitioner, Joseph Beaumont.

December 11. A. W. Cochran, memo. regarding additional regulations published in Nova Scotia.

December 12. General Order of Militia cancelling commissions of seven officers whose conduct has been not only negligent but conducive to mutiny.

Halifax, N.S., December 12. Kempt to Dalhousie, congratulating him on his appointment in India.

Quebec, December 13. Dalhousie to Lewis, explaining the reasons for renting the house at Montreal for a hospital.

December 14. Cochran to Dalhousie, enclosing extract from the *Canadian Spectator* relating to Sewell.

December 14. Cochran to Dalhousie, Budden renews his complaint against Young.

Montreal, December 15. J. Richardson to Dalhousie, regarding the application of the casual and territorial revenue of the Crown, payment of clergy from it violates Dorchester's message of 19th April, 1794. Pensions omitted. Customs officers' salaries should be settled.

Horse Guards, December 15. Torrens to Dalhousie, leave not approved by the Commander-in-Chief.

Quebec, December 15. The Bishop of Quebec to Dalhousie, regarding the Scotch Presbyterian Church, seeking Government protection and assistance for it.

	1827
Howe to Dalhousie, informing him that an accredited agent from Washington has arrived to inquire into the "border difficulties" in the person of Mr. Burrell, Member of Congress. The State of Maine appears to be threatening a military attitude. Detailed information will be sent to Washington.	Fredericton, N.B., December 17.
Hill to Dalhousie, sanctioning an annual charge of £20 for clearing snow and £200 in repairing the road at the foot of the Citadel.	Treasury Chambers, December 18.
Dr. Fisher to Dalhousie, requesting a loan of £25.	Cape Diamond, Quebec, December 18.
Extract from the *Quebec Gazette,* on the land granting system in Lower Canada, signed by H. W. Ryland.	Executive Council Office, December 18.
Wellington to Dalhousie, informing him that his son Ramsay's name is noted for purchase of an unattached company.	Horse Guards, December 18.
Extract from the *Quebec Mercury* on the land granting system in Lower Canada.	Executive Council, Office, December 18.
Statement of Troops serving in British North America.	December 24.
Extract from the *Star and Commercial Advertiser,* regarding the Militia Laws of Lower Canada, exposing the working of perpetual and temporary laws. Quoting laws and regulations signed in 1787 by Lord Dorchester.	December 26.
S. W. G. Archibald to Dalhousie, congratulating him on his promotion.	Halifax, December 26.
Dalhousie to Maclean, stating that he has received no official news of Indian appointment yet. Loyal addresses continue to come in fullest approbation of the decision proroguing the Assembly.	Quebec, December 26.
Extract from the *Gazette* (in French), exposing the unreasonableness and injustice of the behaviour of the Assembly.	December 27.
Hill to Dalhousie, informing him that the Treasury declines to reimburse him for his travelling expenses.	Treasury Chambers, December 28.
Huskisson to Dalhousie, authorizing payment of £250 to Buchanan for services in connection with emigration.	Downing Street, December 31.
Montreal Gazette, condemning the behaviour of the Assembly.	Montreal, December 31.
Quebec Mercury, condemning the behaviour of the Assembly. The Militia Law now expires on 1st May and in the last session it was not renewed. The Attorney General has given it as his opinion legally that the Permanent Act in Ordinance 1787 revives, and is sufficient in law.	Quebec, December 31.
Dalhousie, notes on the American interposition between Indians and English; the impudence of Vallieres and Vanfelson regarding the succession to Judge Perrault. The Duke of Manchester as Governor of Jamaica. On the surveys of Captain Franklin and Captain Hall. Remarks on the lives of James I, Henry VIII, and Elizabeth.	No date.
Memo. refuting and condenming the contentions in the *Minerve* newspaper.	No date.
Considerations on the expediency of again proposing to the Assembly of Lower Canada to grant a Civil List for the King's life or for some definite period.	No date.

1827
No date. Extract from the *Quebec Gazette,* exposing the misrepresentation in a report of Committee and observations respecting the despatch of Earl Bathurst exculpating Sir F. Burton, contained in Neilson's *Gazette.*

No date. An Address to their constituents by the leaders of the Assembly endeavouring to refute the Governor's speech.

No date. Resolutions adopted at a public meeting in Montreal condemning the Assembly and expressing gratitude to the Governor for his firm attitude with them.

No date. Memorandum from Burke's Works as analogous to Canada.

No date. Letter from "Delta" to "Senex", containing observations and strictures on the manifesto published in the newspapers in a sinister form of an address from members of the Provincial Parliament of Lower Canada to their constituents.

No date. Letters of "Scaevola", published at Halifax in the *Nova Scotian* on the present state of the British Colonies presenting a clear and impartial view of the rise and progress of the financial difficulties of Lower Canada.

No date. Statement of stock in the Province of Nova Scotia from returns made in the years 1808 and 1827, with increase in the latter year.

No date. List of messages sent to the Legislative Council and House of Assembly during the Session of 1827.

VOLUME XVI

1828
January. Extract from *The New Montreal Gazette,* on the ambition of the leaders of the late House of Assembly. Their pretensions are grounded in certain misrepresentations of the letter, spirit and legal effects of the capitulations of the cities of Quebec and Montreal. These pretensions tend to separate the French Canadians and their descendants from, and eventully to give them control over, the rest of H.M's subjects. The capitulations were only temporary arrangements subject to the definitive treaty concluded at Paris on 10th February 1763. The fourth article of this treaty agrees to grant the liberty of the Catholic Religion as far as the laws of Great Britain permit. Article 27 makes payment of tithes depend on H.M's pleasure. Articles 30 and 31 asking for a Bishop nominated by the King of France were refused. Article 32 confirms the Nuns in their constitutions and privileges, while Article 33, refuses this for the Jesuits, Recollets and St. Sulpice, and Article 34, gives them their property rights, but was never confirmed.

Downing Street, January 2. Huskisson to Dalhousie, the works now in progress on the Rideau Canal show an alarming increase upon the estimates laid before Parliament and make the strictest examination necessary. For this purpose a Commission will be sent out.

January 2. Campbell to Dalhousie, referring to politics in Lower Canada, considers that in a free state the bias in the uninformed mind is seldom in favour of constituted authority. Understands Kempt will succeed as Commander-in-Chief in North America, presiding over and remaining at his present Government.

January 4. Dalhousie to Lieut. Colonel Tetu, declining to restore him to the command of the 2nd Battalion, Quebec.

1828

Dalhousie to Lord Fitzroy Somerset, acknowledging letter of disapprobation from the Commander-in-Chief for his having pardoned two deserters from the 70th Regiment. Quebec, January 4.

Huskisson to Dalhousie, regarding the increase of Estimates for the Rideau Canal from £169,000 to £474,000. Downing Street, January 5.

Huskisson to Dalhousie, extending Daly's leave by three months. Downing Street, January 8.

Extract from *The Star and Commercial Advertiser,* Militia Laws of Lower Canada, and the legal argument shewing ordinances revived on the expiration of the Provincial Statute. January 9.

Dalhousie to Richard Byham, representing that the action of the Board of Ordnance in the case of the Barrack Master at Three Rivers in refusing him any pay has resulted in reducing him and his family to starvation. Quebec, January 10.

Enclosures:—

(1) Thomas Whitehead, Memorial relating to his pay as Barrack Master. Three Rivers, January 5.

(2) F. Sisson to J. Whitehead, regarding pay overdrawn. Office of Ordnance, Montreal, January 2.

Dalhousie to Byham, enclosing memorial from Wm. Moore, Barrack Sergeant at Lachine. Quebec, January 12.

Enclosure:—

William Moore to Dalhousie, petition regarding his pay. Lachine, January 9.

Byham to E. G. Stanley, the Ordnance Board see no reason to alter their opinion regarding the house for the Commander-in-Chief at Sorel. Ordnance Office, January 14.

Dalhousie to S. G. W. Archibald, considers Bathurst the true cause of all the trouble with the French clergy, the secret working of the priesthood, and their bigoted hatred of the Protestant Church. In politics they pretend to be neutral, but in fact are the main supporters of the factious opponents of Government. Quebec, January 15.

Samuel Gale to Dalhousie, returning an anonymous letter regarding the intentions of the Montreal faction and advising no action upon its suggestions further than to quietly seek out the accuracy of the intelligence from less hidden sources. Speaks of the French law and considers the whole body of Notaries more openly active than any priesthood, and perhaps exercising as high an influence, being wholly a creature of the French system, but an indispensable one and has been in France a very dangerous one. January 24.

Enclosure:—

An anonymous letter on the politics in Montreal. January 16.

J. Hale, observations upon the Courts of Appeal. January 24.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, has received numerous loyal addresses. Is despatching a gentleman qualified to act and speak on behalf of H.M's Government in Canada. Suggests the following measures as a remedy for political troubles. To limit the existing counties to that part of the province which is held under the feudal Seigniorial tenure and form other counties out of the lands held in free and common soccage. To introduce some measure in the way of a Register Act, Quebec, January 25.

1828

and establish a Magistracy and Quarter Session in each county connected with the Executive Government. To have more regular and critical inspections of the Militia by proper officers.

Castle of St. Louis, January 26.

Dalhousie to Gale, instructions on his proceeding to London regarding affairs in Canada.

January 26.

Dalhousie to Bathurst, introducing Mr. Gale, who is going to England on business for the Government.

January 26.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, introducing Mr. Gale who is going to England on business for the Government.

January 26.

Dalhousie to Goderich, introducing Mr. Gale who is proceeding to England on business for the Government.

Berthier, January 28.

Michel and Ferdinand Matthieu to the Editor of the *Montreal Herald,* publicly recanting their signatures to a Request obtained by their Militia officers under false pretences.

Quebec, January 28.

Dalhousie to Marquis of Anglesea, asking for information regarding Barrack Master Patton's pay.

Quebec, January 29.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, acquainting him with the question of the Militia Laws.

Quebec, January 29.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, has appointed Lewis Montizambert to issue Letters Patent containing grants of the waste lands of the Crown.

Papineau Square, January 29.

H. Mackenzie to the Editor of the *Montreal Herald,* ridiculing and condemning *The Canadian Spectator, La Minerve* and the Papineau faction.

January 31.

"Z" to the Editor of the *Montreal Gazette,* exposing the methods of the Papineau faction.

January 31.

Note on loyal addresses presented from the country parishes of Chambly, St. Luc, La Prairie and Berthier.

Riviere du Chene, January 31.

"Plain Truth Teller" to *Montreal Gazette,* names Girouard and Montigny as authors of letters in the *Minerve* and *Spectator* to Lieut. Colonel Dumont.

Montreal, January 31.

Gale to Dalhousie, is leaving for England immediately.

February 1.

Dalhousie, observations on the petition from certain electors in Montreal to the King, in accusation of the Governor-in-Chief.

February 3.

R. Mackenzie to Dalhousie, assures him the Catholic clergy are well disposed to the Government, application was made to the Montreal Seminary to change sides, but they replied that they were in duty bound by their religion to respect and obey the constituted authorities and that they would not swerve from that duty.

Portland Place, February 3.

Taylor to Dalhousie, informing him of some recent public appointments in England.

Downing Street, February 5.

Huskisson to Dalhousie, repeating the decision of the Board of Ordnance against the erection of a new house at Sorel for the Commander-in-Chief.

Downing Street, February 6.

Huskisson to Dalhousie, authorizing a pension of £50 per annum for Mrs. Livingston, widow of Captain Livingston, formerly of the Indian Department.

Enclosure:—

Treasury Chambers, February 5.

Dawson to Hay, confirming the payment of a pension to Mrs. Livingston.

Wellington, February 6.

Vaughan to Dalhousie, referring to the surrender of Nathaniel Nelson. Mr. Burrell, special agent, reporting on the arrest of Baker, and the Maine-New Brunswick disputed territory.

Quebec, February 6.

Dalhousie to Hill, recommending promotion of Assistant Commissary General John Coffin.

Enclosure:— **1828**

Memorial from John Coffin. Quebec, January 30.

Extract from the *Montreal Gazette* on the Radical address against the Governor. February 7.

Dalhousie to Maclean, referring to the address sent to England by the Radicals. Is eager to get home, but ready to go to India if chosen. Quebec, February 7.

Somerset to Dalhousie, regarding the pardon for privates Pollock and Scott, 70th Regiment, for desertion. February 8.

Messrs. Hebbert and Hume to Dalhousie, regarding two standards ordered for the presentation to Yeomanry troops at Quebec and Montreal. The design for the standard attached. Movements of various regiments mentioned. Pall Mall East, February 9.

Campbell to Dalhousie, news of military and political events in England. London, February 12.

Dalhousie to Dr. Harkness, giving his opinion on the claims affecting the church of Scotland in Canada in reference to Dr. Strachan's Ecclesiastical Chart. February 14.

Lieut. Colonel Matthew MacGregor to Dalhousie, regarding personal matters. Cork Barracks, February 14.

James Smith, an abstract of obsolete or unserviceable articles of ordnance for the arming and equipping of the troops. Quebec, February 17.

Dalhousie to Kerr, considers his Memoir a valuable public document which will be sent to Gale in London to lay before the Government. Quebec, February 22.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, regarding the salary of Rev. Mr. Sewell. Quebec, Febuary 23.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, submitting the memorial of the Rev. Dr. Mills, Secretary to the Royal Institution, one of his chief duties being the management of Protestant Schools. Considering that a salary of £200 per annum might be drawn from Jesuits Estates. Quebec, February 26.

Lieut. Colonel Martigny to Dalhousie, reporting on the conduct of several officers at a meeting held at Verchères on the 26th December. Varennes, February 29.

Dalhousie to Hill, on the rate of exchange and the difference in British, Spanish, and American Silver. Quebec, February 29.

Dalhousie's observations as to the extent to which he could recommend the Bishop's Memorial for the College and Royal Institution. February.

Indictment of Jocelyn Waller and Ludger Duvernay at the Court of King's Bench for the district of Montreal. Montreal, March 1.

Huskisson to Dalhousie, a carefully worded imputation of censure on Dalhousie's judgment which, while sticking to the letter of the truth, is calculated to convey a false impression. Suggests he should resign and thereby trap him into an adverse judgment on his own administration. Downing Street, March 5.

Kempt to Dalhousie, understands Combermere intends to leave India in December 1829. A Committee of Engineer officers in London has been appointed to enquire into the alarming increase of estimated expenditure on the Rideau Canal. Halifax, N.S., March 5.

Dalhousie to Richardson, informing him that no successor will be named until his resignation takes place. Quebec, March 6.

1828
Quebec, March 7. Dalhousie to Huskisson, finds himself compelled by recent events in the Province to put off his departure, that he may learn the determination of His Majesty's Government, or of Parliament, on the affairs of Lower Canada. These events have formed a subject of deep and serious importance to his honour and reputation; they will not admit of a hasty departure nor of his resignation of his Commission without the fullest assurance of the approbation of the King as to his administration.

Quebec, March 7. Dalhousie to Kempt, informing him that he is to succeed Combermere, but he conceives it to be his duty to wait the decision and Instructions of His Majesty's Ministers on recent events not known to them at the time, in order to serve the public interests to the last, at the same time reserving to himself the power to defend his own character and conduct as Governor should he be driven to that necessity.

Quebec, March 8. Dalhousie to A. Campbell, explaining the situation and enclosing a letter to Huskisson.

Enclosure:—

March 8. Dalhousie to Huskisson, relating to certain events and charges made against his administration as Governor-in-Chief.

Quebec, March 8. Dalhousie to Wellington, explaining the situation in Canada as regards his administration and retirement.

March 8. A Newspaper cutting "A day after the Battle", describing scenes at Vittoria.

Quebec, March 8. Darling to Grant regarding the Longueuil memorial and the decision of the Government.

Council Chambers, March 10. Address from the Executive Council to the Governor-in-Chief, and Dalhousie's reply.

Montreal, March 18. Madame de Longueuil to Darling, stating that she is willing to abide by the proposal in Huskisson's letter.

Quebec, March 20. Dalhousie to Drinkwater, explaining the situation, and refusing to be cast aside like Sir Geo. Prevost without a hearing. Refers to Carmichael Smyth's inaccurate report on Canada and Colonel By's excellent work.

March 21. Cochran to Dalhousie, soliciting the appointment of J. H. Thomas to replace Daly in Civil Secretary's office.

March 23. Dalhousie, memoranda of a Report made by the Attorney General on the weakness and partiality of the Bench. Referring to Chief Justice Reid allowing Waller and others six months delay in trial, though they had no right to it in law. Three Judges on the Bench at Montreal considered useless. Coffin at Three Rivers a paltry politician. Chief Justice at Quebec appoints a foreman of the Jury to try a libel action against the Neilson papers, as member of that faction.

Halifax, N.S., March 24. Kempt to Dalhousie, has told Huskisson he will be unable to go to Quebec until navigation of St. Lawrence is open.

Quebec, March 26. Dalhousie to By, considers Carmichael Smyth's report on Canada incorrect as his examination was too rapid. Thinks it was risking a great deal by adopting the loose estimate of the Wood Surveyor, Mr. Clowes.

Quebec, March 25. Darling to Ordnance Officers, Quebec, regarding the Longueuil memorial and the decision of the Government on it.

1828

Letter from "A Subscriber", to *The New Montreal Gazette,* defending Dalhousie's dismissal of four militia officers. Montreal, March 26.

Letter from "Vindex" to *Quebec Gazette,* exposing the prejudiced and irregular behaviour of the Grand Jury. March 31.

Observations upon the various clauses of a Petition from the Counties in the District of Montreal and Three Rivers. Charges affecting both the higher branches of the Legislature of Lower Canada and also the three branches of the Imperial Parliament were directed in the form of misrepresentations and calumnies against the Governor-in-Chief. March.

Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding affairs of the 26th Regiment. April 1.

Letters in *The Star and Commercial Advertiser,* on the question of the boundary between New Brunswick and the United States by "Verax", from November 1817 to December 1827, with an Editorial comment and the resolutions of the District of Maine. April 2.

Dalhousie to the Duc de Guiche, introducing his son Lord Ramsay and asking that he present him to the Dauphin. Quebec, April 5.

Dalhousie to the Dauphin, presenting his son, Lord Ramsay. Quebec, April 5.

Kempt to Dalhousie, considers the addresses sent home proof of approval of his public conduct. Halifax, N.S., April 9.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, protesting against the appointment of Dominic Daly as Secretary and Registrar. Quebec, April 10.

Extract from the *Gazette,* on the Presentment of the Grand Jury and Joseph Hume's observations on the Military Force in Canada. April 10.

Dalhousie to Maclean, explaining the situation caused by the appointment of Daly as Secretary and Registrar. Quebec, April 12.

Rev. R. C. Driscoll to Cochran, soliciting the appointment as Rector of Three Rivers. April 12.

J. R. C. de Lery to Dalhousie, excusing himself for not having acknowledged his appointment to the command of the 1st Battalion of the Kent Militia. Boucherville, April 13.

Dalhousie to Lord Melville, explaining the situation caused by Daly's appointment and advising him of his own resignation. Quebec, April 14.

Dalhousie to Torrens and Somerset, expressing his desire to return to England. Quebec, April 14.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, if permitted to return to England at any period of the summer, holding the Commission as Governor-in-Chief, requests the accompanying despatch may be considered a dead letter, but if it be decided that he is not to return in the manner solicited, then has no desire to alter his present determination. April 14.

Dalhousie to Huskisson, calling his attention to disturbances in the Indian Village of St. Regis. Quebec, April 14.

Kempt to Dalhousie, referring to the Rideau Canal estimates. Considers that the Government at home blundered by commencing the work before they had any estimates of the expense that could be relied upon, and expecting By to complete it in four years before he had even prepared his estimates. Halifax, N.S., April 16.

Extracts from the *North American Review* printed in the *Quebec Star,* on the Northeastern Boundary of the British Provinces in North America. April 16.

Chev. d'Estimauville to Dalhousie, soliciting an appointment in the Legislative Council for his son. Quebec, April 18.

1828
Quebec, April 18. Joseph Bouchette to Dalhousie, forwarding a map illustrating the general course of the highlands on the boundary of New Brunswick and the United States.

Quebec, April 20. Dalhousie, copies of correspondence by Bouchette, Surveyor General of Lower Canada, in 1817 and 1818, on the question of the boundary line under 4th and 5th Articles of the Treaty of Ghent.

London, April 22. S. Gale to Dalhousie, considers that Stanley was prevailed upon to favour a plan for the incorporation of the Seminary and for making the Government while it assumed the Seigniory, collect and pay over to this new corporation *all* that *any Seignior* could legally obtain, thus perpetuating feudal burdens and trebling the income of the Seminary already the subject of complaint. Discusses the possibility of Canada joining the United States.

Quebec, April 26. The Hon. W. Smith to Dalhousie, asking for the return of two books.

Perth, April 26. W. Marshall to Dalhousie, has ascertained the present number of Robinson's settlers. An assessment and census rolls will be made up in a few weeks.

United Service Club, April 28. J. A. Ramsay to Dalhousie, the Government is determined Parliment will not meet in his time, but say they will not give in to the Radicals.

Chathan. Barracks, April 30. Return of 26th Regiment.

Quebec, April. Dalhousie, memo. on two historical pamphlets, chiefly on the Boundary between New Brunswick and the State of Maine, and the importance of the influence of the Indian tribes in the event of war.

May 2. Dalhousie, observations on the papers and memorial from the Committee of Trade at Montreal, relating to potash.

London, May 3. Supplement to the *Times*, on The Canadas. Mr. Huskisson asked for a Committee of Investigation as to whether the system of civil government in Canada was suited to the people and adapted to their allegiance, and, if not, it was up to Parliament to change it. Considered the feudal system of Seigniories was an evil, as was the non-representation of the townships between the St. Lawrence and the American border.

Montreal, May 3. Letter in the *Gazette* from "A Constitutionalist."

Downing Street, May 5. Huskisson to Dalhousie, informing him that he will leave Canada, not upon a temporary leave rendered necessary by accusations, but in consequence of being appointed to a higher and more important station. Parliament is to apply a remedy to the evils under which he has laboured.

Montreal, May 6. Newspaper cutting, the Annual Report of the Montreal General Hospital, by A. Skakel, Secretary.

United Service Club, May 6. J. Ramsay to Dalhousie, enclosing a paper with the debate on the Canada question, in which Mr. Stanley, who took up the business for the radicals, complimented him very highly, and said he was fully borne out by the instructions that the Government had sent out.

London, May 6. A. Campbell, to Dalhousie, congratulating him on the result of the debate in the House. The newspapers show Huskisson mentioned that the appointment to India is the most convincing proof of the approbation of his conduct.

1828

The Legislative Council to Dalhousie, on claims of the Seminary of Montreal to the Seigniories of St. Sulpice of Paris before the Conquest and pretensions to be a body corporate and politic. Seeking answers to eleven searching questions so as to enable the Attorney General to found an opinion on four legal points involved. Council Chambers, May 6.

Robert Hay to Dalhousie, it has been suggested to the Secretary of State, as likely to conciliate the better part of the French Canadian population, if the Commander-in-Chief were occasionally to dispose of a commission in the Army or a Cadetship at Woolwich in favour of the sons of the old French Noblesse, now established in Canada. Downing Street, May 7.

Dalhousie to The Lord Bishop, recommending Mr. Driscoll. Castle of St. Louis, May 8.

Sewell to Dalhousie, advising him of an interview with Horton when plans for emigration were discussed. The Legislature to authorize an Act for the erection of new Counties, and a bill introduced to authorize the sale of part of the Clergy Reserves in Canada. London, May 9.

Huskisson to Kempt, notifying him of his appointment as Governor-in-Chief. Downing Street, May 9.

Lieut. Colonel Tremblay to Captain Riverin, blaming him for not turning out his militia company as ordered. Baie St. Paul, May 10.

Bishop of Quebec to Dalhousie, letter of thanks for an entrance to the Chateau Garden. May 10.

J. A. Ramsay to Dalhousie, regarding the petitions from the Townships which will be presented to the House of Lords. May 10.

James Crawford to Dalhousie, regarding the district about Bay Chaleurs. New Richmond, May 10.

Dalhousie to Stamp Brooksbank, considers the proposals of W. Hall, late a clerk in the Barrack Department at Halifax, unworthy of notice. Quebec, May 10.

An anecdote of Wolfe's army told by a soldier, 90 years old, who was a Sergeant in Fraser's Highlanders under Wolfe, printed in *The Star and Commercial Advertiser.* May 10.

J. Hale to Cockburn, notifying him of the amount of public money in his hands. Quebec, May 12.

Rev. F. C. Driscoll to Dalhousie, expressing gratitude for his trouble respecting Three Rivers and criticising the Bishop. May 14.

Dalhousie to Somerset, referring to a complaint from the Ordnance of lack of accommodation in the General Hospital at Quebec for their sick. Quebec, May 15.

Enclosures:—

(1) Rev. Dr. Mills to Darling, regarding a portion of the Hospital occupied as a Chapel. Quebec, May 1.

(2) T. Trigge to Mills, advising him that the space used as a Chapel is required. Quebec, April 23.

(3) Mills to Trigge, on the necessity of having a Chapel in the Hospital, and giving his reasons. Quebec, April 25.

Gauvreau to Lieut. Colonel Vassal de Monviel, enclosing a letter to the Governor-in-Chief relative to the conduct of several officers of 1st Battalion of Northumberland County Militia with copies of relative documents. Mal Baie, May 22.

A. Campbell to Dalhousie, assures him that public feeling is growing daily more favourable to his measures and against the conduct of his turbulent subjects. London, May 22.

1823
Quebec, May 22. Dalhousie to William Hill, has issued Doctor Bone's travelling allowance for his passage to Barbados.

London, May 23. Sir Robert Kennedy to Dalhousie, requesting him to account for $1,500 in Spanish dollars for the public service.

Quebec, May 24. Andrew Stuart to Dalhousie, offering his services in connection with the New Brunswick Boundary.

May 25. Dalhousie to Nutting, is sending books for the Halifax College.

Perth, U.C., May 29. Lieut. Colonel Marshall to Dalhousie, enclosing a statement of the settlers of 1823.

Enclosure:—

Statement of the settlers of 1823 in Huntley and Ramsay Townships.

United Service Club, May 29. J. A. Ramsay to Dalhousie, regarding political events in London.

Fredericton, N.B., May 29. Sir H. Douglas to Dalhousie, asking for old correspondence between Lower Canada and New Brunswick on the Boundary question.

Fredericton, N.B., May 30. Unsigned letter from Fredericton, recommending the abolition of the appointment of Commissioner of Crown Lands.

Quebec, May 31. Dalhousie to Hill, recommending the continuance of Commissaries of Transport at Quebec and Montreal.

No date. A description of the ceremony on laying the first stone of Wolfe and Montcalm's monument at Quebec.

June 1. Dalhousie, General Instructions for the Field of Staff Officers of Inspection in the summer of 1828.

Quebec, June 2. Huskisson to Messrs. Neilson, Viger and Cuvillier, reply to Petition from the Inhabitants of certain counties of Lower Canada.

Downing Street, June 5. Hay to Dalhousie, explaining the appointment of Daly.

June 5. A. Campbell to Dalhousie, considers that Sir Geo. Murray will do all he can to repair the injustice and annoyance done to him.

India Board, June 5. Lord Melville to Dalhousie, regrets most sincerely the discomfort to which he has been exposed in the discharge of his public duties for some time past.

Lanark Settlement, June 7. Marshall to Darling, regarding the capability of the Lanark settlers to repay the money advanced them by Government.

Enclosures:—

1826
Downing Street. (1) Bathurst to Dalhousie, replying to the petition of the Lanark settlers.

1828
(2) Notice to the settlers to pay their loans from the Government and receive their patents.

London, June 9. McGregor to Dalhousie, unless convinced by another examination that Staff Sergeant Grassett has recovered from his disabilities he cannot be employed on full pay.

London, June 13. Gale to Cochran, Huskisson seemed to think that Assembly right until he was informed that the difference which existed was not merely between the Government on one side and the people on the other, as had been assiduously represented, but it was in fact between two different portions of the population, one of which was inclined to establish an anti-English system and to use the power of the purse as one of the means to effect their purpose.

	1828	
George Bourne, Secretary of the Quebec Bible Society to Dalhousie, valedictory address on his leaving Canada.	Quebec Bible Society's Depository, June 13.	
J. A. Ramsay to Dalhousie, giving information about the Select Committee. Viger confessed that their object was to get French laws and anything else French established in Canada. Refers to Daly's appointment.	United Service Club, June 14.	
Dalhousie to Hill, regarding lodging allowances.	Quebec, June 13.	
Messrs. Foss and Son to Spottiswoode, regarding Gordon's bankruptcy.	Essex Street, June 16.	
Spottiswoode, with regard to Gordon's bankruptcy.	Great George Street, June 17.	
Cochran to Dalhousie, recommending Captain Freer.	June 18.	
J. Viger to Dalhousie, asking for an appointment to shew him an art collection of the buildings and monuments of Montreal.	Montreal, June 18.	
Kempt, method of proceedings in the investigation adopted by the Rideau Canal Committee.	June 18.	
Address from the Natural History Society of Montreal to Dalhousie, and his reply.	Montreal, June 19.	
A. Campbell to Dalhousie, relating news on political events.	London, June 21.	
Gale to Dalhousie, asking explanation of his plan for the new surveys of the Lower Provinces.	Quebec, June 22.	
Gale to Dalhousie, enclosing his suggestions for a new colony in the North Eastern region of Lower Canada to be called "Hibernia."	Quebec, June 22.	
Extract from the *Montreal Gazette*, on a public dinner to Dalhousie at which expression was given by many English speakers to their approbation of his conduct and firmness in resisting the attempted assumption of unconstitutional power by one branch of the Legislature.	June 23.	
Sir George Murray to Dalhousie, ordering suspension of Daly from office of Secretary and Registrar of the Province.	Downing Street, June 24.	
Dalhousie to Provincial Grand Lodge of the District of Montreal, in reply to address, and praising the principles of the Masons of Scotland.	Quebec, June 24.	
Pierre de Boucherville to Dalhousie, asserting his loyalty.	Montreal, June 24.	
Couper to Dalhousie, considers his enemies will change their opinion of his character.	Halifax, N.S., June 25.	
Dalhousie to Douglas, Bathurst authorized the Provincial Governor to work separately from the Governor-in-Chief. Praises the despatch to Vaughan on the Boundary question. In all these Provinces the Governors have been treated as cyphers and patronage used in a manner highly prejudicial to the interests of the colonies as well as the interests of His Majesty by a proper distribution of his favour and protection to those who merit them by their conduct and devotion in the public service. Is satisfied with the justice done by Huskisson in the Commons in debate 2nd May, but fears the Select Committee will be very slow in operating any change for the better.	Quebec, June 26.	
Marshall to Dalhousie, regretting his departure from Canada.	Perth, U.C., June 26.	

1828
June 28. Extract from *The Albion,* on H. Clay's letter to Rt. Hon. Chas. R. Vaughan, on the North Eastern Boundary, and the reply.

June 28. Clipping from *The Albion,* on the celebration of the anniversary of the battle of Waterloo, at Montreal.

New York, June 28. An article in *The Albion,* on the Battle of Salamanca.

June. Memo. on a petition presented by Labouchere in the House of Commons from some persons in Lower Canada, containing accusations against Dalhousie.

June. Review of a speech by John Strachan, D.D., Archdeacon of York in Upper Canada, delivered in the Legislative Council on Thursday 6th March, 1828.

VOLUME XVII

Quebec, July 1. C. D'Estimauville to Dalhousie, expressing his gratitude and loyalty.

Quebec, July 1. Dalhousie to Huskisson, regarding the claims of the Seminary of St. Sulpice, Montreal, requesting reconsideration of subject and further instructions. Queries proposed by Council would come with more propriety from the Arbitrators, but Council fears their nomination as pledging Government to proceed with the arbitration in a matter fraught with such extensive disadvantage to the interests of the Crown and of the public. Considers the amount of the claim too indefinite, and enquires as to the source from which the annual payment to the Seminary is to come from on the change of tenure.

Quebec, July 2. Kerr to Dalhousie, claim for services on the Audit Board, and Dalhousie's memo. on his reply stating the claim has been adjusted.

Downing Street, July 3. Hay to Dalhousie, instructing him to suspend Daly from his appointment.

Isle Aux Noix, July 3. Captain Brewster to Dalhousie, expressing gratitude.

Montreal, July 3. Kempt to Dalhousie, explaining the progress on the Rideau Canal, and the estimates.

Enclosures:—

Kingston, U.C., June 28. (1) Report of the Committee on matters relating to the Rideau Canal.

Kingston, U.C., June 28. (2) Committee's Instructions to Colonel By, for the Rideau Canal.

Mohawk Village, July 3-4. Proceedings of a General Council of the Six Nations held at the Mohawk Village, regarding the disposal of their land and money.

Kingston, July 4. Bishop of Quebec to Dalhousie, acknowledging his support.

Quebec, July 5. Kempt to Dalhousie, has instructed Major Du Vernet to proceed with the locks on the Rideau Canal.

July 8. Dalhousie to Galt, outlining the proposals for surveys he made to Bathurst in 1824, but is sorry to say that like all his other measures or attempts to improve the province his proposals to Bathurst were never considered or answered.

July 8. Dalhousie to Galt, criticising his plan for establishing a new colony in Canada.

Quebec, July 8. Dalhousie to Douglas, understands Kempt is to succeed himself as Governor-in-Chief, and is informed Burton is to be Governor of Nova Scotia.

Lieut. Colonel By to Dalhousie, proposes appointing Mr. Baird as Clerk of Works in place of MacTaggart. Is pleased that the Committee apparently is satisfied with the work done on Rideau Canal. **1828** Rideau Canal, July 14.

By to Dalhousie, recommending Rev. Mr. Ansley for an increase of pay. July 14.

Sir Howard Douglas to Dalhousie, congratulating him on the outcome of the debate in the House. July 14.

The Quebec Mercury. Copy of the second Petition to Parliament drawn up by the Delegates, and presented by Labouchere, regarding the removal of certain Militia Officers. List of Officers and papers connected with their removal from rank in the Militia for their conduct in political matters. July 14.

W. Marshall to Dalhousie, referring to the establishment of a public library in Dalhousie Township. July 18.

Enclosure:—

Charles Baillie to Marshall, regarding the proposed Public Library, and suggested regulations. July 15.

H. Harding to Dalhousie, informing him the accounts of the 26th Regiment have been settled. War Office, July 19.

Kempt to Dalhousie, understands Burton will succeed as Commander-in-Chief in Canada. Halifax, N.S., July 20.

Sewell to Dalhousie, asking him to attend a ball and supper to be given in his honour by the people of Quebec. Quebec, July 22.

Kempt to Dalhousie, considers that Murray will make a good Colonial Secretary. Halifax, N.S., July 23.

Darling to Dalhousie, enclosing his statement relating to the Indian Tribes in Canada. Quebec, July 24.

Enclosures:—

(1) Bathurst to General Sir Gordon Drummond, instructs Colonel Darling to enquire into the practicability of carrying into effect the objects expressed in the despatch of Goderich of the 14th July, 1827. **1816** Downing Street, March 14.

(2) Colonel Darling's return of the Indians who received presents in 1827. **1828** July 24.

(3) Proposed Establishment of the Indian Department in the Canadas for the year 1829.

I. E. Woolford to Dalhousie, expressing gratitude for his appointment. July 24.

Letter to the *Quebec Star,* from "F.A.E.", giving information relative to the townships in Lower Canada. Quebec, July 26.

Dalhousie to Hay, explaining the embarrassment of Daly's appointment as Secretary and Registrar in the Province. No date.

Murray to Dalhousie, regarding a Petition from Montreal relative to the dismissal of Militia officers, to the remodelling of the Commission of Peace, to prosecutions for libel, and to the spirit in which they have been conducted. Requests such explanations as may be considered necessary. London, July 28.

Strachan to Dalhousie, regretting he did not visit Upper Canada again. York, U.C., July 28.

1828

Quebec, July 31. James Thompson, Clerk of Works. Memo. of his services since the period of his joining the Engineer Department in 1761. Gives an interesting account of Quebec and Montgomery and Arnold's attack on the city. Requests a continuance of the emoluments he has enjoyed on account of his advanced age, 96 years. Encloses a certificate from General Haldimand in 1784, recommending him for faithful service.

July. Tables of comparative Revenue, 1827-28.

No date. Printed plan of the Welland Canal, compiled from actual survey by Mr. George Keefer, Jr.

July. Article by Herbert-Fitzalleyne from the *North American Review,* regarding the granting of lands, the Report of Committee of House of Assembly on feudal tenure, and free and common soccage.

Quebec, August 2. Darling to Major Johnson, referring to his father's pension from the Indian Department.

Quebec, August 5. Dalhousie to Wallace, thinks there can be no impropriety in saying that he is happy to leave the country. Has found the people naturally good, contented, and happy, but sadly ignorant and easily led. Considers them wholly and blindly obedient to a bigoted priesthood. Lamentably neglected by the British Ministry, they are at this day as completely French as they were when Wolfe subdued them. Time and attention, and a different policy towards them, only can effect the remedy. Has done his best and failed from the same obstinate neglect by the Colonial Department.

August 5. Mrs. Maria R. Bowes to Dalhousie, explaining the circumstances of her father Sir John Johnson in regard to his pension.

New York, August 7. R. Cochran to Dalhousie, enclosing account from R. Hanks.

London, August 7. Letter from a gentleman in England to Sewell, referring to the Report of the Committee of the House of Commons on the Canada question.

Quebec, August 10. Dalhousie to Sir Robert Kennedy, regarding the 1500 Spanish dollars drawn at Corunna and expended on behalf of troops. The receipts were in the baggage which was captured by the enemy.

August 13. John Galt to Dalhousie, thanking him for his interest in the new colony in the Huron tract.

Halifax, N.S., August 13. Kempt to Dalhousie, the *Challenger* has arrived, but had no despatches from England to this Government.

Quebec, August 14. Dalhousie to Murray, recommending a fixed pension for Sir John Johnson.

August 15. "Scrutator" to *The Montreal Herald,* regarding the ownership of the Seigniory of Montreal by the Seminary of St. Sulpice. Quotes from the *History of Canada,* by Wm. Smith, Quebec, 1815.

August 15. Letter in *The Montreal Herald* by "A Briton," with reference to Lord Dalhousie's government of Nova Scotia and the Canadas, and reprints from the newspapers of his activities.

Three Rivers, August 16. David Chisholme to Dalhousie, advising him that he proposes writing a history of his administration in Canada.

August 17. Darling to Dalhousie, referring to the proposed establishment of the Indian Department.

Seminary, August 20. Bishop McDonnell to Dalhousie, enclosing note for the Colonial Minister.

August 23. Jos. G. de Fussala to Dalhousie, acknowledging receipt of his letter.

1828

N. A. Vigors to Dalhousie, informing him of the arrival of the beavers and a bear presented by him to the Zoological Society. London, August 23.

A. Campbell to Dalhousie, regarding the accounts of the 26th Regiment. War Office, August 23.

Mrs. Bowes to Dalhousie, enclosing letter for Sir George Murray. Montreal, August 23.

Cockburn, a return of the state of the Artillery, District of Montreal. St. Helens, August 24.

Dalhousie to Douglas, referring to the issuing of land grants, licences to cut timber, and lack of surveys. Considers Felton's appointment premature. August 25.

George R. Young to Dalhousie, gratified that the literary exertions of himself and his father have been useful. Halifax, August 26.

Dalhousie to Roux, expressing his pleasure at the work done by the Seminary of St. Sulpice, Montreal. Quebec, August 26.

"A Subscriber" to *The Montreal Herald,* regarding the title of the Seminary of Montreal to the Seigniory of the Island of Montreal. August 28.

A. W. Cochran to Dalhousie, seeking appointment. August 29.

Percival to Dalhousie, referring to the importation of rum. Considers it may be considerably diminished in future by increased distillation from grain. Custom House, Quebec, September 1.

Proceedings of the Committee for the erection of the Wolfe and Montcalm monument. Chateau St. Louis, September 3.

Marshall to Dalhousie, enclosing an address from the settlers in Dalhousie Township expressing their gratitude for his donation to their library. Perth, September 3.

Enclosure:—

The Address. Township of Dalhousie, September 1.

Dalhousie to Murray, regarding the suspension of Dominick Daly from office. Quebec, September 4.

James Scott to Colonel Ramsay, enclosing memorials to Masonic Lodges in England, Ireland, and Scotland. Montreal, September 4.

Estimate of the probable amount of the revenue and expenditure of Lower Canada for the year 1828. Quebec, September 6.

Lieut. Colonel E. A. S. Bellefeuille to Dalhousie, reporting disloyal language used by Major Laforee and Mr. Vallieres. Quebec, September 6.

Dalhousie to Murray, giving him a general report upon the state of Lower Canada. Quebec, September 6.

General Orders. Dalhousie's farewell to the Military Forces in Canada. September 7.

Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to a commission for Captain Rayside, and Mr. Percival's letter. September 7.

Copies of loyal addresses printed in *The Quebec Gazette* from the Literary and Historical Society of Quebec, the Master and Wardens Trinity House, the Committee of Trade, William Henry, the Executive Council, the Magistrates and Inhabitants of Quebec, the City of Montreal, and Town of Three Rivers, with replies from Dalhousie. September 8.

Chevalier D'Estimauville to Dalhousie, requesting him to take some notice of his son Frederic. Quebec, September 13

1828
Quebec, September 15. Cochran to Dalhousie, regarding the report of the Canada Committee on dismissals from the militia and the magistracy.

Quebec, September 19. Kempt to Dalhousie, regarding the report of Canada Committee.

Quebec, September 22. James Crawford to Dalhousie, asking permission to introduce his son David, who is in Calcutta. Mentions Sir James Kempt's first levée at Quebec.

Quebec, September 28. Murray to Dalhousie, suggesting he should come to London on landing.

September 29. Couper to Dalhousie, relating various events of personal interest since his departure.

September 30. Cachran to Dalhousie, informing him that Maitland is remonstrating with the Colonial Office on the report of the Canada Committee. The Bishop of Telmesse now claiming the Seminary estates as Church property.

Three Rivers, September 30. The Hon'ble. Thomas Coffin to Dalhousie, owing to the influence exercised by the Bishop of Telmesse over Bishop Panet, he refused to concur in the presentation of an address on his departure.

London, September 31. Samuel Gale to ————, stating that Neilson had in his possession a second petition regarding militia dismissals and prosecutions for libel for seven or eight weeks before presenting it, but purposely delayed until the investigations of the Committee were over and the House about to be adjourned.

September. Dalhousie, note on a petition soliciting the appointment of a Captain of Militia. Has kept it as an example of the way Notaries or Priests write these petitions out including the signatures. Not one man in a thousand knew the purport of the petition lately sent home because it was kept a profound secret or false reasons were given, whole families were included without their sanction.

Enclosures:—

No date. (1) The Roman Catholic Bishop of Quebec to Dalhousie, expressing regret at his departure from Canada. (French.)

1826
November 6. (2) Pawquawkoman, *alias* Amable Chevalier, Chief of the Ottawa Indians to Dalhousie, an address. (French).

1828
St. Athanese, September 2. (3) Pierre Besse, Notary Public, to Dalhousie, presenting a petition from the inhabitants. (French).

Quebec, October 1. Robert Christie to Ramsay, informing him of the Canada Committee report.

Quebec, October 1. William Kemble to Dalhousie, describing an interview with Kempt over the policy of the *Mercury*.

Montreal, October 2. C. R. Ogden to Ramsay, enclosing indictments against Waller et al.

Castle of St. Louis, October 3. Kempt to Dalhousie, Journals of the Legislative Council for 1823, pages 115-20, give complete answers to the stigma cast by the report of the Committee of the House of Commons on Canadian affairs.

October 3. Sir John Gore to Dalhousie, relating to Daly's appointment to office of Provincial Secretary for Lower Canada.

London, October 6. Gale to Dalhousie, enquiring whether he wishes to see him.

October 6. Gore to Dalhousie, regarding Daly's appointment.

London, October 6. Campbell to Dalhousie, expressing pleasure at his coming.

1828

Hon. J. Stewart to Dalhousie, asking an explanation of the sale of crown property received from David Ross, K.C., Montreal. Treasury Chambers, October 7.

S. G. W. Archibald to Dalhousie, informing him that Janis has been appointed Chief Justice of Prince Edward Island. Halifax, October 9.

Murray to Dalhousie, considers that Lower Canada affairs have for years been verging towards a crisis and the system must be modified. London, October 9.

J. C. Grant to Dalhousie, referring to the right of Church of Scotland to recognition and support which is admitted by the report of the Committee, and requesting his influence to get it through Parliament. Liverpool, October 14.

By to Mann, is sending model and sketch of Chaudiere Bridge. Rideau Canal, October 19.

Hay to Dalhousie, regarding complaints on his dismissal of militia officers for signing a petition for redress of grievances. Downing Street, October 23.

Dalhousie to Murray, recommending L. Montizambert be restored to office as Provincial Secretary. London, October 25.

Dalhousie to Murray, recommending Cochran for the Executive Council. Quebec, October 25.

Dalhousie to Hay, enclosing a copy of the report of the Executive Council on the Seminary at Montreal. October 25.

Dalhousie to Murray, returning two secret despatches. October 25.

Kempt to Dalhousie, stating that he is still without any instructions but is compelled by law to call the Legislature together on 21st November. Has received the Attorney General's report on prosecution for libel, but not the Chief Justice's observations on the evidence taken before the Committee of House of Commons. Castle of St. Louis, October 25.

Dalhousie, memo. relative to a private communication of certain despatches to Kempt upon his assuming the Government. October 27.

Dalhousie to Murray, referring to the Indian Department in Canada. London, October 27.

Gale to Dalhousie, explaining how he failed to see him in London as he is waiting to see the Lord Mayor's Show. Gerard had arrived with news from Canada. London, November 6.

Dalhousie to Murray, recommending Judge Brenton Halliburton as Chief Justice of Nova Scotia. Coalstoun House, November 10.

Enclosure:—

Brenton Halliburton to Dalhousie, asking him to recommend his appointment as Chief Justice of Nova Scotia. August 5.

Dalhousie to Murray, recommending a salary for Mr. Hills as Secretary of the Royal Institution. Coalstoun House, November 10.

Dalhousie to Murray, regarding a Charter for St. Andrews church at Quebec. Coalstoun House, November 10.

Dalhousie to Murray, referring to Bishop MacDonnell. Coalstoun House, November 10.

Dalhousie to Murray, forwarding a letter from Robert Sheriff regarding the timber trade and the system adopted under the office of Surveyor of Woods. Coalstoun House, November 10,

Dalhousie to Murray, recommending an increase in salary for Thomas Coffin, Chairman of the Quarter Sessions in the District of Three Rivers. Coalstoun House, November 10.

1828

Coalstoun House, November 10. — Dalhousie to Murray, recommending Chief Justice Reid of Montreal.

Quebec, November 10. — Cochran to Dalhousie, anticipates a violent session and possible danger to himself. The Roman Catholic church claims the Seminary Estates. Enquires about his salary as Auditor which was omitted in the last Treasury Warrant.

Coalstoun House, November 10. — Dalhousie to Murray, forwarding Stewart's report on the Jesuits Estates and testifying to his character and integrity.

Coalstoun House, November 13. — Couper to Dalhousie, Maitland is returning to England in the *Kingfisher*.

Royal Engineer's Office, Rideau Canal, November 20. — By to Mann, transmitting a report on the progress of the Rideau Canal.

Quebec, November 21. — Kempt's speech opening Parliament, urging conciliation. Papineau elected Speaker, House of Assembly.

Coalstoun House, December 1. — Dalhousie to Hay, refusing to recommend Major Charles Johnson, son of Sir John Johnson, as Superintendent of the Indian Department.

No date. — Extract from the *Quebec Mercury* on Canadian affairs. Dalhousie's administration vindicated; Murray's new policy yet to prove itself.

Halifax, December 2. — Maitland to Murray, no ground existed for the information, from whatever quarter derived, which led the Select Committee of the House of Commons on the Civil Government of the Canadas to state that the despatches between the local government and the House of Assembly of Upper Canada led to an abrupt termination of the Session.

Bytown, December 7. — By to Dalhousie, enclosing progress report and mentioning letters to General Mann of the 19 October and 20 November. Informing him that the bridges across the Chaudiere Falls are completed.

Bytown, December 7. — By to Colonel Ramsay, ragerding work on the Rideau Canal.

Quebec, December 8. — Cochran to Dalhousie, relating to the course of politics. Advises him not to force the subject into public discussion either in the House of Lords or elsewhere contrary to wishes of H.M.'s Government as they have to reckon with a powerful *Liberal* party.

Defence of the militia dismissals.

Enclosures:—

No date. — (1) Extract from the *Montreal Herald* defending Dalhousie.

No date. — (2) The *Quebec Mercury,* extract of a reply by Mr. Kemble to an article in the *Montreal Herald.*

Halifax, December 8. — Halliburton to Dalhousie, condemning the course pursued by the Committee of the House of Commons on affairs in Canada.

December 10. — Darling to Dalhousie, informing him of Murray's refusal to appoint him Superintendent of Indian Department.

Enclosure:—

Downing Street, December 8. — J. M. Hay to Darling, explaining Murray's reasons for refusing him the appointment of Superintendent of the Indian Department.

Coalstoun, December 15. — Dalhousie to Hay, expressing his disappointment that General Darling was not appointed to the Indian Department.

1828

Dalhousie to Hay, referring to the £50 advanced to Captain Hope, A.D.C. — Coalstoun, December 15.

Dalhousie to Hay, regarding the Magdalen Islands and the difficulty of governing them. — Coalstoun, December 15.

Darling to Dalhousie, referring to his future employment. — Royden, December 17.

John Richardson and C. W. Grant to Neilson, demanding retraction of his evidence regarding the Lachine Canal given before the Committee of the House of Commons. — Quebec, December 22.

Enclosures:—

(1) John Neilson to Richardson and Grant, regarding the Rideau Canal. — Quebec, December 23.

(2) Extract from Dalhousie's Journal, regarding his treatment by the Home Government. — October 24.

(3) Gale to Dalhousie, regarding a new petition brought by Neilson, Viger, and Cuvillier, relating to the militia dismissals. — September 30.

Captain J. H. Sitwell to Dalhousie, regarding recruits for the 26th Regiment. — Chatham, December 22.

Joseph Lancaster to Dalhousie, thanking him for his patronage of the schools in Quebec and Montreal founded by the Royal Lancasterian system of education. — Quebec, December 26.

Darling to Dalhousie, enclosing a letter to Hay applying for the Governorship of the Bahamas. — Royden, December 26.

Enclosure:—

Darling to Hay, applying for the appointment of Governor of the Bahamas. — Royden, December 26.

Kempt to Dalhousie, regarding affairs in Canada. The Assembly will not abate its pretensions regarding the revenues. Is determined not to remain one moment longer than he possibly can. — Castle of St. Louis, December 27.

Newspaper article, by Don Miguel, of a grand review at the Horse Guards. — No date.

Power of Attorney in favour of Angus MacDonald and Archibald Campbell. — No date.

Resolution adopted by the House of Assembly, Nova Scotia, regarding quit rents. — No date.

An address from the Inhabitants of the City and District of Montreal to Dalhousie, condemning the measures of the House of Assembly and approving his actions. — No date.

Newspaper cuttings defending Dalhousie, the spirit of party still continues to calumniate his character, but before the next session of the legislature the whole country will be convinced that the militia, when transferred by the late Governor-in-Chief to the present Administrator, were well appointed and well disposed as compared with its present disorganized state. — No date.

The Attorney General's report on his return from the Court at Montreal. Considers Foucher, Pyke, and Uniacke utterly unfit to sit as Judges. True Bills found in indictments of Waller and others and yet bail accepted. In the case of Viger, Jury were compelled to admit truth of complaint of non-performance of his duty as Inspector of Roads. — No date.

1828
Coalstoun, December.

Dalhousie to Murray, submitting his observations on the Report of the Committee of the House of Commons on the affairs of Canada. Exposure of the false nature of the petitions and the evidence which led the Committee to form opinions altogether erroneous. Remarks on the recommendations. The Committee's remark "that the ambarrassments and discontents in the Canadas are to be attributed to the manner in which the existing system has been administered," is an unjust and hasty decision against the executive government which has been allowed no hearing nor opportunity of defence. Approval by official despatches from the Colonial Ministers.

VOLUME XVIII

1829
Quebec, January 8.

Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to the petitions of grievance from various districts before a Special Committee. Papineau striving for a seat in the Executive Council. A Bill introduced into the Assembly to remove the Judges from the Legislative Council.

January 20.

Cochran to Kempt, the Assembly having asked for a copy of a private despatch addressed to Sir Francis Burton, 30th September, 1825, is now placing this private correspondence in his hands.

Quebec, January 23.

Kempt to Cochran, returning the private correspondence considering it improper for him to keep the letters.

Quebec, January 24.

Couper to Dalhousie, Kempt, impartial, talks to everybody, probes to the bottom of everything personally.

Chatham, January 25.

Return of 26th Regiment.

War Office, January 26.

Lord Hardinge to Dalhousie, notifying him of the reduction of the Establishment of the 26th Regiment.

Quebec, January 28.

C. F. Aylwin to Sewell, asking for the manuscript of the proceedings of the committee for obtaining the present constitution.

London, January 28 .

Dalhousie to Murray, submitting suggestions and recommendations with a view to the future good government of Canada. Difficulties created by the Acts of 1774 and 1791. The cause of the evils in Lower Canada will be found in a system calculated to keep up distinctions and differences and which has now thrown all representative power into the hands of the French Canadians. Advises Acts should be passed containing the following provisions: that the revenues raised should be permanently appropriated for the support of the Civil Government; Courts of Justice should be established in Townships, all proceedings and records to be in English; a new division of counties should be authorized; qualifications as to property for members of the Assembly to be established; the inhabitants of townships should be placed on the same footing as the inhabitants of Upper Canada were placed by the Act of 1828; the establishment of offices to record all deeds, and enable accurate surveys of the land to be made. Proposes that the province of New Brunswick be extended by annexing it to the district of Gaspé.

Quebec, February 3.

John Richardson, memo. respecting the equivalent offered in lieu of the duties permanently granted and appropriated by the British Act.

Quebec, February 15.

Cochran to Dalhousie, informing him that he had been called before the Committee of the Assembly, but had refused to answer questions relating to the private depatch of 30th September, 1825. Inquires if Kempt had mentioned this correspondence to the Colonial

Office. Describes the proceedings against Christie by the Assembly, when they endeavoured to implicate him as intermeddling in elections. Viger has presented a long and abusive report from the Committee of Grievances. Cuvillier declared openly that they will not rest until they bring the Government to their feet. Mentions proceedings in the Legislative Council and refers to the union between the Literary Society and the Society for the encouragement of the Arts. Considers that the proceedings against Judge Kerr and Judge Fletcher will not come to any serious conclusion. **1829**

Dalhousie to Murray, enclosing a paper on Canadian affairs by S. Gale. London, February 15.

Couper to Dalhousie, informing him that the Assembly has expelled Christie without hearing him in his defence. Quebec, February 16.

Couper to Dalhousie, regarding Christie's case. Quebec, February 17.

Couper to Dalhousie, Cochran's salary objected to, but voted in consequence of a long speech in its favour by Papineau. Cuvillier anxious for the appointment as Agent at London. Quebec, March 3.

Couper to Dalhousie, informing him of the resolutions of Assembly against him. March 7.

Copy of protest in the Legislative Council, in connection with the revenue. Quebec, March 12.

Cochran to Dalhousie, regarding the results of the Session. The Supply Bill for 1829 precisely that of 1825. The Chief Justice argued in favour of it. Not one measure Kempt recommended to the Assembly by Murray's desire has been adopted by them. The Representation Bill has been passed, so that when a county has 1,000 souls it shall send one representative and two members, but not more whatever may be its population. The Militia Bills have failed. Large grants for roads and schools have been passed, but not the Judicature Bill nor Register Act. Papineau to receive arrears of salary as Speaker from 1825. Quebec, March 14.

Couper to Dalhousie, regarding the Session. The Representation Bill has passed, the Appropriation Bill is the same as in 1825. Quebec, March 14.

Couper to Dalhousie, is anxious to learn of the proceedings in Parliament on Canadian affairs. Quebec, March 28.

Couper to Dalhousie, the Canadian party seems to be splitting. Sir James Kempt to spend six weeks in Montreal in the summer and visit the country during that time. Quebec, April 13.

Couper to Dalhousie, regarding the breaking of the dam at Hogsback on the Rideau Canal. April 18.

Couper to Dalhousie, stating his pleasure at the manner in which he was received by the King and the command in India. The disavowal of the Canada Committee of all intention of imputing blame to him in the government of this country is cheering news. Quebec, April 29.

Dalhousie, a full and complete set of papers which he prepared to justify his administration of the government in Canada in order to refute the scandalous report of the Committee of the House of Commons and do himself justice, at least in the eyes of his friends. Dalhousie Castle, May 10.

The Bishop of Quebec to Dalhousie, expressing regret at his departure and extolling his many acts of generosity, charity, and hospitality. Quebec, May 12.

1829

Quebec, May 15. Couper to Dalhousie, informing him that Valliere has been appointed Judge at Three Rivers. Maitland's apathy as Governor of Nova Scotia appears to be generally condemned, but he is popular as a man.

Quebec, May 19. Cochran to Dalhousie, regarding his position as Chief Commissioner of the Court of Escheats, and enclosing his record of services.

Quebec, May 20. Kempt to Dalhousie, describing his embarrassments in the Government. Scarcely any public men entertain the same views and sentiments on any one political subject or indeed on any matters of general interest.

June 3. Couper to Dalhousie, general remarks.

June 9. John Macdonald to Dalhousie, enclosing reports on the 26th Regiment.

June 14. Extract from the York, U.C., *Colonial Advocate* of 16 February, 1829, quoting a despatch from Sir John Colborne to Sir George Murray, regarding the constitution of the Executive and Legislative Council.

August 4. Copies of papers relating to the office of French Translator and the compensation promised for the loss of that office, from September 1825 to August 1829.

Quebec, August 20. Couper to Dalhousie, considers that Kempt has ingratiated himself with the people and has the whole of the priesthood with him. Refers to the work on the Rideau Canal.

Quebec, October 14. Couper to Dalhousie, believes that the firmest tie on Lower Canada is the loss which the Priesthood would sustain by its annexation to the United States. Remarks on the intrigues for the Chief Justiceship in Nova Scotia.

Quebec, November 5. Dalhousie to Smith, transmitting a model of a rope bridge for use in military operations, and encloses a description of it.

Enclosure:—

Rideau Canal, October 24. Description of a rope suspension bridge.

November 12. Cochran to Dalhousie, has received his mandamus as Councillor. Viger, Watt, and Beaujeu recommended for vacancies in the Council. Refers to an indiscreet speech made by a priest at St. Anne.

December 5. Transactions of the Literary and Historical Society of Quebec. Dalhousie, memo. on the unfair treatment given Montizambert and Dominic Daly. The Parliamentary enquiry into the affairs of Canada. Newspaper extracts from the communications to Parliament respecting Canada.

No date. Dalhousie, complete statement of correspondence between himself, Bathurst and Burton, regarding the Royal Assent to the Supply Bill of 1825.

VOLUME XIX 1830

Couper to Dalhousie, Papineau suspected by some of too great a consideration for his salary. Christie will be again returned for Gaspé if he desires it. Sir John Johnson's death. Major Johnson recommended as Superintendent of the Indian Department, Montreal. Forbes' Court Martial over and the proceedings sent home for approval. Quebec, January 23.

Kempt, answer to an address of the Assembly asking him to transmit their petition to his Majesty. Observes that as H.M's Courts of Justice in the Province having determined that the Ordinances in question are laws in force, his duty necessarily requires him to be governed by such judicial decision until a new Act shall be passed by the Provincial Parliament for the regulation of the Militia. February 20.

Extract from *Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine,* on the use of confidential letters and colonial secrets. February.

James Kerr to Dalhousie, giving him a summary of the transactions of the Government during the Session. March 1.

Chief Justice Sewell to C. F. Aylwin, referring to papers on the Proceedings of the Merchants in obtaining the constitution which are in the hands of Lord Dalhousie. St. Louis Street, March 3.

Dalhousie to the Secretary to Government, Military Department, regarding staff appointments. Fort William, Bengal, March 8.

Couper to Dalhousie, considers that political rancour and violence are increasing, the Bench and Councils the chief points of attack and vituperation. Kempt displays apathetic forbearance. Refers to Militia ordinances, Fisher, Christie, Finlay, Papineau, Richardson, Indian Department, Nova Scotia Parliamentary intrigues, Stewart's death, and young Halliburton's appointment as Judge. Quebec, March 12.

Extract from the *Quebec Gazette,* enumerating the Acts to which Royal Assent was given. Legislative Council Chamber, L.C., March 26.

Richardson to Dalhousie, describing the Session just closed. Refers to the new Militia Bill, dissolution of existing magistracy, the Supply Bill, Agency in London, the Rideau, Grenville and Welland Canals. Quebec, March 29.

Memo. of Plowden's letter on the present suspension of trade at Canton. March.

Decision by the Court of Directors on the Batta question. Fort William, Bengal, March 31.

Dalhousie, concurrence in the Minutes by the Governor General to reduce two battalions of Native Invalids. March.

Couper to Dalhousie, describing Kempt's methods with the politicians. Expects to have a steamboat between Quebec and Halifax next year. Refers to Nova Scotia affairs, and the Rideau Canal estimates from Colonel By. Quebec, April 1.

Dalhousie, referring to the Minute regarding staff appointments. April 22.

Couper to Dalhousie, Kempt has done all he decently can to be relieved. Christie has been returned from Gaspé again. Referring to Nova Scotia affairs and Archibald's machinations. Quebec, May 10.

1830

Quebec, May 27. Christie to Dalhousie, describing recent public events and criticising the administration. Has refused arrears of salaries as requested pursuant to the King's commands. A Militia Act and an Act for qualifying Justices of the Peace have passed, both of direct hostility to British interests in the Province. Viger, de Beaujeu, and Watt placed in the Legislative Council. The Canadians give Kempt no credit for his policy and the English are displeased with it. Has been re-elected in Gaspé with a large majority.

May 29. Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to the many changes and confused state of the Government. The Magistracy and Militia reduced and will become inefficient. Murray remains silent on important matters and gives Kempt no aid nor does he consult him. Kempt has delayed putting in action the system of escheat. Encloses a toast to Lord Dalhousie written by John Murray of Beauport, copied from a Canadian newspaper.

Quebec, May 29. Couper to Dalhousie, the Bills concerning the Militia law and Justice of the Peace have proved unpopular, members refusing to qualify. Hay, former A.D.C., has sold out of the army after fighting a duel with a brother officer.

June 4. Dalhousie, Minute on the conduct of Colonel Fagan and the Order of the Court of Directors regarding confidential papers.

Quebec, June 29. Couper to Dalhousie, refers to the inhabitants of the Island of Anticosti who are reported to have murdered the crews of many vessels which were stranded on its shores.

June 30. Dalhousie, notes on his opinion of the members of the Colonial Office.

Calcutta, August 25. Newspaper article *John Bull in Defence* referring to politics in England, dated February 22.

Quebec, August 29. Kempt to Dalhousie, explaining the difficulty of his position, the neglect of the Colonial Office, and his desire to go home to England.

Quebec, August 29. Couper to Dalhousie, describing the political situation and Kempt's methods in dealing with it. Refers to the Rideau Canal, fifty miles of which will be filled in the summer, and progress of the work at the Citadel. The erection of the new Customs House. The Halifax steamer has been contracted for and will be launched and in operation in May. Emigration has exceeded 23,000 from Scotland and England.

Penang, August. Dalhousie, memo. relating to Canada. Refers to Labouchere, and the cowardice of Sir G. Murray in not contradicting him. States, point by point, the truth in refuting the slanderous lies charged against him.

September. Dalhousie, memo. on the Supply Bill for Lower Canada.

Quebec, October 7. Couper to Dalhousie, expresses delight at the prospect of leaving Canada. Does not envy Lord Aylmer who takes Kempt's place. Mentions the death, by drowning at Mingan, of Dewar of the *Rose*.

Boston, October 14. George Manners to Dalhousie, forwarding papers and letters from Canada.

October 20. Dalhousie, Minute for consideration of the Council in regard to the barrack at Chinsurah, and memo. from Colonel Oglander of the 26th Regiment.

Quebec, October 20. Couper to Dalhousie, Aylmer has arrived and is apparently blind to the difficulties of the task he has undertaken.

Dalhousie, Minute regarding the Military Board at Calcutta. **1830** October 23.

Dalhousie, additional Minute on the subject of Chinsurah. October 26.

Extract from a private letter written by General Burgoyne describing the battle of Bunker's Hill. October.

Secretary at War to Dalhousie, informing him that Messrs. Macdonald and Campbell, agents for the 26th Regiment, have stopped payment. War Office, November 10.

Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding the barracks at Chinsurah. November 16.

A Parliamentary return of Army pay, Cavalry and Infantry, in 1792 and 1829. No date.

VOLUME XX

1831

Oglander to Dalhousie, describing the march of the 26th Regiment to Meerut. Camp at Jamashabad, February 8.

Extract from the *Montreal Gazette*, on the Members Indemnity Bill, estimate of Civil Government expenses, exclusion of Judges from the Council, the incorporation of Montreal, and Mr. Christie's expulsion. February 22.

Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding the 26th Regiment on the march to Meerut. Mynpoorie, February 26.

Richardson, twenty-two resolutions proposed in the Legislative Council of Lower Canada. March 8.

Oglander to Dalhousie, further particulars of the march of the 26th Regiment to Meerut. Mynpoorie, March 9.

Ryland, ten resolutions proposed in the Legislative Council of Lower Canada, for adoption. March 11.

Oglander to Dalhousie, pointing out the consequences should a second European regiment be sent to Meerut. Meerut, March 11.

Oglander to Dalhousie, hopes the dissolution of the Belgian Union does not injure the stability of that between England and Ireland. Camp at Sooma, March 20.

The Quebec Mercury, copies of addresses and petitions from the Assembly to Aylmer regarding the dismissal of Attorney General Stuart, and his answers. Quebec, March 21.

Richardson to Dalhousie, informing him of occurrences since his departure, and the increased veneration for his character. The behaviour of the Assembly during Aylmer's illness, and the suspension of the Attorney General. Quebec, March 26.

Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding the difficulties of the officers of the 26th Regiment in India. Meerut, March 28.

Oglander to Dalhousie, referring to the climate and the 26th Regiment. Meerut, March 31.

Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding Lord Ramsey's illness. Trusts Grey's measures of reform, which is indispensable, may be sound. Meerut, April 13.

Halliburton to Dalhousie, seeking support in his candidature for Chief Justice of Nova Scotia. Halifax, May 27.

Oglander to Dalhousie, regarding clothing for the 26th Regiment. Meerut, June 13.

Dalhousie to Lord Howick, remonstrating against his false statements in Parliament, the pitiful ignorance of Labouchére, the slander of Hume, and the cowardly suppressions of Sir G. Murray, against his character while in Canada. Simla, Upper Bengal, June 20.

1831
Meerut, July 6. — Oglander to Dalhousie, referring to the 26th Regiment.

November 15. — *The Quebec Gazette* (printed copy), Lord Aylmer's speech opening the second Session of the Fourteenth Provincial Parliament.

No date. — Resolutions proposed in the Assembly by Mr. Bourdages.

No date. — Extract from *John Bull,* request from the House of Lords for Colonial Office papers relating to Canada and the conduct of Lord Dalhousie.

1832
Calcutta, January 6. — Dalhousie, Minute in Council protesting against interference of the Governor General in military affairs.

Britannia, Ottawa River, March 3. — Captain John Le Breton to Edward McMahon, New York, seeking redress for injuries to his property, and requesting him to forward his Memorial to the Treasury.

Britannia, March 3. — Le Breton to H.M.'s Treasury Commissioners, Memorial on his grievances for loss of property.

Enclosures:—

1820
Britannia, December 18. — (1) Le Breton to George T. Burke, stating that he has purchased lot No. 40 in Nepean Township, known as Richmond Landing.

1821
Richmond, January 17. — (2) Burke to Le Breton, informing him that lot No. 40 is required for public service.

1827
Britannia, March 20. — (3) Le Breton to Dalhousie, defending his action in purchasing the lot and attacking Dalhousie for his censure of it.

Sub-enclosures:—

1815
Kensington Palace, December 31. — (3—No. 1) Captain Harvey to Lieut. Le Breton, Royal Newfoundland Regiment, recommendation from the Duke of Kent for distinguished conduct.

Montreal, August 15. — (3—No. 2) Major General H. Proctor to Le Breton, recommending him for promotion for military services.

1827
Quebec, May 9. — (4) Darling to Le Breton, acquainting him with Dalhousie's statement of the purchase of Richmond Landing.

Britannia, June 6. — (5) Le Breton to Burke, enquiring if Dalhousie instructed him to purchase lot 40 for the Government in 1820.

Richmond, June 12. — (6) Burke to Le Breton, stating that he has no recollection of the circumstances he mentions.

Britannia, June 2. — (7) Le Breton to the following officers: Monk, Street, Pinhey, Read, Bradley, on the subject of Richmond Landing.

Helensville, Marche, June 5. — (8) Benjamin Street to Le Breton, has no recollection of a conversation relating to Richmond Landing taking place at a dinner given by Dalhousie.

Point Pleasance, Marche, June 5. — (9) J. B. Monk to Le Breton, has no recollection of any conversation relating to Richmond Landing.

Horaceville, Marche, June 5. — (10) Hamnet Pinhey to Le Breton, stating that he did not hear any conversation nor instructions relating to the purchase of land at Richmond Landing.

Marche, June 5. — (11) James Read to Le Breton, stating that he did not hear any conversation relating to the lot at Richmond Landing.

Britannia, Ottawa River, June 20. — (12) Le Breton to Major Darling, submitting copies of letters from gentlemen who dined at Richmond with Dalhousie, and informing him all documents will be made public in the press.

(13) Read to Le Breton, stating that he heard him tell Colonel By the Government could take as much of his land at Nepean Point gratis as was necessary for making the intended canal. **1830** Marche, January 14.

(14) Le Breton to By, regarding the timber taken from his property. **1827** Britannia, September 14.

(15) Le Breton to Couper, offering to arbitrate. **1829** Quebec, November 2.

(16) Le Breton to Z. Mudge, suggesting Lieut. Colonel Botillier, R.E., and Captain Cole, R.E., should investigate his claims. **1830** York, February 27.

(17) Mudge to Le Breton, regarding the timber channel at By Town, and instructing him to refer his claims to the Ordnance or to Arbitrators under the Canal Act. Government House, York, February 27.

(18) Le Breton to J. N. Hagerman, informing him that he will go to the Treasury Commissioners unless By will arbitrate. **1831** By Town, November 1.

(19) Hagerman to Le Breton, regarding the failure of the arbitration. November 1.

By to Colborne, considers Le Breton's assertions unfounded. Encloses letters on the subject. **1832** Rideau Canal, April 11.

Enclosures:—

(1) A. H. Baird, Clerk of Works, certificate relative to prices paid for oak and red pine timber. Rideau Canal, April 12.

(2) By to Kempt, referring to the purchase of land for government purposes. **1828** Rideau Canal, December 22.

Sub-enclosures:—

(2—No. 1) By to Le Breton, asking him to make an appointment to arrange for compensation. Rideau Canal, November 8.

(2—No. 2) Captain J. C. Victor to By, relating to Le Breton's claim. Rideau Canal, December 19.

(2—No. 3) By to Judge Sherwood offering to compensate him for land appropriated for the Rideau Canal. By Town, November 28.

(3) Dalhousie to By, referring to a timber raft for the Chaudiere Falls. **1826** Falls of Chaudiere, September 26.

(4) Kempt to By, referring to land taken from Judge Sherwood. **1828** Quebec, November 6.

Sub-enclosures:—

(4—No. 1) By to Sherwood, regarding compensation for land. Bytown, November 28.

(4—No. 2) Sherwood to By, expressing his satisfaction at compensation given. York, December 24.

(4—No. 3) By to Sherwood, thanking him for his ready compliance with his offer. **1829** Bytown, January 23.

(4—No. 4) Couper to By, referring to the work on the Canal. Quebec, January 3.

(4—No. 5) Le Breton to Couper, further remarks on his claim. Quebec, November 2.

(4—No. 6) By to Mudge, returning Le Breton's memorial. Rideau Canal, December 28.

(4—No. 7) Le Breton to Colborne, memorial regarding the timber trade on the Ottawa River. Britannia, November 23.

1829 February 25. (5) Indenture between By and Isaac Firth regarding compensation for land.

1831 Quebec, December 28. (6) J. B. Glegg to By, referring to Le Breton's claim and enclosing accompanying papers.

Sub-enclosures:—

Quebec, December 26. (6—No. 1) Le Breton to Glegg, regarding his claim for compensation.

No date. (6—No. 2) Le Breton to Lord Aylmer, memorial for compensation for losses.

1827 No date. (6—No. 3) Extract from a Provincial Act regarding the compensation for damages occasioned by the Rideau Canal.

Rideau Canal, January 11. (6—No. 4) By to Glegg, further remarks on Le Breton's claim.

Bytown, November 30. (6—No. 5) John Buchanan and Hammet Pinhey, referring to the arbitration meeting held at Chitty's Tavern on Le Breton's claim.

1826 December 26. Smyth to Mann, regarding the Lachine Canal and Military works.

1822 Montreal, September 3. Thomas Barnett, statement of the expenses of the Lachine Canal.

1823 December 26. Finlay to the Commissary General, seeking appointment as Superintendent of the Lachine Canal.

1827 Downing Street, February 7. Bathurst to Dalhousie, referring to the work of the Engineer Commissioners to be undertaken in Canada.

Ordnance Office, January 15. Byham to Horton, instructing him to purchase land for the canals.

84 Pall Mall, January 1. Mann to Byham, referring to the construction of the canals.

1832 Montreal, October 6. George Auldjo to By, transmitting an address from the merchants of Montreal testifying to his ability.

Montreal, September 26. Merchants of Montreal to By, an address expressing their appreciation of his work.

Brockville, November 17. Daniel Jones to By, transmitting resolutions from the people of Brockville on his services. Brockville Public Meeting, resolutions of appreciation to Colonel By on the completion of the Rideau Canal.

Quebec, March 31. Robert Christie to Dalhousie, seeking his support in obtaining arrears due on his salary as Chairman of the Quarter Sessions at Quebec, and indemnity for the suppression of his office. Refers also to his expulsion from Parliament. Encloses his petition.

Quebec, January 4. Robert Christie, petition for arrears of salary due.

Enclosures:—

1830 Quebec, April 24. (1) C. Yorke to the Chairman of the Quarter Sessions, informing him that his services are dispensed with.

1831 Quebec, November 10. (2) H. Craig to Christie, informing him the Secretary of State is unable to assist him.

Quebec, November 25. (3) Christie to Craig, requesting arrears of salary.

Quebec, November 30. (4) Craig to Christie, informing him there are no funds to pay his arrears of salary.

(5) Christie to Craig, transmitting his petition. **1832** Quebec, January 4.

(6) Craig to Christie, informing him his petition will be forwarded to the Secretary of State. Quebec, January 21.

(7) Christie to the electors of the County of Gaspé. **1831** Quebec, November 21.

(8) Speech of the Governor-in-Chief on opening the Provincial Parliament. Quebec, November 15.

(9) Speech closing the Session. **1832** Quebec, February 25.

Howick to Dalhousie, explaining his remarks in the House regarding Canada, and denying their being censorious of himself. Colonial Office, May 3.

Hon. Frank Primrose to Dalhousie, considers that every impartial person must be disgusted with the personalities and mode of proceeding adopted by the House of Assembly. Mentions the death of Richardson, and gives him some news of Quebec. Quebec, May 5.

Cochran to Dalhousie, regrets Richardson's death. Describes the Session and the election at Montreal which terminated in a riot. Mentions that the Montcalm-Wolfe monument is still incomplete without the inscription. Quebec, May 12.

Christie to Dalhousie, relating to his expulsion and other personal affairs. Quebec, May 15.

Extracts from the *Montreal Gazette,* relating to the West Ward election and riot, and the subsequent Coroner's inquiry and legal proceedings. May 21.

Chief Justice Blowers to Dalhousie, referring to Dalhousie College funds in the hands of Duchet, Morland and Co. Halifax, May 25.

Charles Wallace to Dalhousie, regarding the amalgamation of Dalhousie and King's colleges. Halifax, May 28.

Captain W. R. Dickson to Dalhousie, relating details of the Montreal riot. Mentions the arrival of many emigrants. Alarm felt over the continuance of cholera. Quebec, June 4.

E. Bowen to Dalhousie, seeking his support. Quebec, July 28.

John S. Morris to Dalhousie, returning £100 lent to his father, and notifying him of his own appointment as Surveyor General of Nova Scotia. Halifax, August 6.

Gardiner to Oglander, informing him of the recruiting for the 26th Regiment. Horse Guards, August 11.

William Smith to Dalhousie, referring to the cholera, the revolutionary spirit of the times, and emigration. Longwood, Quebec, September 1.

Major Andrew Patton to Dalhousie, personal remarks of a friendly, grateful and loyal nature. September 8.

Letter in *The Montreal Herald* on an article on the Rideau Canal with a copy of the article. September 22.

J. Binney to Dalhousie, describing the many recent changes in Halifax. Halifax, September 28.

Christie to Dalhousie, the people of Gaspé express their desire to be annexed to New Brunswick. Refers to his expulsion; Aylmer's weakness; his salary, and enclosing extract from the *Miramichi Gleaner* regarding the Resolutions passed at a public meeting in Gaspé Restigouche, November 5.

1832

Enclosure:—

Resolutions passed at a meeting held on the 18 August and published in *The Miramichi Gleaner.*

No date.

Petition to the King from the Council and Assembly of Nova Scotia for the appointment of Charles Wallace as Treasurer.

No date.

Dalhousie's review of *Manners in America,* Mrs. Trollop, 1827.

1833
Halifax, N.S., January 5.

Charles W. Wallace to Dalhousie, refers to efforts to prevent the ascendency of the Protestant Church in the province, and the Union of Dalhousie and King's Colleges.

January 12.

Statement of occurrences during the riot at Montreal on May 21, 1832.

Shernfold Park, Tunbridge Wells, January 14.

By to Dalhousie, referring to Le Breton's claims, and the work on the Rideau Canal.

Horse Guards, January 31.

Gardiner to Dalhousie, on 26th Regiment recruiting.

London, May 16.

Hagerman to Dalhousie, referring to the present state of Lower Canada and the measures adopted since his departure from Quebec which have been attended by consequences directly contrary to those anticipated by the Ministers, and the turbulent and disaffected, encouraged by the thoughtless and unwise concessions, have avowed their revolutionary designs without hesitation. The thing to be most feared is that unless the Ministers adopt a different course they will so thoroughly disgust the portion of the people devoted to the King that they will consider the advantages of being annexed to the neighbouring republic. Encloses a letter from M. Bell.

Enclosure:—

Quebec, March 27.

Mathew Bell to Dalhousie, referring to affairs in the province.

1834
Quebec, January 16.

Cochran to Dalhousie, the printed letter to Howick has been copied in the press and travelled throughout North America, and has been received with respect, even by Neilson. Chief Justice will probably be displaced by Stuart. Aylmer refused to pay contingent expenses of the Assembly and they owe Neilson £4,000 for printing and Viger £1,500 salary. Refers to Papineau's gross rudeness to Aylmer. States that nothing further has been done to complete the Wolfe and Montcalm monument inscription.

Hawk Hill, August 6.

Kerr to Dalhousie, enclosing memoir of his services.

Enclosure:—

1833
London, November 12.

A brief memoir of the public situations held in Lower Canada by Judge Kerr.

1835
General Register House, October 1.

George Robertson to Dalhousie, informing him that the Insignia for the St. Andrews Society of Montreal is ready to forward.

1836
Quebec, January 21.

C. F. Aylwin to Sewell, requesting a reply to his request as to the documents and journal of the proceedings of the Merchants for obtaining the present constitution.

January 24.

Sewell to Aylwin, regarding the documents referred to in his letter. The whole of the proceedings of the House of Assembly are in print.

Aylwin to Dalhousie, referring to the proceedings of the Merchants in obtaining the Constitution. **1836** Quebec, February 23.

Dalhousie to McGill, replying to his letter and stating that he never heard from Sewell while in India, and that he did not take any papers from Canada. Dalhousie Castle, April 17.

Extracts from Report of the Select Committee of the Legislative Council of Upper Canada, on the state of the Province. **1838** February.

Extracts from Report of Committee of House of Commons, Parliament of Upper Canada. February.

VOLUME XXI

A copy of *The Lower Canada Watchman*, a collection of papers published in the *Kingston Chronicle* and reprinted in book form. **1829**

VOLUME XXII

The ecclesiastical controversy on the rights of the Crown with regard to the Roman Catholic Church in Canada. **1823**

Dalhousie, memo. on the expediency of controlling the power of the Roman Catholic Bishop. March 30.

Dalhousie, memo. regarding Roman Catholic parishes. May 30.

C. W. Grant to Dalhousie, forwarding a manuscript written by Chaboillez, priest of Longueuil. Montreal, June 12.

Enclosure:—

M. l'abbé Chaboillez, questions on the ecclesiastical government of the District of Montreal. Montreal, January 5.

Chaboillez to the Advocates Bedard, Beaubien and O'Sullivan, regarding his memoir concerning the religious controversy. Longueuil, July 1.

Joseph Bedard, B. Beaubien, M. O'Sullivan, Advocates, to Chaboillez, enclosing their opinion on the Memoir submitted to them. Montreal, July 18.

Enclosure:—

Opinion of the Advocates. Montreal, July 17.

Dalhousie, memo. on the visit of Chaboillez. Notes on the Bishop of Telmesse; the nomination of bishops, and building of churches. September 1.

Dalhousie, memo. on the pamphlet written by Chaboillez. September.

Monseigneur Plessis, Bishop of Quebec, to Dalhousie, regarding churches in the parish of Montreal. Quebec, September 11.

Plessis to Dalhousie, submitting a memoir and letters relating to the parishes in the District of Montreal. Quebec, September 25.

Observations on the ecclesiastical government of the District of Montreal. Three Rivers, November 25.

James Cuthbert to Dalhousie, thanking him for his consideration. **1824** Quebec, January 1.

Chaboillez to Hon. Charles W. Grant, referring to the Bishop of Telmesse. Longueuil, January 28.

Copy of the declaration of the priests assembled at Verchères. January 20.

1824 Longueuil, February 19. — Chaboillez to Dalhousie, on ecclesiastical matters.

Three Rivers, February 21. — F. Noiseux, a letter to the parish priests.

February 21 — Signatures of the priests in the parishes of the District of Montreal to questions on ecclesiastical matters.

February. — Dalhousie, memo. on the erection of parishes and powers of the Catholic Bishop.

March. — Dalhousie, memo. on a second pamphlet published by Chaboillez.

Montreal, May 1. — Bishop of Telmesse to Chaboillez, advising him that he will visit his parish.

Longueuil, May 8. — Chaboillez to Dalhousie, regarding the Bishop of Telmesse.

1825 November 29. — Dalhousie, memo. of a conversation with the Catholic Bishop who was ill in the hospital.

December 4. — Herman W. Ryland to Dalhousie, enclosing a letter written by himself to Mr. Peel.

Enclosure:—

1811 Poet's Corner, Westminster, November 24. — Herman W. Ryland to Robert Peel, regarding the Roman Catholic church in Canada.

1825 St. Louis Street, December 5. — Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to a document written by Bishop Denaut.

December 6. — Ryland to Dalhousie, enclosing a copy of his letter to Sir George Prevost, and a copy of Bishop Denaut's petition.

Enclosures:—

1811 London, July 24. — (1) Ryland to Sir George Prevost, referring to the report on the St. Sulpician Estates.

1805 Quebec, July 18. — (2) Bishop Denaut to His Majesty, petition regarding the rights of the Roman Catholic church in Lower Canada.

1811 London, April 11. — Ryland to Robert Peel, referring to papers relating to the powers assumed by the R.C. Bishop in Lower Canada.

Quebec, June 4. — Sir James Craig to Ryland, giving particulars of an interview with Mr. Plessis relative to the assumption of the patronage of the Roman Catholic church.

St. Louis Street, December 6. — Cochran to Dalhousie, referring to the question of the rights of the Roman Catholic church.

Manor House, St. Roch, December 11. — Ryland to Dalhousie, returning the draft of a despatch.

December 11. — Ryland to Dalhousie, enclosing a letter written by T. O. Plessis.

Enclosure:—

1798 Quebec, June 8. — T. O. Plessis to Ryland, thanking him for his kindness and regretting his departure.

1825 — The Bishop of Telmesse and the Curé of St. Philippe, correspondence from 1824 to 1825.

1822 — Notes on letters received from the Bishop of Telmesse.

Remarks on a letter from the Bishop of Telmesse. **1822**

Bishop of Telmesse and the Curé of St. Philippe, letters on ecclesiastical matters. **1826**

Dalhousie, memo. on Dr. Phillpott's letter to Hon. George Canning, referring to the Bishop of Telmesse. **1827**

Dalhousie, an anecdote of the Bishop of Telmesse in Montreal. November 7.

Dalhousie, copies of two letters on the subject of the Catholic clergy in Canada. December 8.

Enclosures:—

(1) Bathurst to Dalhousie, referring to the Roman Catholic Bishop of Quebec. **1819** Downing Street, November 6.

(2) Bathurst to Dalhousie, regarding the appointment of Vicars Apostolic of the Roman Catholic church. **1821** Downing Street, September 10.

Memorandum of papers regarding the Roman Catholic church. **1813-1817**

Statements of sums paid to Protestant clergy. **1820-1828**

The Bishop of Quebec to Dalhousie, stating that he has received a letter on the subject of the Memorial from Three Rivers. **1822** St. Louis Street, March 2.

Queries addressed to the Presbyterian clergy in Canada, and answers. **1823**

Thomas Blackwood to Colonel Ramsay, enclosing a statement on the church of Scotland in Canada. **1828** Montreal, July 9.

Enclosure:—

Statement of some reasons and considerations in favour of the claims of the Church of Scotland in the Colonies, especially in the Canadas. **1827** Montreal, September 13.

Note and observations on the claims of the Scottish church in Canada. Montreal, November 15.

VOLUME XXIII

R. I. Routh to the Treasury, for payments on account of public services. **1828** Quebec, December 16.

J. Hale, state of the public money in the hands of the Receiver General. **1827** Quebec, November 8.

Dalhousie, private account. **1828** October 18.

A. W. Cochran, observations on the Bill of Indemnity for 1819, 1820, and 1821. No date.

Extracts from the Journals of the Legislative Council, regarding financial differences with the Assembly. No date.

Memorandum unsigned and undated regarding the financial differences between the Council and Assembly. No date.

Statement of the Permanent Officers constituted by the Legislature, and expenses incurred in the execution of such offices. No date.

"U.L.P." to the *Montreal Gazette* on the necessity of Register Offices. Contending that a Legislative body voluntarily allowing the continuance of frauds which it has the power to prevent is itself a participator in the offences committed. No date.

1792 May 7. Memorandum descriptive of the subdivisions of Lower Canada.

No date. Statement of the new division of the counties of Lower Canada. Extracts from the *Quebec Gazette,* regarding the Seigniory of Montreal.

No date. Law Officers of the Crown to Burton, regarding their standing for election to the Assembly. Consider the Executive Council ought to be more numerous and take in more of the landed interest, the law officers of the Crown but not the Judges.

No date. Extracts of all the Acts of Parliament relating in any way to Governors of the Colonies.

Quebec, March 8. Bills which received Royal assent at close of Session.

No date. The *Quebec Gazette,* a letter signed by "Pyrades" exposing the hypocrisy of the Assembly in spending their time discussing unimportant bills and ignoring the measures brought to their attention by the Governors.

No date. Memorandum criticising the Assembly for neglecting to establish registry offices, new roads, schools and canals.

No date. Memorandum on the administration of the laws.

No date. Letter from "An Elector" in the *Quebec Mercury,* regarding assertions contained in the *Canadian Spectator* of 23 instant.

No date. Article on the "Troubles in Canada" in the *Albion.*

No date. *The Quebec Gazette,* article on the manifesto issued by Papineau, claiming it is made up of evasions and misrepresentations.

No date. Editorial comment upon Dalhousie's appointment to India.

No date. Newspaper extract on the "Rejection of the Speaker Elect."

No date. *The Acadian,* four letters addressed to L. J. Papineau, reproaching him for his public conduct and reasoning with him, signed "A Nova Scotian."

No date. *The Quebec Mercury,* an article regarding the resolutions of the Assembly.

No date. *The Montreal Herald,* to issue a Prospectus of Lower Canada provincial politics.

No date. Dalhousie, memo. on the roads of Canada.

No date. *New York Evening Post,* an article on the road to Canada.

No date. Woolford, a report on the road from Halifax to Amherst and other parts of Nova Scotia.

No date. A London letter on certain points in dispute between Great Britain and America, especially reciprocal trade conditions.

No date. Memo. on articles appearing in the press of the United States on the New Brunswick-Maine boundary question.

No date. Article by "Druid" to the *Quebec Mercury,* justifying the award of Barnhart's Island to the United States.

No date. Dalhousie to Kempt, giving his ideas concerning the College of Halifax. Professors should be sought for in Scotland. The Grammar School should be connected with it.

No date. The Chief Justice to Dalhousie, in behalf of the College at Windsor. The want of funds severely felt. Suggests bequests originally intended for use in the United States be applied for.

No date. Dalhousie, will send in his resignation in the event of D. Daly's appointment as Secretary and Registrar of Lower Canada.

No date. Field Instructions by Commander of the Forces.

Captain Montréson, route recommended to visit Saratoga from Montreal. No date.

Dalhousie, notes on various curious old papers relating to the laws and Courts of Judicature of Quebec. No date.

Dalhousie, note on Halifax and St. John post offices. No date.

John Milson, on behalf of the Provincial Grand Lodge of Montreal to Dalhousie, an address. No date.

Form of attestation to Commissary General's accounts. No date.

Dalhousie to John Gordon and James Henderson, power of Attorney. No date.

List of sundry sorts of violence used in Military Secretary's office. No date.

The Montreal Gazette, comment on the ignorance of the English newspapers regarding Colonial affairs. No date.

Memo. on the science of political economy. No date.

An anecdote of Wolfe's army at Louisburg. No date.

Notes as Index to History of Canada by Hon. W. Smith, 1815. No date.

Dalhousie, a summary of De Pradt's *Revolution of Spain.* No date.

"Libra", observations on the new coinage. No date.

Dalhousie, note giving the substance of Lord Melville's opinion respecting the formation of the Regency. No date.

Notes from Charlevoix' History of Nouvelle France. No date.

Dr. Mill's prayer at the consecration of colours of the 68th Regiment. No date.

A list of counterfeit notes most common in circulation. No date.

Dalhousie, address to the Literary and Historical Society of Quebec, on presentation of the gold Isis Medal to Mr. W. Green voted by the Society of Arts in London for his paper on "Pigments, the produce of Canada." No date.

Notes on the increase of private and public buildings in York, roads and bridges, and the Marmora iron works. No date.

Dalhousie, note on the appointment of an Assistant Military Secretary, in 1818. No date.

James Taylor, memo. of a twenty-nine year lease of part of the King's Wharf to Mure-Irvine, recorded 26 June, 1809. No date.

Summary of a manuscript on war. **1780** December.

Circular, questions and answers on the state of Provinces. No date.

Return of men of the Fencible regiments who have reserved their discharge from December 1814 to December 1823. No date.

Memorandum on the Sheriffs. No date.

Plans of buildings at New Carlisle, Robert Sherrar's house and Mr. Hall's house. No date.

Proposed establishment of a department for settling the Military in the Canadas. No date.

P. Leprohon to Dalhousie, referring to criticism by the Treasury as to the necessity of the commissioners of Transport. No date.

J. Stewart, statement of the Jesuits funds. **1827** Quebec, March 5.

The revenue of England since the Conquest. No date.

Dalhousie, memo. on the early settlers of Nova Scotia. No date.

Dalhousie to A. Campbell, giving him Power of Attorney. No date.

Covering note for extract from the *Journal de Rouen,* referring to the battle of Waterloo. No date.

James Smillie to Dalhousie, has nearly completed work in hand. No date.

No date. The inhabitants of Halifax to Dalhousie, farewell address.

No date. Memo. on the Whig Policy.

No date. Canada Company Prospectus, (printed) with a Memo. An Act to grant lands to "The Canada Company."

No date. Dalhousie, form of communication to the House of the Legislature.

VOLUME XXIV

No date. A sketch of the Forges Batiscan, with references.

No date. Plan of Lots Nos. 39 and 40 in the broken front to the South of the timber channel at the Chaudiere Falls.

VOLUME XXV

1824 (1) Réponse de Messire Chaboillez, curé de Longueuil, à la lettre de P. H. Bédard, suivie de quelques remarques sur les observations imprimées aux Trois-Rivières. Montréal, Turner, 1824. Pamphlet.

1819 (2) Province of Nova Scotia. Proceedings of the General Assembly upon the Convention concluded between His Majesty and the United States of America. Halifax, 1819. Printed.

1828 (3) Observations on the Petitions of Grievance, addressed to the Imperial Parliament, from the Districts of Quebec, Montreal, and Three-Rivers. Quebec, King's Printer, 1828. Pamphlet.

1825 (4) Observations upon the importance of the North American Colonies to Great Britain. By an Old Inhabitant of British America (Brenton Halliburton). Halifax, The Royal Gazette Office. Pamphlet.

1828 (5) Addresses to His Excellency The Governor-in-Chief from different parts of Lower Canada with His Excellency's answers. Printed.

No date. (6) Proposal for the formation of a new corps, to be called Pioneer Light Infantry, or Riflemen, particularly adapted to the service of the Canadas, and British North America generally, as well as suited to other countries. Printed by W. Glindon, Rupert Street, Haymarket. Pamphlet.

1823 (7) Extrait des Journaux du Conseil Législatif de la Province du Bas-Canada. March 1823. Printed.

1825 (8) General Report of an Official Tour through the new settlements of the Province of Lower Canada. By Joseph Bouchette. Part First. Quebec, Thomas Cary, 1825. Pamphlet.

1824 (9) Report from the Select Committee on the Receiver General's Chest. February 1824. Pamphlet.

1826 (10) Report of the President and Directors of the Welland Canal Company to the Stockholders. York, Robert Stanton, 1826. Pamphlet.

1823 (11) Questions sur le gouvernement ecclésiastique du District de Montréal. Par Mr. Chaboillez. Montréal, Turner, 1823. Pamphlet.

No date. (12) An Appeal to the Right Honourable William Huskisson on the present condition of the maritime and internal interests of the province of New Brunswick, by a colonist. Caledonian Mercury Press. Pamphlet.

1831 (13) Lord Goderich, Despatch, 7th July, 1831. Printed.

1827 (14) Copy of an Address delivered to Lord Dalhousie, Glengary, 10th December, 1827, with his reply. Printed.

INDEX

TO CALENDAR OF THE DALHOUSIE PAPERS

Abercrombie, Q., Judge Advocate General. *re* Pardon of deserters, 106.

Abercrombie, Maj.- Gen. Sir Ralph. Expedition to the Dutch Coast, 1.

Acadian, The. See newspapers.

"A Canadian." Articles on Boundary, 35.

"A Constitutionalist." Political Character of Assembly, 94.

Adams, John Quincy, President U.S.A. *re* Deserters, 20; visit of Dr. Strachan to, 57.

Adamson, John. Appointed Barrack Sergeant at the Rideau, 107.

Addison, Lieut.-Col. T. F., Military Secretary. Approves pensions, 21.

Agent, Canadian. Applicant for position as, 23; appointment of recommended, 87; Cuvillier anxious to be appointed for L.C., 129; Richardson discusses appointment of for L.C., 131.

"Agricola." Establishment of Agricultural Societies, 9; letters appearing under name "Scævola," 99.

Agricultural Societies. Letters on establishment of, 9.

Agricultural Society of Nova Scotia. Address to Dalhousie, 17; grant to, 21.

Agricultural Society, Colchester County, N.S., 10; Hants County, N.S., 6, 7; King's County, N.S., address to Lord Dalhousie, 9; Windsor, N.S., Dalhousie resigns as patron of, 14.

Agriculture, L. C. Dalhousie's review of, 46.

Agriculture, N.S. Improvement in, 15; progress of, 16; prospering, 27.

Ainslie, Maj.-Gen., Lieut.-Gov. of Cape Breton. Attacks on American vessels in Gulf of St. Lawrence must cease, 8, 13.

Ainslie, Gilbert, Clerk of the Crown. Death of, 60.

Albion, The. See newspapers.

Alder, Rev. Robert, (Chief Secretary of Wesleyan Missionary Society). Eulogy of the Wesleyan Clergy, 98; thanks Dalhousie, 99.

Aliens. Title to land, 71.

America, North. Notes on, 2; troops in, 109.

Amherstburg. Surrender of islands near, regretted, 32.

Amyot, Thomas, Secretary of the Province, 16; pension for, suggested, 82.

Anderson, Anthony, merchant of Quebec. Claims of, 64.

Anderson, David. Dalhousie's notes on pamphlet by, 67.

Anderson, Thomas, emigrant farmer. Introduced, 43.

Andrews, Lieut.-Col. A., 60th Regt. Death of, 50.

Annapolis County, N.S. Agriculture of, 7; iron mines, 73.

Annexation to United States. Views of Hagerman, 138.

Anstruther, Robert, Major 102nd Regt., 3.

Anticosti. Reported murder of crews of vessels wrecked at, 131.

Archibald, S. G. W., Solicitor General, Nova Scotia. 14; congratulates Dalhousie, 109; attitude of French Clergy, 111.

Archives. Need of vault at Carlisle, 62; erection of safe place for records recommended, 67.

Arland, T. D. 73.

Arnold, Gen. Benedict, 81.

Arnold, Lieut.-Col. J. R., Comg. R. E. Nova Scotia. Complaints of, 14.

Assembly, House of. Speaker to be ex-officio Member of Council, 19; Speaker leading agitator in, 28; attitude of, 29; *re* selection of Speaker, 39; pay of Members, 40; attitude of, more reasonable, 41; salary for Speaker, 41; Report on Session, 1823, 43; to be prorogued if hostile, 85; new instructions to Dalhousie, *re*, 86; criticism of, 90; instructions to Attorney General *re* financial claims of, 90; report on despatch censuring Burton, 91; political character of Members, 94; proceedings of, and Dalhousie's suggestion *re* provision for salaries, 94; *re* address of Members to their constituents, 94; powers of, 95; future treatment of, 98; Dalhousie will prorogue it if necessary, 99; *re* granting of Civil List, 100; Goderich outlines a compromise with, 100; Commission to examine claims of, 102; policy necessary due to failure of, to grant a Civil List, 102; *re* conditional surrender of the Crown revenues to, 103; right to choose Speaker, 103; attitude of, condemned, 104; condemned by "Plain John", 107; condemned by *The Gazette*, 107; prorogued, 107; *re* financial dispute with Governor, 107; conduct of Members, 108; deadlock with Governor over Papineau as Speaker, 108; detailed report on prorogation of, 108; expediency of again proposing to, to grant a Civil List, 109; unreasonableness of Members, 109; address of Members to the constituents, 110; condemned in Montreal, 110; messages 1827, 110; rights of French Canadians under Treaty of Paris, 112.

Asylum. Lord Dalhousie on care of insane, 56; invalid, at William Henry, 58.

Atkinson, S., of Lincoln's Inn. Memo. on his paper on free trade, 94.

Auchmuty, General Sir Samuel, Commander-in-Chief in Ireland. Death of, 34.

Audit, Board of. Appointment not necessary, 19.

Auldjo, T. R. Commission requested for, 64.

Aylmer, Mathew, Lord, Governor General. Couper's opinion of, 132; speeches on opening and proroguing sessions, 134, 137; Christie's opinion of, 137; comment of Cochran on administration of, 138; Papineau rude to, 138.

Aylwin, Charles Felix. Proceedings of the Committee of the merchants of Quebec placed in the custody of, 79; proceedings of Committee for constitution *re*, 128, 138-39.

Baby, Mrs. Petitions for land in Sherrington, 45.

Back, Capt. George. Remarks on collection of views taken by, 101.

Bagg, Stanley. Indictment of, 105.

Bahamas. Darling applies to be appointed Governor of, 127.

Baillie, Charles. Proposes a public library for Dalhousie Township, 121.

Bainbridge, Commodore. Invited to Quebec, 57.

Baird, N. H. Recommended as clerk of works, Rideau Canal, 121.

Baker, John. In gaol at Fredericton, 104; release of, to be demanded, 106; arrest of, 107; report on arrest of, 112.

Banking. Banks in Canada, 20; establishment of Quebec Savings Bank, 21; merchants desire bank in N.S., 70.

Bank of Montreal. Bill confirmed, 33.

Barcelo, Mr. Mentioned in letter to Dalhousie, 99.

Barclay, Col. Anthony. *re* International Boundary, 26, 27.

Barclay, Col. Thomas. No censure of, intended, 25; transferred documents on Boundary Question, 57.

Barnhart's Island. Importance of, 35; of little importance to navigation, 44; award to United States justified, 142.

Barrack Department. Transferred to Ordnance, 36.

Barrack Department, Halifax. Board of Inquiry, 22; improved conditions in, 23; establishment of, 67.

Barrie, Commissioner. Recommends canal into Burlington Bay, 47; opinion on Baie Verte Canal, 49.

Barton, W. Brabazon. Seeks ensigncy, 72.

Bastable, A. Requests interview, 25; applies for appointment, 33; requests land for Irish settlement, 35.

Bathurst, Lord (Secretary of State). Encouragement to settlers in Canada, 3; Civil List, 7; attacks on American vessels in Gulf of St. Lawrence must cease, 8; lack of confidence in Dalhousie, 11; *re* appropriating money for Dalhousie College, 25; appropriation from Pictou Coal Revenue refused, 26; refuses aid to Dalhousie College, 39; commands issued by, unreasonable, 80; neglect of Canadian affairs, 84; Sewell reports discusssion with, on Canadian affairs, 85; instructions to Dalhousie *re* Assembly, 86; independence of the Colonial Church, 87; *re* military post at Sorel, 92; may vacate Colonial Office, 93; cause of trouble with the French Clergy, 111; rights of the Roman Catholic Church, 141.

Bathurst District. Irish settlers for, 51.

Batiscan, Seigneury of. Estimate for constructing mill, 44; effort to collect taxes, 47; plan of forges, 144.

Bazelgette, Maj. J. Satisfactory services of, 23.

Beaumont, Joseph. Memorial of, 108.

Beckwith, Sir Sydney. American claim to Rouses Point, 62.

Bell, John. Rations obtained for, 23.

Bell, Matthew. Requests to be appointed Executive Councillor, 61; *re* change of Land Tenure, 79; comment on affairs in Canada, 138.

Bell, Nugent. The Huntingdon Peerage, 57.

Bellefeuille, Lieut.-Col. E. A. S. Reports on disloyal language used, 123.

Bellefeuille, T. A. L. de. Introduced to Dalhousie, 74; mentioned, 99.

Beresford, Lieut.-Col. Road between St. John and Fort Cumberland, 10, 22.

Bermuda. Squadron sails to, 5; *re* command of troops in, 14; authority of Civil Governor, 15; discontent in, 18; *re* appointment of Barrack Master, 19, 20; *re* conveyance of civil prisoners to, 96, 97.

Berthier, L. C. Loyal address from inhabitants of, 102.

Besse, Pierre. Presents address from St. Athanese, 124.

Bethune, Rev. John. Letter on Strachan's ecclesiastical chart. 104.

Billop, C. Mentioned as Acting Lieutenant Governor, N.B., 44, 45.

Binney, J. On affairs in Halifax, 137.

Binney, Lieut. 97.

Binney, Stephen H. Barrack Master at Halifax, 11.

Birbeck, Morris. Dalhousie's criticism on *A Journey from Virginia to the Illinois* by, 6.

Bishop of Quebec. *See* Quebec, Bishop of.

Bistodan, M. Conduct of, 100.

Black, James. Seeks appointment as Commissary of Transport, 69; recommended for appointment, 71.

Black, Rev. Wm. Wesleyan Missionary in Nova Scotia, 7; *re* construction of Baie Verte Canal, 47.

Blackash, Mr. Deficiency in Military Chest, 32.

Blackwood, Thomas. *re* Ordination of Mr. Strachan, 104; statement *re* Church of Scotland, 141.

Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine. Article on confidential letters and colonial secrets, 131.

Blair, Maj. Appointed Deputy Barrack Master General, 9, 10.

Blair, Thomas. Botanist, 33.

Blowers, S. S., Chief Justice. Appointed to Vice Admiralty Court, 14; *re* Dalhousie College, 137.

Bone, Dr. Hugh (Deputy Inspector of Hospitals). Granted travelling allowance, 118.

Bostivic, Mr. Report on Coffin's pretentions, 43.

Boswell, Alexander. Congratulates Dalhousie on his appointment, 12.

Botanical Garden. *See* St. Helens Island.

Boucherville, Pierre de. Asserts loyalty, 119.

Bouchette, Joseph (Surveyor General) Differences with Messrs. Chipman, 25; population of L.C., 54; prospectus of "*Topographical Atlas of the Province of L.C.*," 78, 92; *re* dispute with, 100; forwards map *re* New Brunswick boundary, 116; correspondence on boundary, 116; report of a tour through the new settlements, 144.

Boundary, International. Memo on Maine-New Brunswick, 13; instructions etc. to Colonel Barclay, 26; at Detroit, 27, 32; newspaper articles *re*, 35; documents conveyed to New York, 35; documents *re*, 47; American claim to Rouses Point, 62; on St. John River, 78; suggestion to fix, at St. Regis, 98; Douglas declines to discuss disputed territory, 106; agent to enquire into complaints in disputed territory, 106; arrival of U.S. agent in disputed territory, 109; report on disputed territory, N.B., 112; comment upon, N.B., 115; Bouchette forwards map and correspondence, 116; memo. on, N.B., 116; Douglas requests correspondence, N.B., 118; Stuart offers services, N.B. 118; comment on Vaughan's despatch, 119-120; memo. on articles *re* dispute, N.B., 142.

Boundary, Provincial. Upper and Lower Canada, 106.

Bourdages, Col. Louis. In politics in Buckingham, 99; resolutions proposed by, 134.

Boutillier, Jehu Le. Foreman of Grand Jury at Percé, 63.

Bouverie, Lieut.-Col. Unfavourable report on, 7.

Bowen, E. Seeks Dalhousie's support, 137.

Bowes, Mrs. Maria. *re* the pension of Sir John Johnson, 122-123.

Bowie, William. Report on Memorial of, 5.

Boyd, Mr. Death of, 8.

Brabourne Lees. State of Barracks at, 1.

Brandt. Recommended as Supt. of Six Nations, 94.

Bresse, Lieut.-Col. (2nd Battalion, Kent Militia). Misconduct of, 106.

Brewster, Capt. H. B. Gratitude to Dalhousie, 120.

Bridge. Dalhousie sends model of a rope, 130.

Britannia, U.C. 22.

British and Canadian School Society. Minutes, 35.

British and Foreign School Society. Proposal to establish school at Montreal, 13.

British Colonist. *See* Newspapers.

"British Traveller." Extracts on Defence, Trade and Emigration, 4.

Brockville. Praise of work done by Colonel By, 136.

Brooksbank, S. Report to, on proposals of W. Hall, 117.

Brown, Dr. Andrew. Literary Institution in N.S., 7.

Brown, Lawrence. Introduced to Dalhousie, 36.

Brown, R. Description of land in Quebec, 17.

Buchanan, Alexander C. Interviews on emigration, 90; *re* lease to, 99; payment for services, 109.

Buchanan, James. Land for his brother, 51.

Buchanan, J. W. *re* Collection of Indian papers in England, 91.

Buchanan, W. Thanks for drawing of Dalhousie Castle, 106.

Budden, Mr. Renews complaint against Mr. Young, 108.

Bullock, Capt. Introduced to Dalhousie, 93.

Bunker's Hill. Description of the battle of, 133.

Burgoyne, General J. Description of battle of Bunker's Hill, 133.

Burke, Bishop. Memorial of, 7.

Burke,—. Pardoned prisoner, 51.

Burlington Bay. Canal at entrance, recommended, 46; entrance to, 61.

Burlington Heights. Military Post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Burnet, Peter. *re* Settlement, 61; *re* formation of Canada Company, 63; explains request for large land grant, 64; grant of land refused, 65.

Burns, Dr. Donation to Scotch Church in New Brunswick acknowledged, 5.

Burns, Lieut.-Col. (37th Regt.). Court Martial of, 56, 59.

Burrell, John, Capt. (60th Regt.). *re* Promissory note from, 21.

Bunell, Congressman. Agent for U.S., 109; report on arrest of Baker, 112.

Burton, Sir Francis Nathaniel. Arrival of, 32, 33, 34; relations with Cochran, 34; services of, 40; special committee on repayments by the Receiver General, 48, 49; salary of, 50; Administration of, 62; *re* increase of salary for, 63; popular with Assembly, 68; behavior of, 74; returning to England, 74, 80; answer to his reflections on Dalhousie and Cochran, 84; *re* censure of, 84; *re* claims for half of governor's salary, 85; complaint of, discussed with Bathurst, 85; may go to Jamaica, 86, 87; report on despatch, censuring, 91; extract from *Quebec Gazette re*, 92; Bathurst despatch *re*, 110; may be appointed governor of Nova Scotia, 120; may be appointed Commander-in-Chief, 121.

Butler, Brooke. Dalhousie will assist, 12.

By, Col. John. Construction of Interprovincial Bridge approved, 85; suggestions of Dalhousie for Timber Chute and restrictions on land grants, 85; to inspect site for canal at Kingston, 86; progress report on Rideau Canal and Chaudiere Bridge, 95; advises larger locks on Rideau Canal, 106; praise for his work, 114; instructions to, *re* Rideau Canal, 120; *re* work on Rideau Canal, 121; to send model and sketch of Chaudiere Bridge, 125; progress of Rideau Canal, 126; praised by Brockville public meeting, 136; praised by Montreal merchants, 136.

Byam, Richard. *re* Payment for upkeep of roads, 102; repairs to Commander-in-Chief's house at Sorel, 90; house for the Commander-in-Chief at Sorel, 111; pay of Barrack-Master at Three Rivers, 111.

Calcutta. Minute regarding military board at, 133.

Calder, Ensign Alexander. Appointed to 26th Regt., 52.

Caldwell, Hon. John, Receiver General. *re* Scarcity of funds in civil chest, 31, 36; asks interview, 43; memo. of accounts, 44; deficiencies in accounts, 48, 49; to repay government amount owing by his late father, 49; bankruptcy of, 49, 62; letters received *re* bankruptcy of, 51; course to be adopted in connection with bankruptcy of, 52; on his removal from Receiver Generalship, 55; deficit of, 56, 60; *re* report on affairs of, 61; deficiencies of 65; decision in affair of 68; treasury refuses to be accountable for deficiencies of, 86, 89; claims due to bankruptcy of, 91; date for sale of his property 98; sheriff in possession of his house, 101.

Caldwell, John, Foreman, the Grand Jury, New Carlisle, 67.

Callbeck, P. F., J. P. Considered unfit for office of magistrate, 100.

Cambridge University. To supply principal for Halifax University, 14.

Campbell, Archibald, N.P. of Quebec, *re* Registry Act, 27.

Campbell, Archibald, of London. *re* Bankruptcy of Gordon, 90, 91, 95, 96, 99; no further action on Gordon's bankruptcy, 100; agency for the 26th Regiment, 104; events in England, 106; politics in Lower Canada. Kempt to succeed Dalhousie, 110; gives military news, 113; Dalhousie explains situation to, 114; offers congratulations on vindication of Dalhousie, 116; *re* public opinion on Dalhousie, 117; *re* injustice done to Dalhousie, 118; gives political news, 119; *re* accounts of 26th Regiment, 123; pleasure at Dalhousie's return, 124; power of attorney given to, 127, 143.

Campbell, John, of the Temple. Opinion on Gordon's bankruptcy, 91.

Campbell, W. of Quebec. Suggests establishment of Court of Summary Jurisdiction, 56.

Canada. Encouragement to settlers, 3; aid to settlers in, 4; defences of, 8; military force in, 10; imports and exports, 1819, 11; sketch on, 19; agriculture and trade, 57; no foundation for reports of trouble in, 101; investigation into government of, demanded, 116; paper given by Green on pigments produced in, 143; paper on state of provinces of, 143; notes as index of Smith's History of, 143.

Canada, Lower. Political situation in, 22; water transport to Upper Canada, 23; conditions in, 23; *re* increase in number of Catholic Bishops, 25; vote of supply, 1822, 28; jealous of Upper Canada, 37; claims on Upper Canada, 40; escheat of lands in, 41, 42; population of, 54; precedence of Lieutenant Governor, 55; money advanced for civil government, 55; Dalhousie's memo. on government of, 57; state of, 62; memoirs of Lord Dalhousie, June 1820 to Sept. 1824, 64; *re* non-payment of salaries, 65; *re* revenue and expenditure, 68; financial difficulties, 69, 76, 110; protest on Supply Bill, 70; *re* representation of the Eastern Townships in the assembly, 70; new subdivisions, 70; survey of lands recommended, 72; civil government estimates, 1824-1825, 76; speech on opening of session, 78; union with Upper Canada desirable, 79; civil government estimates 1826, 79; behaviour of assembly condemned, 81; system for granting land, 82; revenue 1826, 85; revenue and expenditure, 1826, 88; defects in government of, 98; political affairs of, by Christie, 101; "Scævola's" letters on financial difficulties, 103; Interprovincial Boundary, 106; land granting system, 109; militia laws of, 109; suggestions for laying out new counties, 111; comment upon legislative difficulties between Assembly and Council and state of the province, 115, 118-19; 123, 125-133, 137-38, 141-42; answer to petition from certain counties, 118; speeches on opening and proroguing legislature, 126, 134,

137; *re* proceedings on constitution of, 128, 138-9; assembly gives correspondence to Cochrane, 128; need for qualifications for members of assembly, 128; Cochran refuses to answer assembly, 129; statement of correspondence *re* Supply Bill, 1825, 130; Kempt replies to address of assembly, 131; Acts assented to, 131, 142; memo. on Supply Bill, 132; statement *re* permanent officers of legislature, 141; prospectus of politics to be issued, 142; subdivisions of, 142; form of communication with legislature of, 144; report of a tour through the new settlements, 144; addresses to Governor-in-Chief, with replies, 144.

Canada, Upper. Administration of civil government, 5; water transport to Lower Canada, 23; *re* patriotic celebrations in, 26; advances from military chest on account of civil government, 31, 35; jealous of Lower Canada, 37; claims on Lower Canada, 40; Lieutenant Governor of Lower Canada has precedence, 55; elections of 1824, 60; *re* appointment of commissioners to fix price of land, 64; no good in appointment of commissioner to price land, 65; *re* measure taken for the sale of land, 66; report of the joint committee of the Legislative Council and Assembly on financial difficulties, 66; speech proroguing the parliament of, 71; manufactures and trade, 74; regulations for granting land, 76, 79; union of Lower Canada necessary, 79; made a separate Bishopric, 81; address on opening of session, 88; religious sects in, 95; Interprovincial Boundary, 106; batteaux for transport of supplies and troops to, 106.

Canada Committee. Comment on report of, by—"An Englishman," 122; Kempt, 124; Cochran, 124; Maitland, 124-26; Legislative Council, 124; Christie, 124; Haliburton, 126; Dalhousie, 128; disavows intention to blame Dalhousie, 129; memo. on inquiry by, 130.

Canada Company. Disapproval of, 63; prospectus, 63; Dalhousie declines vice presidency of, 64; scheme not intended for Lower Canada, 65; a wild speculation, 65; prospects of, 87; prospectus, memo. and Act, 144.

Canada Corn Bill. Memo. on objections to, 73.

Canada Trade Act. Proceedings in connection with, 58.

Canadian Courant. See Newspapers.

Canadian Historical Society. Formation of, suggested, 43; committee named for formation of, 44; Dalhousie's interest in, 58.

Canadian Spectator. See Newspapers.

Canadians, French speaking. Rights and privileges under Treaty of Paris, 112; commissions should be given to, 117; views of Dalhousie on, 122; attitude to Kempt, 132.

Canal, Baie Verte. Proposed, 38, 78; construction of, urged, 47, 48; Commissioner Barrie's opinion on, 49; *re* survey of route, 54; importance of, 95.

Canal, Chambly. *re* Share in, 14.

Canal, Coteau du Lac. Commission to superintendent of locks at, 96.

Canal, Grenville. 21; *re* division of cost, 25; additional money required, 37; progress in construction, 58; work on, suspended, 65; compensation to J. W. Greece, refused, 82; progress on, 100; Richardson discusses, 131.

Canal, Lachine. Expenditure authorized, 6; conditional expenditure approved, 8; *re* share in, 14, 37; money placed in hands of the Receiver General not now there, 44; continuation of work on, 49; progress in construction, 58, 64; further sums to complete, 71; retraction of Neilson's evidence demanded, 127; expenses of, 136.

Canal, Rideau. 15; increase in estimates, 17; loan for, refused, 71; Dalhousie's suggestions *re* timber chute and land grants, 85; at Kingston, 86; progress report, 95, 100; Franklin to lay first stone of the locks, 101; Dalhousie's visit to, 103; larger locks for, proposed, 106; commission to enquire into increase in estimates, 110; engineer commission appointed *re* expense, 113; opinion of Kempt, 115; procedure *re* investigation, 119; locks to be built, 120; instructions for, 120; report on, 120-21 126, 132; dam broken at Hogs' Back, 129; Richardson discusses, 131; Couper on estimates of, 131; memorial of Le Breton, 134-36; compensation for land taken for, 134-36, 138; open letter *re*, 137.

Canal, Shubenacadie. Sketch of, 14; plan of, 84; ceremony on cutting of first sod, 84.

Canal, Welland. The Welland Canal Company, 71; *re* survey of ground in vicinity of, 86; Dalhousie's action on Bill approved, 100; plan of, 122; Richardson discusses, 131; report of directors, 144.

Canals. Improvement of water communication between Upper and Lower Canada, 8; at Coteau du Lac and Cascades, 96; land to be bought for, 136.

Canning, Rt. Hon. George, Prime Minister of Great Britain. Death of. 100.

Canterbury, Archbishop of. Union of Colleges in Nova Scotia, 70.

Canton. Memo. *re* letter on trade at, 131.

Cap de la Magdeleine, Seigneury of. Lease of, would have been a precedent, 50; reference to, 79.

Cape Breton. Annexation of, to Nova Scotia, 14, 15, 17, 18; sketch of, 14; coal mining in, 15, 26; progress in, 18; legality of election, 20; grant for roads in, 21; allowances from revenue of, 30; importance of, in control of St. Lawrence, 37; additional judge required, 42.

Carleton, N.B. Settlement at, recommended, 88.

Caron, Alexis. Provincial Judge, District of Gaspé. Resignation of, 46.

Cary, Thomas. *re* memorial of, on printing of the *Gazette*, 85.

Cathron, Robert. 22.

Castine Duties. *re* disposal of, 4; reference to, 6.

Castlereagh, N. S. New settlement, 13.

Census, L. C., 1822, 38; 1823, 40; *re* Bill, 69.

Chaboillez, Rev. A., Curé of Longueuil. *re* Pamphlet by, 51, 52; *re* Declaration of Vercheres, 58; rights of Roman Catholic Church in the district of Montreal, 139, 141, 144.

Chaleur Bay. Letter of James Crawford *re*, 117.

Chamber of Commerce. Establishment of, recommended, 56.

Chambly, P.Q. Postal difficulties, 33; citizens of, request removal of Lieutenant Colonel Bresse, 106; loyal address from inhabitants of, 112.

Chatham, N.B. *re* Establishment of military post at, 100.

Chaudiere Bridge. Progress report, 95, 97; By to send model and sketch, 125; completed, 126.

Chaudiere Falls. Erection of timber chute, 85; plan of lots at, 144.

Chauncey, Commander Isaac, U.S. Navy Commissioner. United States Naval Force, 54.

Chebucto, The. Contract for the use of, terminated, 31.

Chelsea Pensioners. In Canada, 54.

Chesley, S. Y., Indian Agent, St. Regis. Quarrel between the Indians at St. Regis, 98.

Chevalier, Amable, Ottawa Chief. Address to Dalhousie, 124.

Chipman, Hon. Ward. Mentioned as Acting Lieutenant Governor, N.B., 44, 45; Acting Lieutenant Governor of N.B., 46; *re* revision of Royal Instructions, 47; forwards documents *re* boundary, 47; *re* his appointment as Lieutenant Governor of N.B. 49; *re* boundary question and Baie Verte Canal, 54; confidence in, 55; successor to, 59; choice of, as arbitrator approved, 67.

Chipman, Messrs. Differences with Mr. Bouchette, 25.

Chippewa, U.C. Military Post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Chisholm, David. Editor *Canadian Review* and *Montreal Herald.* Seeks employment, 74; right of the governor to reject choice of assembly as to their Speaker, 103; to write history of Dalhousie's administration, 122.

Cholera. Alarm over, 137.

Christie, Dr. A. J. Opposes change in timber duties, 15.

Christie, Robert. *re* Appointment to manage Jesuit Estates, 75, 87; state of emigrant hospital, 96; *re* memoirs of, 101; *re* Canada Committee Report, 124; *re* expulsion from Assembly, 129, 133, 137; returned for Gaspé, 131, 132; gives political news, 132; dismissed as Chairman of Quarter Sessions, 136; indemnity and arrears due to, 136, 137; speech to electors of Gaspé, 137; opinion of Aylmer, 137.

Church. *re* Pecuniary support for the Colonial, 87.

Church, Catholic. *re* Increase in number of Catholic Bishops, 25; consideration for, in Nova Scotia, 7; *re* refusal to recognize elevation of Bishop of Quebec to Archbishop, 12; influence of Catholic Bishop in Legislature, 28; Bishop of Quebec promoter of recent troubles, 29; is bulwark of Canada, 32; and the Union Bill, 38, 40; insertion of Articles in Union Bill *re*, 39; interference in politics, 40; the King's Prerogative, 54; *re* appointment of Vicars General, 62, 64; separation of See at Quebec from that of Upper Canada, 66; speech of Lord Liverpool, 72; attitude of Catholic Bishop, 76; *re* appointment of Bishop of Quebec, 77; *re* rights of, 77; Upper Canada made a separate Bishopric, 81; undermining conduct of Clergy of, 105; attitude of French Clergy, 111, 112; rights of, 139, 141.

Church of England. Diocesan Committee of Halifax thanks Lord Dalhousie, 3; Halifax, 5; notes on state of, 57; aid to congregation in Montreal, 68; allowance for house for Bishop of Quebec, 68; *re* funds to build new chapel at Quebec, 82; adoption of township boundaries for parishes recommended, 84; state of, in Upper Canada, 95; review of Strachan's speech, 120.

Church, Methodist. Wesleyan Missionaries in Nova Scotia, 7; Wesleyan Methodist Missionaries, farewell address to Dalhousie, 14; eulogy of Wesleyan Clergy, 98.

Church, Presbyterian. 5; address to Lord Dalhousie, 8; memorial, 20; progress of, 31; aid to ministers, 73; grant for salaries to ministers recommended, 80; condition of Clergy and people, 97; controversy aroused by Dr. Strachan's Ecclesiastical Chart, 104; article on, 104; protection and assistance for it, 108; claims of, 113, 125, 141; queries addressed to, 141.

Church of Scotland. *See* Church, Presbyterian.

Civil List. Lord Bathurst's letter *re*, 7; disagreement on, 13; *re* ordinary and extraordinary expenditures, 14; Dalhousie requests instructions *re*, 15, 18; 1819, 21; *re* provision for, 27; *re* separation of expenses, 27; question of, before the House, 28; *re* scarcity of funds, 31; demand for permanent, 72; cut by Assembly, 72; *re* provision for, 76; estimates 1824-1825, 76; *re* proposal that the colony pay expenses of, 79; to be remodelled, 85; list of offices to be paid out of permanent revenue decided, 86; *re* granting of Assembly, 100; maintenance of Protestant Clergy contingent upon settlement of Civil List Question, 100; policy necessary due to failure of Assembly to grant, 102; expediency of again proposing to Assembly to grant, 109; *See also* Public Finance.

Civil Secretary. Office of the Clerk of the Prerogative Court included with that of, 30; appointment of Thomas urged, 114; Dalhousie recommends restoration of Montizambert, 125. *See also* Daly, D.

Claus, William. Deputy Supt. General of Indian Dept. Upper Canada. *re* Successor to, 94.

Clench, Joseph B. Clerk of Indian Affairs, Fort George. Applies for increase in pay, 81.

Clergy, Protestant. Maintenance of, dependent upon settlement of Civil List Question, 100.

Clergy Reserves, Upper Canada. *re* Disposal of, 17; cannot be transferred, 30; debate in Assembly, 57; *re* surrender of, in Sherrington, 69; Bill for the sale of, 91; Bill introduced for sale of, 117.

Clowes, Samuel. Surveyor of Wood. Criticism of estimate of, 114.

Cochran, Andrew W. Wishes to retain civil secretaryship, 6; offered appointment as civil secretary, 30; appointed civil secretary, 30; offers services as editor of *Quebec Gazette,* 31; opinion on the proposed union of Upper and Lower Canada, 32; 33; relations with Burton, 34; opinion on escheat of lands, Lower Canada, 42; *re* appointment of Mr. Sewell as Sheriff, 45; *re* discrepancies in Receiver General's Department, 49, 62; practicing law while Civil Secretary, 51; to return to Canada, 65; revenue and expenditure, Lower Canada, 68; suggested additions to Seigniorial Tenure Bill, 70; *re* missing despatches, 73; *re* system of conducting business of the Jesuit Estates, 82; reflection on, not deserved, 84; *re* conveyance of civil prisoners to Bermuda, 96; Trinity House salaries, Jesuits Estates, 97; *re* Commission of the Peace, appointment of Magistrate Magdalene Islands, salary of Justice Sewell, 97; *re* exemption from Militia service, letter on Hart of Three Rivers, 97; memo. on the report of council on timber licences, 97; requests leave for Mr. Daly, 98; *re* Buchanan's lease, duties on wheat, and general order on Dr. Demers, 99; election news, 99; election results, 100; *re* fisheries and Christie's memoirs, 101; sheriff to take possession of Caldwell's house, 101; *re* Magistrates in Montreal, incorporation of Insurance Company, and address from Eastern Townships, 101; *re* action against magistrates in Montreal, 101; *re* advances from military chest, 101; *re* recent elections, money for exploration of rivers and political changes in London, 102; *re* conditional surrender of the Crown revenues to the Assembly, 103; *re* Speaker Papineau and the Assembly, 107; memo. *re* additional regulations in Nova Scotia, 108; urges appointment of Thomas as civil secretary, 114; recommends Freer, 119; seeks an appointment, 123; opinion on Canada Committee report, 124; gives Canadian news, 124, 126, 128, 132, 138; to be of Executive Council, 125, 130; anxiety as to his salary as auditor, 126; refuses to answer Assembly, 129; salary debated, 129; *re* services in Court of Escheats, 130; rights of Roman Catholic Church, 140; observations of Indemnity Bill, 141.

Cochran, Rupert I., of New York. Transmits account from R. Hanks, 122.

Cockburn, Alexander. British Minister to Colombia. Vulgarity of, 103.

Cockburn, Lt.-Col. Francis. Deputy Quarter Master General. Appointment of Justice of the Peace, 18; proposes to go to Gaspé, 33; *re* transfer of, 35; charges against him, 59; forgiven by Dalhousie, 61; appointment as Commissioner to fix price of land in Upper Canada refused, 64; interview on emigration, 90; to regulate a system of emigration to Canada, 90; instructions to, 93; arrival of, 93; exploring coast of New Brunswick, 95; *re* emigration plans of, 100.

Cockburn, Maj.-Gen. Sir James. Governor of Bermuda. Unable to visit Nova Scotia, 7; views on appointment of Duke of Richmond, 7.

Cockburn, Major James P., R.A. *re* Opportunity to make sketches, 34.

Cockburn, Lieut.-Col. Thomas. Commanding Royal Artillery. State of ammunition and stores, 95; *re* horses for Canadian artillery, 100; Hale reports on his balance to, 117; return of artillery, Montreal District, 123.

Codner, Samuel, of Newfoundland. Society formed to establish schools, 69.

Coffin, Major G. C., Royal Artillery. Encroachments by Longueuil family at St. John's, 101.

Coffin, Hector. Requests appointment in Magdalene Islands, 97.

Coffin, Admiral Sir Isaac. Advises against appointment of Callbeck, 100.

Coffin, John. Assistant Commissary General. *re* Pretentions of, 43; promotion recommended, 112; memorial of, 113.

Coffin, Hon. Thomas. Legislative Councillor. *re* Address from Roman Catholic Clergy, 124; recommended for increase of salary, 125.

Cogswell, Henry H., Deputy Secretary and Registrar of Nova Scotia. Report on land grants in Nova Scotia, 4.

Coinage. Observations on the new, 143.

Colchester, Nova Scotia. Address to Dalhousie, 48.

Colchester Agricultural Society, 10.

Coldstream, John. Surgeon 26th Regiment. Pension for, 68.

Cole, Pennel. Captain Royal Engineers, 86.

College of St. Sulpice. *See* St. Sulpice.

Colonial Advocate. *See* Newspapers.

Colonial Office. Delays in, hamper public business, 78.

Colonies. Importance to Great Britain, 144.

Coltman, Hon. William B. Chairman of the Board of Audit of Public Accounts, 39; schedule of expenses not covered by appropriation, 42; accounts of collector of Customs and Receiver General, 47; accepts seat on Executive Council, 49; dissent from report on affairs of Receiver General; *re* inspection and audit of public accounts, 67.

Combermere, Lt.-Gen. Sir Stapleton Cotton, Viscount. Anecdote about, 4; intends to leave India in 1829, 113; Dalhousie to succeed, 114.

Commissariat. Reductions in, 1823, 40; *re* system of contracting, 40; resources of, 53; reductions in Commissariat Department, 54; return of posts and offices in charge of, 54; current account, 56; form of attestation of accounts, 143. *See also* Routh, I. J.

Compton, Spencer, M.P., (later Marquis of Northampton). 11.

Confederation. Dalhousie's views on, 37; general union impracticable, 64.

Connell, Archibald. Article on Dr. Strachan, 105.

Constitutional. Relations between the Governors and Lieutenant Governors, 19; *re* civil list bill; the assembly and the civil list, 27, 28; opponents of government should resign, 28; need for strengthening Executive government, 34; revision of Royal Instructions to Lieutenant Governors, 36; letter of Chief Justice Smith, 60; financial difficulties with the Assembly, 66; control of the revenue, 71; *re* provision for civil establishments, 76; influence of Priests, 92; issue between Government and Assembly, 93; extract from *Kingston Chronicle,* 94; outline of a compromise with Assembly, 100.

Constitutional Act, 1791. Dalhousie's notes on, 27.

"Constitutionalist, A." Letter of, 116.

Contades, Marechal. Allied army at battle of Minden, 2.

Contee, Mr. Introduced, 48.

Cook, Mr. Introduces Bill *re* Indians in Washington, 89.

Cork, Ireland. Arrival of emigrants from, 50.

Cornwall, Herbert. Lieut. 60th Regt. Introduced, 43, 44.

Cornwall, U.C. Military Post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Cornwall Island, U.C. Importance of, 35.

Coronation Medal, 71.

Cortland, R.O. 17.

Coteau du Lac, L.C. Agreement for customs officer at, 32; custom house at, 50.

Council, Executive. Bathurst returned recommendations for, 13; *re* ordinary and extraordinary expenditure, 14; proposed appointment of ex-officio members, 19; appointment of Speaker of Assembly to, 19; claims against H.M.'s Government, 32; vacancies in, 73; duties of clerk of, 76; appointment of secretary of government and attorney general to, 102; expresses confidence in Dalhousie, 114; farewell address to Dalhousie, 123; Cochran recommended for, 125, 130; Papineau said to be striving for seat in, 128; despatch *re* constitution of, 130; view of law officers as to constitution of, 142.

Council, Legislative. Formation of, in Nova Scotia, recommended, 8; Bathurst returned recommendations for, 13; salary for speaker, 41; vacancies in, 73; judges not to be members of, 85; desirable to have judges as members of, 104; messages, 1827, 110; answers stigma cast by Canada Committee, 124; proposal to remove judges from, 128; protest *re* revenue, 129; despatch *re* constitution of, 130; resolutions proposed in, 133; extract from journal of, 144.

Couper, Lt.-Col. E., A.D.C. Halifax. Recommended for promotion, 5, 13; *re* financial difficulties in Nova Scotia, 70; advice to Dalhousie, 71; news from Nova Scotia, 102; Goderich's knowledge of Canadian affairs, 103; delays in communication between Quebec and Halifax, 105; gives news since Dalhousie's departure, 124, 129, 130, 132; to return to England, 126, 132; opinion of Kempt, 128, 130; *re* broken dam on Rideau Canal, 129; opinion of Maitland, 130; views on Nova Scotia affairs, 131; opinion of Aylmer, 132.

Court of Appeal. Observations on, 111.

Court of Escheats. Recommendation that it be put into active operation, 83; observations on, 96.

Court of Oyer and Terminer. Expenses of, 44.

Courval, A. P. de. Lt.-Col. of Militia. Vassal's letter to, *re* Hart of Three Rivers published, 97.

Coutts and Co. Bankers. 9.

Cowan, William. Government sanction for publication of *Quebec Mercury,* 53.

Craig, Sir James, Governor General. Instructions on granting of lands, 1; influence of, 42; *re* Roman Catholic Church, 140.

Cranbourne Township, L. C. Land available for grants, 76.

Crawford, James. Recommended as government agent of Gaspé, 83; appointment as Superintendent of Fisheries recommended, 88; letter *re* Bay de Chaleur, 117; introduces his son David, 124.

Crawley, Surveyor General, C.B. 18.

Crown Lands. *See* Lands, Crown.

Cruttenden, Capt. E. Royal Artillery. Requests commission to remain at Quebec, 98.

Cull, Henry. Lt.-Col. of Militia. *re* Arms for troops in vicinity of Hatley, 82.

Culloden. Description of battle, 2.

Customs. *See* Trade and Commerce.

Cuthbert, Hon. James, Lt.-Col. of Militia. Influence with Catholic Clergy, 47, 53; *re* payments from fines imposed under authority of Militia Ordnance, 101, recommends Wm. Sax, 101; thanks to Dalhousie, 139.

Cuvillier, Austin, M.L.A. Financial misstatement, 69; *re* attempt to deceive Assembly, Lower Canada, 70.

Dalhousie, Lord. Notes on *Weld's Travels,* 2; diary on expedition to the Dutch Coast, 2; commission as Lieutenant General, 2; Battle of Waterloo, 2; appointed Lieutenant Governor of Nova Scotia, 3; commission as Lieutenant Governor of Nova Scotia, 3; instructions as G.O.C. in Nova Scotia, 3; authorized to convene courts martial and appoint provost martial, 3; arrival at Halifax, 3; requests information on encouragement to settlers, 3; *re* the new allowance of rations, 3; first impressions of Nova Scotia, 3; thanked by Diocesan Committee of Halifax, 3; allowances, 4; objects to transfer of Colonel Fitzherbert, 4; account with Halifax Diocesan Committee, 5; *re* his succession to the governorship, 5; criticism on a journey from Virginia to the Illinois, 6; expresses gratitude for his appointment, 6; disappointed at not succeeding Sherbrooke as governor, 6; gift to the Agricultural Society, Hants County, 6; notes on pamphlet by Otis Little, 7; approves pamphlet by Lord Salton, 7; intends to retire, 7; proposed for governor, 8; declines office of governorship, 8; journey from Quebec to Kingston, 9, 73; establishment of Agricultural Societies, 9; honored by the King of France, 9; recommended as successor to Duke of Richmond, 10; appointed governor, 10; *re* his appointment as Commander-in-Chief, 10; unable to go to Quebec until spring, 10; commission, 11; remarks on *Letters on North America,* 11; remarks on *Memoirs of Lord Russell,* 11; to stay full tenure of office, 11; difficulties of his appointment as governor, 11; farewell addresses to, 12, 13, 14, from Quebec Bible Society, 119, to forces, 123, from Halifax, 144, from Glengarry, with reply, 144; remarks on business in Nova Scotia, 12; appreciation for his appointment, 12; testimonial to, proposed, 12; relations with local government, 13; commission and instructions, 13; *re* salary of, 13, 14, 19, 23, 36, 89; resigns as patron of Agricultural Society of Windsor, Nova Scotia, 14; sketch of Nova Scotia, 14; arrival at Quebec, 14; going to Sorel, 15; general impressions, 15; advised to apply for advance in salary, 15; his tour of the Province, 16; *re* promotion of, 17; policy of, 17; requests grant for house at Sorel, 18; *re* Civil List revenues, 18; accepts dedication of sketch on the Canadas, 19; requests general information on roads, etc., 20; *re* petitions from subjects of U.C., 20; opinion of Sewell's memoir, 20; notes on pamphlet by St. Denys, 20; attitude towards provincial parliament, 21; efforts to keep peace between Hudson's Bay Company and North West Company, 21; quarrels between Upper and Lower House in Canada, 21; to visit Lake Superior and Upper Ottawa district, 21; requests instructions, 21; remarks on political situation, 22; refuses memorial from Bishop of Quebec, 22; pleased with acts passed in Nova Scotia, 22; pleased with union of Hudson Bay and North West Companies, 23; apology to Canning, 23; gift to Dalhousie College, 25, 26; discourages emigration, 26; *re* reduction of establishment in Indian Dept., 27; remarks on the *History of Massachusetts,* 27; notes on the King's prerogative, 28; difficulties with the Assembly, 29; cannot interfere in management of *Quebec Gazette,* 30; conduct of *Quebec Gazette,* 30; *re* political situation, 30, 32; attitude on affairs of the Province, 31; *re* pay for superintendent of invalid asylum at William Henry, 33; desires to promote education, 34; *re* residence at Gaspé, 34; *re* Ready-Cockburn intrigue, 35; refuses to remove Uniacke from office, 35; *re* position of Solicitor General, 35; favours import duty, 36; *re* leave of absence to return to England, 37, 42, 58, 66; *re* H.M.'s visit to Scotland, 37; discusses union of U.C. and L.C., 37, 38, 40, 54; *re* appointment of Attorney General and Chief Justice, 37; *re* penitentiary system of the U.S., 38; essays by, 38; applies for ship to take him to Halifax, 39; elected member of The Barons Club, 39; *re* reductions in military departments, 39; need of holiday, 39; health of, 40, 41, 46; refuses to grant waste land, 42; suggests formation of Canadian Historical Society, 43; to discuss public finance while in England, 43; *re* money not in Receiver General's chest, 44; observations on accounts, 44; names Committee for Canadian Historical Society, 44; political situation in L.C., 46; memo. on *Quentin Durward,* 48; *re* bankruptcy of the Receiver General, 49, 50; unable to return to England, 49; ribbon for the Knight Grand Cross of the Order of the Bath, 49; *re* payments from Military Chest, 50; failure to visit Paspebiac, 50; *re* granting of land, L.C., 51; proposes reductions in Department of Accounts, 52; speech on opening of Session, 1823, 55; congratulates Duc D'Angouleme, 56; expects to go to England, 56; recommendations *re* emigration, 56; *re* care of insane, 56; speeches to Assembly, 1817-1823, 57; memo. on government of L.C., 57; financial arrangements, L.C., 1824; 58; interest in Canadian Historical Society, 58; memo. on revenue and expenditure, 1824, 58; plans for settlement of Gaspé, 59, 68, 88; aid to education, 60; letter *re,* 60; public dinner tendered to,

61; *re* American claim to Rouses Point, 62; civil and military affairs to be kept distinct, 63; disapproves formation of Canada Company, 63; declines vice presidency of Canada Company, 64; memoirs June 1820-September 1824, 64; thanked for interest in Gaspé, 64; Canada Company a wild speculation, 65; suggests delay in calling parliament, 66; *re* Catholic school question, 67; notes on books by Lowe and Anderson, 67; review of affairs, 67; merits of, 68; difficulties of financial administration in L.C., 69; administration of Jesuit Estates, 69; deduction from salary while in England, 69, 70, 72; changes in Land Tenure Bill, 71; memo. on objections to the Canada Corn Bill, 73; personal accounts, 75, 141; recommends admission of Canadian wheat to British market, 75; memo. on importation of wheat into England, 77; memo. *re* Mr. Richardson and "The Hoy Alliance," 77; observations on the Maritimes, 78; spech on opening the Session, L.C., 78; observations on the Canadas, 79; unreasonable commands issued by Bathurst, 80; attitude of, to Bathurst's despatches, 80; *re* differences between legislative bodies on financial matters, 80; member of the Sons of St. Andrew, 81; wishes to leave Canada, 81; advices against granting of half governor's salary to Administrator, 82; Ryland's apology to, 82; *re* complaint against Captain John Mathews, 82; recommends purchase of North West Company store at St. Mary's, 83; estates claimed by the Order of St. Sulpice, etc., 83; opposes formation of land companies, 83; recommends discontinuance of free land grants, 83; change of tenure of seigniorial lands being effected, 83; refers Ryland's letter to Bathurst for censure, 83; inspected troops at Quebec, 83; recommends purchase of horses for Royal Artillery, 83; memo. on Bathurst's neglect of Canadian troubles, 84; replies to Burton's misrepresentations, 84; finds Colonial Office weak and changeable, 84; recommends adoption of townships as parishes, 84; cuts first sod, Shubenacadie Canal, Nova Scotia, 84; memo. of revenue, L.C., 85; *re* Burton's claim for half governor's salary, 85; visits Colonel By at Ottawa, 85; approves construction of interprovincial bridge at Ottawa, 85; declines to interview Rev. T. Osgoode, 85; memo. in dispute between Perceval and merchants of Quebec, 85; *re* works of defence, 85; memo. on petition of church wardens of Notre Dame de Montreal, 86; new instructions to, *re* assembly, 86; *re* bankruptcy of Gordon, 87; Sorel, a military post, 87; *re* payment of accounts, 26th Regt., 87; memo. on extract from the *Quebec Gazette* on Supply Bill, 87; *re* revenue from Jesuit Estates, 87; seeks Governorship of Edinburgh Castle, 87; *re* Mr. Kimble's appointment to Legislative Council, 88; remarks on report of Committee on Emigration, 88; remarks on plan of emigration, 88; assistance to Solomon Southwick, 88; notes on the novel *Woodstock,* 88; notes on the story *Father Clements* and the *Waldegrave Memoirs,* 89; lack of co-operation of legislative bodies, 89; *re* his application for appointment as Governor of Edinburgh Castle, 89; address on opening of Session, 90; instructions to Attorney General on financial claims of Assembly, 90; dishonesty of French notaries, 91; speech proroguing Assembly, L.C., 91; *re* payment of Lieutenant Colonel Foster, 91; congratulates the Duke of Wellington, 92; regrets death of Duke of York, 92; proposes to resign, 92; *re* appointment of Clerk in the Ordnance, 92; diary, 1820-1827, 93; refuses Fisher time to pay amount owing Quebec Literary Historical Society, 94; details of proceedings of Assembly, 94; memo. on Atkinson's paper on free trade, 94; *re* purchase of Randall's lot, Richmond Landing, 94; invited to lay corner stone of Nicolet Seminary, 95; *re* claims of, 95; proposed changes in Royal Institution of Learning, 96; observations on the Court of Escheats, 96; political events in England, 96; *re* memorial of Patrick McGregor, 97; authorizes cabin equipment for brig *Saguenay,* 97; note on Report of Council on timber licences, 97; *re* retention of customs revenue to pay salaries, 98; defects in government, 98; the botanical garden on St. Helen's Island, 98; thanks Huskisson, 98; requests removal of Sir John Johnson as Superintendent General, Indian Dept., 98; *re* Indian quarrel at St. Regis, 98; eulogy of the Wesleyan Clergy, 98; pleased with the militia, 99; may go to India, 99; will call Assembly and prorogue it if necessary, 99; opinion on political events, 99, 101; *re* boundaries of Seigneury of Longueuil, 99; action on Welland Canal Bill approved, 100; *re* road from Miramichi to Restigouche, emigration plans and progress on canals, 100; declines meeting Rev. Mr. Kelly, 101; to co-operate with Mr. Ogle, 101; Franklin to visit, 101; public subscription for memorial to Wolfe and Montcalm, 101; no foundation for reports of trouble in Canada, 101; has appointed Secretary of Government and Attorney General to Executive Council, 102; *re* advances from Military Chest, 102; Crown and provincial expenditures, 1826-1827, 102; to write private letters as well as public despatches, 102; *re* application of, for appointment to India, 103; letter delivered to the Dauphin, 103; visits the Rideau Canal, 103; prosecution for aiding desertions, 103; policy of, eulogized, 104; reply to Dr. Strachan, 104; leave of absence, 104, 108; *re* appointment of Judges of Legislative Council, 104; warns Horton *re* property of Seminary of Montreal, 105; strategic importance of Sorel, 105; son of, notes for appointment, 105, 109; *re* increase of salary for Mr. Ryland,

106; pardon of deserters, 106; *re* intentions and policy of newly elected Ministers, 106; thanked for drawings of Dalhousie Castle, 106; boundary between Upper and Lower Canada, 106; refused Papineau as Speaker and prorogued Assembly, 107; asked for command in India 107; John Adamson appointed Barrack Sergeant at the Rideau, 107; lays foundation to Wolfe and Montcalm monument, 107; demands reorganization of Indian Dept., 107; his action against Vallieres, 107; dispute with Assembly over Papineau, as Speaker, 108; detailed report on prorogation, 108; congratulated on his appointment to India, 108; *re* rent of house for hospital in Montreal, 108; congratulated by Archibald, 109; notes by, 109; his pardon of two deserters not approved, 111; distressed state of Barrack Master at Three Rivers, 111; measures suggested for remedy of political troubles, 111; attitude of French Clergy, 111; instructions to Gale, 112; Barrack Master Patton's pay, 112; informs Huskisson on question of militia laws, 112; petition of electors of Montreal against, 112; *re* currency and exchange, 113; imputation of censure by Huskisson, 113; views on Ecclesiastical chart, 113; memo. on memorial of Royal Institution, 113; opinion of Kerr's memorial, 113; opinion on Church of Scotland, 113; confidence of Executive Council in, 114; delays departure, 114; to succeed Combermere, 114; work done by Colonel By, 114; explains his position and defends his administration of Canada, 114, 127, 129, 133; opinion of Carmichael Smyth's report, 114; criticism of estimate of Clowes, 114; opinion of Coffin, 114; *re* his return to England, 115; introduces his son to Duc de Guiche and to the Dauphin, 115; observations on attacks from, 115, 120; protests appointment of Daly, 115, 121, 123, 142; to receive higher appointment, 116; accounts for $1,500 spent on public services, 118, 122; dinner for, 119; Marshall regrets departure of, 119; views on position of governor, 119; views *re* Seigniory of Montreal, 120; Bishop of Quebec acknowledges support given by, 120; Galt's plan for a colony, 120; gratitude of Brewster to, 120; gratitude of D'Estimauville, 120; to be succeeded by Kempt, 120; congratulated on his vindication, 121; gratitude of Woolford to, 121; Chisholme to write history of administration of, 122; Galt expresses gratitude for interest shown in new colony, 122; on state of Lower Canada, 122-23, 128, 132; contributes to Dalhousie Township library, 123; disloyal language used against, 123; Seminary of St. Sulpice, 123; views *re* land grants, 123; Bishop of Quebec expresses regret at departure of, 124, 129; Murray suggests that he come to London, 124; views *re* getting up of petitions by notaries and priests, 124; recommends restoration of Montizambert as Secretary, 125; to give explanation *re* a sum for sale of Crown property, 125; communicates despatches to Kempt, 125; returns two secret despatches, 125; transmits documents *re* Indian Department, 125; defence of his conduct, 127; gratitude of J. Lancaster to, 127; views on Magdalen Islands, 127; views on Canada Committee report, 128; Canada Committee did not intend to blame, 129; views on military matters, 131; toast to, 132; newspaper comment on conduct of, 134; Bowen seeks support from, 137; gratitude of Cuthbert to, 139; views with respect to the Roman Catholic Church, 139-41; *re* Halifax College, 142; comment upon his appointment to India, 142; threatens resignation, 142; memo. on roads, 142; address to Literary and Historical Society, Quebec, 143; notes on Halifax and St. John's Post Offices, 143; notes on historical books read by 143; notes on old laws and judicature, 143; memo. on early settlers of Nova Scotia, 143; notes on appointment of an assistant Military Secretary, 143; power of attorney given by, 143; form of communication with Legislature, 144.

Addresses to,—from Presbyterian Church of Nova Scotia, 8, King's County Agricultural Society, 9, Colchester, Nova Scotia, Agricultural Society, 10, inhabitants of Perth, 16, from Halifax, 47, 84, 88, from Montreal, 75, 103, 119, 127, of welcome from Richmond, U.C., 84, from inhabitants of Paspebiac and of Gaspé, 84, from inhabitants of Hull, 103, from Masons, 143, from St. Athanese, 124.

Recommendations from,—for Lieutenant Lane for Town Major of Prince Edward Island, 8, promotion for Assistant Commissary General John Coffin, 112, Cochran for Executive Council, 125, Brenton Haliburton, 125, Chief Justice Reid, 126, Stewart, 126, Charles Johnson, 126.

Dalhousie College. Books for, 14; expense of building, 15; establishment of College chair, 16; meeting of Governors, 16; building estimates, 18; arrangements for staff, 14; affairs of, 18; funds inadequate, 20; *re* Bill for incorporating, 20; difficulty in obtaining money for, 20, 21, 39; grant to, 21; *re* progress of, 22; amount of money required, 23; *re* appointment of principals, 24; *re* proposal to unite with King's College, 25, 36, 39, 50, 53, 58, 59, 60, 73, 137; gift of Lord Dalhousie to, 25, 26; *re* appropriating money for, 25, 26; progress of, 26, 31; *re* funds for, 26; claims for support, 27; rivalry between Windsor and Pictou, 27; *re* expense accounts of, 30, 32; unable to pay debt, 42; efforts to finance, 43; *re* opinion of Archbishop of Canterbury on, 70; assistance in obtaining a professor in mathematics and chemistry, 76; letter of Blowers *re*, 137.

Dalhousie Township. Public library for, 121; contribution to library, 123.

Daly, D. Clerk in Civil Secretary's office, 87; extract from *Quebec Gazette re,* 92; leave

requested for, 98; granted leave; leave extended, 111; *re* suspension and appointment of, as Civil Secretary, 114-15, 118-21, 123-24, 130, 142.

Damerun,—. Dalhousie willing to recommend, 13.

D'Angoulesme, H.R.H. the Duc. Presents snuff box to Dalhousie, 18; congratulation to, on success of his campaign, 56.

Darling, Maj.-Gen. H. C. Applies for appointment as Deputy Barrack Master, 12; memo. on Barrack Department, 12; promotion of, 15; unable to make advance from Military Chest, 49; Military Secretary's Department, 1824, 67; refused leave, 72; *re* his continuing as Military Secretary, 73; enquires into conduct of Captain John Mathews, 82; recommended as Superintendent of Indian Department, 94; *re* guns for brig on St. Lawrence, 95; *re* memorial of the Baron de Longueuil, 100; encroachments at St. Johns by the Longueuil family, 102; report on Indian tribes, 121; not to be appointed Superintendent of Indian Affairs, 126; respecting some employment for himself, 127; applies for appointment as Governor of Bahamas, 127.

Dauphin, The. Ramsay, Dalhousie's son, introduced to, 115.

David, Major, Kent Militia. Thanks de Monveil, 107.

Davidson, John. *re* Affairs of Receiver General's Office, 51, 52; *re* conduct of Father Vallé, 105.

Davies, Charles S. Agent to enquire into complaints of disputed territory, 106; arrival of, *re* disputed territory, 108.

Dawe,—Notary Public. Trouble with Colonel Manners, 11.

Debartzch, P. D. Influence in Legislative Council, Quebec, 28.

de Beaujeau. Refuses seat in Legislative Council, 62.

De Berri, Duc. Death of, 12.

De Blois, Stephen W. Report on memorial of, 5.

Dee, H.M.S. 4.

Defence. Extracts from a pamphlet by a British traveller, 1816, 4; works proposed, 1826, 86; *re* purchase of lands for fortifications, 86.

De Lery, J. R. C. *re* Appointment to command of Kent Militia, 115.

de Lillers, Marquis. Son of, introduced, 92.

"Delta." *re* Address to constituents by leaders of Assembly, 110.

de Mareuil, Baron. Minister from France to United States, 94.

Demers, Dr. General Order *re*, 99.

Denaut, Rt. Rev. Pierre. *re* Petition of, 39; rights of Roman Catholic Church, 140.

"Dennis." Reply to "Martin," 66.

Deputy Adjutant General's Dept. Establishment of, 54.

Desbarat, Capt. *re* Commission of, 45.

Desbarats, George. *re* Memorial of, on the printing of the *Gazette*, 79, 85.

de Signay, J. G., Bishop of Fussala. Thanks Dalhousie for picture of Pope Pius VII, 99; acknowledges letter from Dalhousie, 122.

D'Estimauville, C. R. Thanks Dalhousie, 95, 120; solicits an appointment for his son, 115, 123.

D'Estimauville, Robert. Not to be appointed Grand Voyer, 44.

de Vernoy, M. No employment for, 17.

d'Evreux, General. Complimentary dinner to, 9.

Dickerson, Mr. Libel action against J. Fletcher, 102.

Dickson, Sir A. *re* Horses for artillery, 100.

Dickson, Capt. W. R. Arrival of Irish emigrants, 50; Montreal election riot, 137.

Dorchester, N.B. Mails delayed at, 105.

Doucet, ——, Indian Agent. Petition of Caughnawaga Indians against, 64.

Douglas, A. G. Lots and vents, Three Rivers, belong to His Majesty 44; *re* repairing and constructing mills, L. C., 44; difficulty in searching land titles at Three Rivers, 45; to meet Mr. Foy, 46; administration of Jesuit Estates, 50; resigned from Board on Jesuit Estates, 66.

Douglas, Sir Howard. To assume Government of New Brunswick, 36, 60; appointment contemplated, 48; *re* boundary line and projected canal, 55; first speech in New Brunswick, 69; speech to inhabitants of Miramichi, 75; *re* disputed territory, 106; requests correspondence *re* boundary, 118; congratulates Dalhousie on his vindication, 120.

Draper, Thomas, Deputy Inspector of Hospitals. Return of Medical Department, 61.

Drinkwater, Lieut.-Col. Dalhousie explains his position to, 114.

Driscoll, Rev. F. C. Correspondence *re* appointment as rector of Three Rivers, 115.

"Druid." *re* Award of Barnhart's Island, 142.

Drummond, Sir Gordon. Introduces Captain Bullock, 93.

Drummond Island. Surrender of, 32; importance of, 35.

Drummondville, L. C. Military post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Duchesnay, Juchereau. Unfit for position as Chief Magistrate, 46.

Duck Island. Importance of, 35.

Duckendorff, W. Imprisoned for contempt, 53.

Dumont, Lieut.-Col. Loyalty to Dalhousie, 104; authors of letters to, 112.

Dunn, John Henry. Receiver General for U.C., 31; death of, 69.

Durnford, Col. E. W. Additional land required for defences, 25; establishment of Royal Engineers Department, 51; recom-

mends purchase of land, Quebec, 66; value of ground near Quebec Citadel, 68; opinion *re* purchase of horses, 84; *re* works of defence, 86; Colonel By to inspect site for canal at Kingston, 86; *re* survey of Montreal mountain, 86; *re* survey of ground in vicinity of Welland Canal, 86; queries to and answers of Dalhousie on defence, 86; information for General Mann, 88; seeks instruction for demolition of military posts, 88.

du Vernet, Maj. Henry. Progress of Grenville Canal, 58; to proceed with locks for Rideau Canal, 120.

Duvernay, Ludger. Indictment of, 113.

Earl of Bathurst, Sloop. Commissioned to carry squadron colours, 5.

Earltown, N.S. New Settlement, 13.

East, Frederick, Naval Officer. Negligence of, 45.

East Indies. Agriculture and trade, 57.

Eastern Townships. Increased representation for, 70; need for representation, 116; petition to be presented, 117; letter of *F.A.E.* on, 121; need for courts, 128.

Ecclesiastical Chart of Upper Canada. Religious sects in Upper Canada, 95; letter of John Knox on, 104; Dalhousie's opinion, 113.

Edinburgh, Scotland. Collection of birds for museum, 14.

Edinburgh University. To supply professor for Halifax University, 14.

Education. Fees paid to school masters, 19; salaries of school masters to be paid, 20; free Catholic school at Three Rivers, 22; *re* establishment of Catholic schools, 23; report of the Educational Society, Quebec district, 26; Dalhousie's desire to promote, 34; *re* subscription to children's school, Montreal, 38; Royal Institution of Learning for Catholic schools, 40, 65; British and Foreign School Society, 60; encouragement of, among the Catholic population, 62; *re* Catholic school question, 67; *re* pamphlet on, 67; Dalhousie patronizes school system of Lancaster, 127.

Edwards, R., Deputy Commissary General. *re* Reductions in Commissary Department, 40.

Elector, An. Open letter *re* assertions in *Canadian Spectator,* 142.

Eliot, Geo. A., Maj. 68th Regt. Suggested as Inspecting Field Officer, 65.

Ellicombe, Lieut.-Col. C. G., Acting Major of Brigade, R.E. Information for General Mann, 88.

Emigration. *See* Immigration.

Engineer Commission. Work to be done in Canada, 136.

Engineer Dept. Estimates of, 1821, 27; expenses provided in ordnance estimates, 30.

England. Conditions in, 17; political events in, 96.

Envier River. Estimate for repairing mill at, 44.

Erie, Lake. Sale of vessels on, 32.

Estimates, L. C. 1820, 19; 1821, 19.

Evans, Francis A. Apology to Mr. Justice Fletcher, 97.

Evans, Francis A. *See also* F.A.E.

Evans, Lieut.-Col. Thos. 70th Regt. Comd. Montreal Dist. Encroachment by Longueuil family at St. Johns, 101.

Ewing, Mortimer. Wants to settle in U.C., 76.

Exchange. Rate of, for military men, 71; rate of, for French Crowns, 74; *re* rate of, 78; rate on silver money, 103.

Exchange, Bills of, 7.

Executive Council. *See* Council, Executive.

Finance. *See* Public Finance.

F.A.E. Letter on Eastern Townships, 121.

Fagan, Col. —. Minute on conduct of, 132.

Fair, R. Solicits employment, 82.

Featherstonhaugh, G. W. 22.

"Feci." To electors of L.C., 99.

Feldspar. Specimens procured at Mingan, 64.

Felton, John. Introduced, 45.

Felton, Hon. William B., Commr. of Crown Lands. To assist Judges, 34, 89; grain trade, commerce with the West Indies, aid to emigration, 93; *re* increasing representation, 98; *re* letter on wheat and flour duties, 99.

Fenwick, Joseph. *re* His removal as Supt. of the Cul de Sac, 99.

Ferder, Mr. No work for, 52.

Ferguson, A. Sale of lot, 36; sale of land at Quebec, 40.

Figg, Lieut.-Col. Edward, R. E. *re* Issue of gunpowder, 96; encroachments by Longueuil family at St. Johns, 101.

Financial. Difficulty with Legislature, 11; conduct of the Commissary General, 11; *re* Civil List Bill etc., 21; Dalhousie *re* currency and exchange, 113; list of counterfeit notes, 143; observations on new coinage, 143; report on Receiver General's chest, 144.

Finlay, John. Commission as Superintendent of locks at Coteau du Lac, 96; transfer, 97; applies for appointment as Superintendent of Lachine canal, 136.

Fisher, Daniel, Chairman. Meeting of "British and Canadian School Society," 35.

Fisher, John C. Editor of *The Albion,* 41; offered Editorship of *Royal Gazette,* 42; accepts Editorship of *Royal Gazette,* 43; arrival of, 49; appointed Editor of *Quebec Gazette,* 51; *re* profits of *Quebec Gazette,* 51; censure of, 79; unable to pay Quebec Literary and Historical Society, 90; financial difficulties of the *Gazette,* 90, 91; *re* indebtedness to Quebec Literary and Historical Society, 91; ask time to pay amount owing Quebec Literary and Historical Society, 94; requests a loan, 109.

Fisheries. Convention between England and America, 8; guns required for Brig to protect, 95; *re* convention of 1818, 101.

Fishery, N.S. 4; intentions of H.M.'s Government *re* American vessels fishing on the coast of N.S., 5.

Fitzalleyne, Herbert. Article on land grants and feudal tenure, 122.

Fitzgerald, Col. T. F., 60th Regt. Introduced, 4; recommended, 50.

Fitzherbert, Col. Jonas, Capt. 99th Regt. 3; objections to his transfer to 98th Regiment, 4; to return to England, 5.

Fitzroy Harbour, U.C. *re* Land granted to Mr. Shireff, 42.

Fletcher, Judge John. The police of Quebec, 27; remarks on Canadian society, 43; Dalhousie's good will towards him, 45; accepts judicial office at Gaspé, 46; thanks to Lord Dalhousie, 89; letter of apology to, 97; libel action against, 102; *re* libel suit, 104; proceedings against, not serious, 129.

Forbes, Alexander, Lieut.-Gov. of Gaspé. *re* Residence at Gaspé, 34; to retire, 85; pension refused, 87.

Ford, Col. W. H., R.E. Introduces Major Cockburn, 34.

Forrest, Lieut.-Col. C. R., A.D.C. Discharged, 41; pay withheld, 52; replaced, 56.

Forsyth, Hon. John, Legislative Councillor. Mandamus for, acknowledged, 104.

Fort Cumberland, N.S. Road between St. John and, 10.

Fort Erie, U.C. Military post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Fort George, Niagara, U.C. Military post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Fort Mississagua, Niagara, U.C. Military post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Fort Wellington, Prescott, U.C. Purchase of land, 34; purchase of site, 39; Irish emigrants at, 50; land sold at profit, 57.

Foss and Sons, Messrs. Edward. *re* Gordon's bankruptcy, 119.

Foster, Lieut.-Col. L. L., Asst. Adj.-Genl. 17; survey of stores and ammunition sent to, 90; *re* pay of, 91; seeks promotion, 92.

Foucher, Judge Louis Charles. *re* Trial of, 69.

Foy, Lewis, Jesuit Estates Commr. To meet Mr. Douglas, 46.

Franklin, Sir John. Objective of expedition, 88; to lay the first stone of the locks, Bytown, 101; to visit Dalhousie, 101; surveys of, 109.

Fraser, Hugh. Sale of land at Rideau River, 60.

Fraser, Mrs. (Widow). Distress of, 64.

Fredericton, N.B. Mails delayed at, 105.

Freeman, Adam. Newspaper articles on Military Governors and Catholic lands, 101.

French Language. Bilingual A.D.C. required, 13; necessary for office of Private Secretary, 28.

Fulton, Robert, Ensign 79th Regt. Recommended, 77.

Gale, Samuel. Improvement of police, 68; lack of funds in Montreal, 89; conduct of Magistrates, Montreal, 101; politics in Montreal, 111; instructions to, on his departure for England, 112; proceeding to England on Government business, 112; to lay Kerr's *Memoir* before government, 113; *re* seigniory of Montreal, 116; opinion on political issue, 118; suggestions for new colony, 119; claims that Neilson delayed presentation of petition *re* dismissals, 124; inquiries as to whether Dalhousie wishes to see him, 124; *re* a petition on militia dismissals, 127.

Gallagher, John, Lieut. 98th Regt. Recommended for promotion, 3.

Galt, J. Canada Company. Plan for a colony, 120, 122.

Gananoque, U.C. Military post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Garden, Mr. Ready to advance money for Lachine Canal, 49.

Gardiner, J., Deputy Adjutant General. *re* Recruiting for 26th Regiment, 137-8.

Garrison Library, Halifax. Invoice for books, 6; proceedings, 14; farewell address to Dalhousie, 14; annual statement, 19; statement of funds, 22; minutes, 22.

Garry, Mr. Introduced, 24.

Gaspé, P.Q. Statistical Table, 19; report on act *re* inferior district of Gaspé, 21; communication with maritimes, 23; *re* visit of Lord Bishop of Quebec, 30; *re* assistant for Civil Government in, 33; *re* residence for governor, 34; establishment of Military Post at, 35; report on adjustment of land claims, 41; Lieutenant Governor on his way to, 52; affairs in, 58, 59, 69; importance of, 62; erection of jails and court house recommended, 63; Dalhousie thanked for interest in, 64; emigration to, to be encouraged, 66; plans for settlement, 68; road by the shore of the gulf, 68; communication with, 69; description of, 73; report on, 75; Brig *Saguenay* to facilitate communication with, 80; address of welcome to Dalhousie, 84; hire of Brig *Saguenay* approved, 84; settlement of, urged, 85, 88; guns required for Brig to protect communication to, 95; should be annexed to New Brunswick, 128, 137-38; Christie returned for, 131, 132; Christie's speech to electors of, 137.

Gatineau District, L.C. Minerals in, 106.

Gauvreau, Capt. C. H. On conduct of officers of Northumberland Militia, 117.

Gazette. See newspapers, *Montreal Gazette, Quebec Gazette.*

General Order. Aug. 28, Sept. 10, Sept. 21, 1799, 1; 29 Jan. 1814, 2; July 12, 1817, 5; Sept. 14, 1819, 9; July 10, 1820, 18; *re* abandonment of Military Posts, Oct. 30, 1826, 87; May 19, 1827, 96; July 21, 1897, 99.

George III, H.M. King. Remarks on death of, 12.

George, James. Seeks employment, 74.

Ghent, Treaty of. *re* Instructions to Commissioner, 26; *re* International Boundary at Detroit, 27.

Gibraltar. British American quarrels at, 18.

Girouard, Mr. Author of letter to Colonel Dumont, 112.

Givens, Mr. *re* Appointment of, 97.

Glasgow, Scotland. Emigrants Society of, examined, 91.

Glengarry, U.C. *re* Movement of settlers from, 19, salaries of school masters to be paid, 20; address to Dalhousie, with reply, 144.

Goderich, Viscount. Requests statement of accounts, 99; outlines compromise with assembly, 100; maintenance of Protestant Clergy upon settlement of Civil List question, 100; *re* granting of Civil List by the Assembly, 100; despatch of 7 July, 1831, 144.

Godmanchester Township, L.C. *re* Land in, 19; address of inhabitants to Dalhousie, 104.

Good Hope, Cape of. Pleasant to govern, 95.

Gordon, Duke of. *re* His will, 103.

Gordon, Hugh Mackay. Letter to, 17.

Gordon, John. Letter on personal matters, 3; re regimental accounts, 4; regimental news, 5, 6; regimental supplies, 7; behaviour as regimental agent, 32; wishes to retain agency of 26th Regiment, 35, 36, 74; return of Dalhousie's personal income, 42, 73; travelling expenses, 76; unable to meet obligations, 84; *re* bankruptcy of, 85, 90, 95, 96, 97, 119; losses incurred through bankruptcy of, 87, 88, 90, 92, 99; no further action on bankruptcy of, 100; power of attorney to, 143.

Gordon, John. Promotion of Dalhousie's son, Lord Ramsay, 74.

Gore, Sir John. Seeks employment for his nephew, 92, 102; *re* Daly's appointment, 124.

Gore, Ralph. To act as Comptroller, 45; return of Ordnance, 61; stores and ammunition transferred from custody of, 90; referred to, 92.

Gore Gazette. *See* newspapers.

Goudie, Mr. Lease of Kings Posts, 2, 33, 34.

Governors of Colonies. Regulation under Acts of Parliament, 142.

Grand Island. Importance of, 35.

Grand Manan Island. Retained by Great Britain, 5.

Grand River, U.C. Unsuited for a Naval Post, 32.

Grant, Hon. Charles. *re* Boundaries of the Seigneury of Longueuil, 99, 104.

Grant, C. W. Protests supply Bill, 70; demands, retraction of Neilson's evidence *re* Lachine Canal, 127; *re* Roman Catholic Church, 139.

Grant, Donald. Affidavit *re* conduct of Father Vallé, 105.

Grant, J. C. *re* Rights of Church of Scotland, 125.

Grant, Gen. Lewis. Affairs in the West Indies, 61.

Grassett, Dr. Henry. Requests Dalhousie's patronage, 66.

Gray, W. H., Barrack Master, Kingston. Allowance for, 46.

Gray, Mr. Recommended, 105.

Gray, Rev. Gerrish. *re* Present state of N.S., 11.

Great Britain. Trade with U.S., 11; letter on points of dispute with U.S., 142; comment on ignorance of Canada shown by newspapers of, 143; observations on petition of grievances, to Parliament, 144; *Importance of North American Colonies, to,* 144; proceedings in Nova Scotia upon the convention with the United States, 144.

Great Lakes. Naval establishment on, 9, 10.

Grece, C. F. Seed hemp for Canada, 36.

Greece, John William. *re* Petition for compensation, 68; compensation refused, 82.

Green, W. Wins prize for paper on pigments, produce of Canada, 143.

Green Island. Freighter *Harlequin* lost at, 68.

Gregg, Mr. Behaviour of, 92.

Gregory, Lieut. Detention of, 8.

Grenville Canal. *See* Canal, Grenville.

Grenville, Lord. Appointment of judges in Canada, 2.

Grievances, Petitions of. Observations upon, 144.

Griffith, Rear Admiral. Report of his appointment acknowledged, 9.

Guiche, Duc de. Lord Ramsay introduced to, 115.

Hackett, Dr. Wm. Danger of disease from Irish immigrants, 33; *re* his pay as Health Officer, 41; Health Officer at Quebec, 63.

Haden, Francis W., Dy. Commissy. Genl., N.S. Secretary Garrison Library, 22; value of the dollar, 60.

Hagan, Mr. A wandering schoolmaster, 57.

Hagerman, C. A., Solicitor General, U.C. Comment on affairs in Canada, 138.

Hailes, Lieut.-Col. H. W., Major of Brigade, N.B. Memorial of, 5.

Haines, Charles Glidden, Adjt.-Genl. of N.Y. Penitentiary system of the United States, 38.

Hale, Edw. *re* His appointment to the Executive Council, 71.

Hale, Jeffrey. 92.

Hale, Hon. John, Legislative Councillor and Receiver Genl. President of Quebec Savings Bank, 21; *re* claims made by U.C. on L.C., 40; to report on funds of Receiver General, 48; recommended for position as Receiver General, 56; boundary papers transferred to New York, 57; cash paid to,

70; *re* his appointment as Receiver General, 72, 75; proposed remuneration for, 74; *re* Rylands' fees as Commissioner of Jesuit Estates, 82; money in hand, 89; observations on courts of appeal, 111; money in his hands, 117; statement of balance, 141.

Hale, R. Employment of, 99.

Haliburton, Brenton. Puisne Judge, N.S. 6; *re* trade restrictions, 67; *re* pamphlet on North America by, 77; suggest Union of Maritimes under one government, 77; *re* his letters to Papineau, 95; recommendation of, 125; views on Canada Committee report, 126; seeks appointment as Chief Justice of N.S., 133; *Importance of North American Colonies* to *Great Britain,* 144.

Halifax, N.S. Fire in Barracks, 4, 5; confidential report to the garrison, 5; defences at, 6; regret reduction of Naval establishment at, 9; address to Lord Dalhousie, 10, 20, 47, 84, 88, 144; church affairs at, 71; college books being sent, 118; to have steamer to Quebec, 131-32; progress of events at, 137; post office, 143.

Halifax Garrison Library. *See* Garrison Library, Halifax.

Halket, Maj.-Gen. Sir Colin, Lieut.-Gov. of Jersey. Seeking Lieut.-Governorship of N.B., 48.

Halkett, J. Assaults on, 26.

Hall, Alex., of New Carlisle. House of, to be used for troops, 33.

Hall, Capt. Basil. Surveys of, 109.

Hall, James, of Lanark. Thanks for money collected for church, 42.

Hall, W. Conduct of, Barrack Dept., Halifax, 23; *re* Barrack allowance, 81; report on proposals of, 117.

Hamilton, Duke of. Need for church in Lanark settlement, 25.

Hamilton, George. Assistance to the Receiver General, 49.

Hanks & Co., Reynold, of Salem, Mass., Booksellers & Stationers. Account of, 122.

Hants County, N.S. Agricultural Society, 6, 7.

Hardinge, Henry, Secretary at War. Reports settlement of 26th Regiment accounts, 121.

Harkness, Rev. Dr. James, D.D., Presbyterian Minister, Quebec. *re* Ordination of Mr. Strachan, 104; Dalhousie to, *re* Church of Scotland, 113.

Harlequin. Freighter lost at Green Island, 65.

Harris, T., Lieut. Royal Staff Corps. Introduced, 62.

Harrison, George, Asst.-Secy. to the Treasury. Claims for compensation, 19; *re* travelling expenses, 45; *re* Invalid Asylum at William Henry, 58.

Harrison, W., Counsel for War Office. Opinion on bankruptcy of Gordon, 90.

Hart, Moses. Claims by, 43; Vassal's letter *re,* published, 97; Vassal's letter given to, 98.

Harvey, Lieut.-Col. Sir John, Dy. Adj. Gen. Memo. *re* War of 1812, 15; establishment of Adjutant General's Dept., 54; appointment as Commissioner to fix price of land in U.C. refused, 64; no good in appointment of, as Commissioner to price land, 65; Bathurst insists on appointment of, 65; funeral of Duke of York, 91; political charges in England, 95.

Havana. Report on defences of, 2.

Hay, Duncan, of New Carlisle. Practicability of road to Metapedia, 95.

Hay, Robert W., Add'l. Under Secy. of State. Opinion *re* commissions to French speaking Canadians, 117.

Hay, Capt. W., A.D.C. *re* His desire for an exchange into the 8th Division, 56; refund of pay, 62; *re* dismissal of militia officers, 125.

Heaphey, Thomas. Picture of General Wolfe is a copy, 43.

Heathfield, Matthew, Ordnance Clerk, Quebec. Survey of stores and ammunition, 90.

Hebbert and Hume, Messrs. *re* Standard for Quebec yeomanry, 113.

Hemp. Seed for Canada, 36; agents for purchase of, 61.

Henderson, James. Power of attorney to, 143.

Henri, Edme, N. P., of Laprairie. Undermining conduct of the Catholic clergy, 105.

Herries, J. C. Financial Secretary to the Treasury. *re* Pay for materials furnished to Civil Government, 47; sanctions aid for sufferers in Miramichi fire, 84.

"Hibernia." Suggestions for a colony to be named, 119.

Hill, Gen. Rowland, Viscount, Commander-in-Chief. Noel Hill appointed Deputy Adjutant General in Canada, 95.

Hill, Thomas. Deputy Assistant Commissary General, 22.

Hill, Col. Sir Thos. Noel, K.C.B. Appointed Deputy Adjutant General, 95.

Hill, Wm. Dalhousie explains Botanical Garden on St. Helen's Island, 98; sanctions expenditure for St. Helen's Island garden, 106; repairs to road at Citadel, Quebec, 109.

Hinchinbrook, P.Q. Address of Inhabitants to Dalhousie, 104.

Hoare, Ensign Henry, 76th Regiment. 73.

Hodgson, Adam. Remarks on his *Letters on North America.* 11.

Hodgson & Burton. *re* Bankruptcy of Gordon, 97.

Hogg, Capt. James, 15th Regt. Memorial, 8.

Holwell, J. M., Clerk, Ordnance Dept., Montreal. Asks retention of his son in Commissariat Dept., 99.

Hope, Capt. Wm., extra A.D.C. Advance to, 127.

Hope, Mr. of Bermuda. Illness of, 91, 95.

"Horatio." Exposes John Neilson, 91.

Horton, Sir Robert J. Wilmot, Under Secretary for War. *Re* deficiencies in Receiver General's Office, 52; at the Hague, 62; discusses censure of Burton, 84; to authorize expenditures from Military Chest, 86; reasons for assenting to appropriation bill, 88; system of emigration to Canada, 90; interview on emigration, 90; appointment of Cockburn, 93; *re* appointment of Givens of the Indian Dept., 97; warned against negotiating *re* property of Seminary of Montreal, 105.

Howe, John, P.M., Halifax. *Re* safe route for mail to Canada, 11; mail service from the Maritimes to Quebec, 76.

Howe, R. U., Lieut. 81st Regt. The arrest of Baker, U.S. citizen, 108; arrival of agent from U.S., 109.

Howick, Sir Henry Grey, Viscount, Under Secretary for the Colonies. Explains his remarks upon Canada, 137; comment on printed letter of, 138.

Hudson's Bay Company. Efforts of Dalhousie to keep peace with Northwest Company, 21; union with Northwest Company, 23; purchase of building from, at Sault Ste. Marie, 45, 46; sale of property at Sault Ste. Marie, 60.

Hughes, Hugh H. Seeks employment, 25.

Hughes, Joseph. Introduced, 80.

Hughes, J. W. Requests employment, 82.

Hull, P.Q. Settlement at, 15; construction of Interprovincial Bridge approved, 85; Interprovincial Bridge at, 87; address to Dalhousie, 103.

Hull Township, P.Q. Early surveys of, 65; account of settlement, 65.

Hume, Joseph, M.P. Comment on observations of, *re* military force in Canada, 115.

Huntley Township. Settlers 1823, 118.

Huskisson, Rt. Hon. Wm., President of Board of Trade. Grain Trade, commerce with the West Indies, aid to emigration, 93; approval of Dalhousie's conduct, 98; Dalhousie to write private letter as well as public despatches, 102; should make a good Colonial Secretary, 104; sanctions expense for vessel on the St. Lawrence, 105; repayment to Jesuit Estates of money placed in Military Chest, 105; conditional title to land claimed by Baroness de Longueuil, 108; payment to Buchanan, 109; commission to inquire into increase in estimates for Rideau Canal, 110; increase in estimates Rideau Canal, 111; erection of house at Sorel for Commander-in-Chief disapproved, 112; imputes censure of Dalhousie, 113; Dalhousie explains delay in departure, 114; appeal to, on the condition of New Brunswick, 144.

Hutchinson, Thomas, Gov. of Massachusetts. History of Massachusetts, 27.

Hutchison, Lieut. Wilson Nelson, 76th Regt. 72.

Hyde, Deputy Barrack Master General, N.S. Appointment disapproved, 23.

Hyde, Mr. 11.

Hythe, England. State of barracks at, 1.

Illinois, U.S.A. Dalhousie's criticism on a journey to, 6.

Immigration. Extract from a pamphlet by a British Traveller 1816, 4; distress of emigrants, 16; encouragement to emigration, 21; Lamond applies for appointment as emigrant agent, 24; Dalhousie discourages it, 26; ill health of Irish immigrants not believed, 33; danger of disease from Irish immigrants, 33; wretched condition of Irish immigrants, 34; *re* land for Irish settlement near Montreal, 35; arrival of Irish immigrants in U.C., 50; settlers for U.C., 51; Dalhousie's recommendation *re*, 56; religious situation in Lanark, 60; Irish settlers infected with smallpox, 73; unfavourable report on Irish, 75; *re* work of moral improvement among emigrants, 85; *re* suitable place for Scotch settlement, 87; remarks on report of Committee on, 88; Dalhousie's remarks on plan of emigration, 88; interviews on emigration, 90; Cockburn to consult with Dalhousie *re*, 93; aid for emigrants recommended, 93; state of emigrant hospital, 96; *re* plans of Col. Cockburn, 100; payment to Buchanan, 109; settlers brought by Robinson, 116, 118; discussed with Colonial Dept., 117; statement 1823, 118; extent of emigration, 132; arrival of emigrants, 137.

Indemnity, Bill of. Expenses not covered by, 1821-22, 42; observations on, 141.

India. Affairs of 26th regiment in, 132-34; comment on Dalhousie's appointment to, 142.

Indians. Policy for the Society for the Propagation of Christian Knowledge, 4; relations between, in U.S. and Canada, 17; U.S. Policy *re*, 42; difficulties of administering law, 55; scarcity of food, 63, 65; petition against Doucet, Indian agent, 64; Chiefs from Lorette take petition to the King, 65; *re* protection of, 67; Military post at Sault Ste. Marie proposed, 75; presents required for 1826, 77; presents required, 81; *re* work of moral improvement among, 85; Bill *re*, introduced in Washington, 89; *re* collection of Indian papers in England, 91; *re* appointment of Supt. of Indian Dept., 94; quarrel of, 98; proceedings of Grand Council, 103; disturbances at St. Regis, 115; importance of Maine Indians in time of war, 116; Darling's report on, 121; proceedings at Six Nations General Council *re* land and money, 120; address of Ottawas, 124; pensions in, 16; establishment 1821, 19, 20; reduction in establishments of, 27; reductions in, 30; reductions in, 38; establishment U. & L.C. 1824, 67; early despatch of goods for, requested, 98; reorganization of, demanded, 107; proposed establishment, 121, 122; pension of Johnson, 122; Dalhousie transmits documents *re*, 125; Dalhousie cannot recommend C. Johnson as Superintendent, 126; Darling not to be appointed Superintendent, 126; proposed establishment, 122; C. Johnson has been recommended as Superintendent, 131.

Inglis, Dr. John, Bishop of Nova Scotia. Suggestion for union of King's and Dalhousie Colleges, 30; failure to obtain funds for Dalhousie and King's Colleges, due to, 39; Bill for union of colleges, 58.

Insurance Co. Opinion of Attorney General on disallowance of Act incorporating, 101.

Ireland. Emigrants from, 32.

Ireland, Farming Society of. Address of, 38.

Irish Emigrants. *See* Immigration.

Iron Mines. *re* Disallowance of Act to incorporate company to work, 73.

Irvine, Hon. James. Retirement from Executive Council, 31.

Irving, Washington. Extracts, 11.

Isis Medal. Presentation of, 143.

Isle aux Noix. Military works at, 16, 32, 38; Engineer Dept., estimates, 27.

Ivon, ——. Prisoner at Three Rivers, 51.

Jaffray, John, of Montreal. Recommended, 41.

Jamaica. Prorogation of Legislature, 38.

Jardine, John, Private 26th Regt. Information *re,* 13; pay for, 43, 73.

Jessup, Edward. *re* Land at Fort Wellington, 34; site of Fort Wellington purchased from, 38.

Jesuit Estates. Minute Book of Commissioners, 19; *re* Constitution of the Commission for, 36; lots and vents at Three Rivers do not belong to, 44; *re* administration of, 50; balance on hand, 50; subject to be laid before Bathurst, 63; resignation of Douglas, 66; change in administration of, 69; for purposes of education, 72; 74; report of commissioners acknowledged, 79; money from, to build Church of England chapel, 82; *re* system of conducting business of, 82; revenue to be applied to education and religious instruction, 85, 87; Commissioner Stewart's letter, 97; report on, at Three Rivers and Montreal, 97; sums from, improperly paiad into Military Chest, 104; repayment to, of money placed in Military Chest, 105; Stewart's report forwarded, 126; statement of funds, 143.

John Bull. See newspapers.

Johnson, Capt. Archibald, Canadian Fencibles. General Order *re* resignation of, 2.

Johnson, Major Charles. Dalhousie cannot recommend as Indian Superintendent, 126; recommended as Superintendent of Indians, Montreal, 131.

Johnson, Sir John. *re* Petition of Caughnawaga Indians, 64; removal of, as Superintendent General requested, 98; pension of, 122; death of, 131.

Johnson, J. E. Proposes to organize Junior United Service Club. 92.

Johnston, Mr. Report on Baie Verte Canal, 48.

Johnstown District. Irish settlers for, 51.

Judges. Speech on appointment of, 2; proposed to remove from Councils, 128, 133.

Judicial Systems. *See* Justice, Administration of.

Judiciary. Judicature Bill recommended, 55; weakness of, 114; report of Attorney General, 127; Bill fails to pass, 129; notes of Dalhousie on old papers relating to Judicature, 143.

Junior United Service Club, London. Proposal to organize, 92; remarks on, 100.

Justice, Administration of. Appointment of J. P., March Township, Upper Canada, 18; *re* administration of, 27; *re* Judges' salaries, Nova Scotia, 29; appeal court necessary, 34; *re* appointment of Attorney General and Chief Justice, 37; notes on penitentiary system in United States, 38; Chief Justiceship at Montreal not to be filled, 41; additional judge required in Cape Breton, 42; expenses of the Court of Oyer and Terminer, Lower Canada, 44; Montreal, 45; one chairman instead of two for quarter sessions, 46; jurisdiction of the Vice Admiralty Court; 55; establishment of a Court of Summary Jurisdiction, Lower Canada, suggested, 56; interior magistracies in each county, 57; *re* expenses of witnesses to attend the Court of King's Bench, Lower Canada, 57; pension for judges, 61; court of general sessions of the peace held, 63; effect of suspension of court of quarter sessions, 63; independence of the judges, 68; judges not to be on Legislative Council, 85; state of court house and gaol at Montreal, 92; presentment of the grand jury, 103; establishment of magistracy and quarter sessions in each county suggested, 112; criticism of grand jury, 115.

Kamouraska, L. C. Settlement at, recommended, 88.

Keefer, George, Jr. Plan of Welland Canal from survey of, 122.

Kelly, ——. Pardoned prisoner, 51.

Kelly, Rev. Mr. Dalhousie declines meeting with, 101.

Kemble, William. Printer, 79; not suitable person for appointment to Legislative Council, 88; *re* policy of the *Mercury,* 124; article in reply to *Montreal Herald,* 126.

Kempt, Sir James. Appointed Lieutenant Governor of Nova Scotia, 10; date of leaving England, 13; requests advice on affairs of Nova Scotia, 13; advised not to reject Robie as Speaker, 14; arrival of, thanks Lord Dalhousie, 15; visit to Cape Breton, 18; political situation in Lower Canada and in Nova Scotia, 22; allowance made to, from the revenue of coal mines in Cape Breton, 30; returns to Nova Scotia, 33; visit to Yarmouth, etc., 34; visit to England, 36; failure to obtain funds for Dalhousie College, 39; opinion of Sir James Craig, 42; visit to England, 59; greetings to Dalhousie, 74; recommends appointment of a Deputy Assistant Quarter Master General for New Brunswick, 75; pleased with legislative proceedings in

Nova Scotia, 81; influence of priests in Lower Canada, 92; *re* Act of 14th Geo. III, Civil List, etc., 93; future treatment of Assembly, Lower Canada, 98; *re* Agricola's letter, 99; opinion of Huskisson, 104; actions of Assembly, 108; congratulates Dalhousie, 108; to succeed Dalhousie, 110; reports appointment of Engineer Commission on Rideau Canal, 113; delay in proceeding to Quebec, 114; *re* Rideau Canal, 115, 120; *re* vindication of Dalhousie, 115; appointed Governor-in-Chief, 117; opinion of Murray, 121; opinion of Canada Committee report, 124; levée of, 124; attitude towards the *Mercury*, 124; despatches communicated by Dalhousie to, 125; speech on opening legislature, 126; views on Canadian affairs, 127; Couper's opinion of, 128, 131; assembly turns down measures proposed by, 129; to visit Montreal, 129; embarrassments of, 130, 132; replies to assembly address, 131; attitude of public towards, 132.

Kennedy, Sir Robert. Account of $1,500 for public service made out to, 118, 122.

Kent, Edward, Duke of. Death of, 12.

Kerr, Hon. James, Judge of Vice Admiralty Court. Cochran practised law while civil secretary, 51; opinion of Dalhousie on memoir of, 113; claim for services, 120, 138; Assembly proceedings against, are not serious, 129; gives political news, 131.

Kerr, Lord Schomberg. Appointed A.D.C., 5.

King's College. *re* The use of certain bequests for, 15; meeting of governors, 16; requests money, 20; *re* union of, with Dalhousie, 25, 36, 39, 50, 53, 58, 59, 60, 70, 73, 137; rivalry between, and Pictou, 27; need for funds, 142.

King's County, N.S. Address to Dalhousie, 13, 46.

King's County Agricultural Society. Address to Lord Dalhousie, 9.

King's Posts. Lease of, 33; report of Council on, 34.

Kingston, U.C. Plan of, acknowledged, 3; estimate for bridge at, 47, 48; bridge at, 61; Dalhousie's notes on tour to, 73; canal at, 86; too exposed for an arsenal, 106.

Kingston Chronicle. *See* newspapers.

Knagg, Rev. R., Rector of New Carlisle and Paspebiac. Should be removed from Gaspé, 58.

Knox, John. Letter on Strachan's Ecclesiastical Chart, 104.

Labrador. *re* Annexation to Lower Canada, 69; ownership of, 70.

Lachine. Batteaux establishment at, 106, 107.

Lachine Canal. *See* Canal.

La Colle, L.C. Military Post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Laforce, Pierre, Major of Militia. Uses disloyal language, 123.

La Minerve. *See* newspapers.

Lamond, Robert. Asks to be appointed Canadian Agent in Britain, 23; applies for appointment as Canadian Emigration Agent in Britain, 24.

Lanark, U.C. Settlement, 16; *re* military settlement in, 24, 33; need for church in, 25; money collected for church at, 42; Dalhousie's interest in, 46; sums advanced to settlers, 53; religious situation in, 60; reply to petition from, 118; report on settlers, 118.

Lanarkshire, Scotland. Settlers from, 23.

Lancashire, England. Aid to emigration to relieve distress in, 93.

Lancaster, Joseph. Gratitude to Dalhousie, 127.

Lands. Instructions to Craig, 1; grants in Nova Scotia, 4, 19; *re* disposal of, Upper Canada, 17; conditions imposed for grants of, 17; tax on lands of absentees, 17; escheated in Nova Scotia, 21; Canadian Agent in Britain for the sale of, 23; *re* formation of Land Board Auxiliary, 37; opinions on escheat of, Lower Canada, 41; Dalhousie refuses to grant waste land, 42; remarks on, proposed, 47; *re* escheat of lots, Lower Canada, 49; efficiency of Land Patent Office, 53; debate on Crown and Clergy Reserves, 57; imperfect surveys, 62; *re* appointment of commissioners to fix price of, 64; *re* measure for sale of, Upper Canada, 66; *re* application of French Law, 66; changes in Seigniorial Tenure Bill, 70; Bill for conversion of Tenure, 71; regulations for grants, Upper Canada, 76; system for granting, Lower Canada, 82; formation of land companies opposed, 83; to be sold, 85; regulations for granting, 95; system of granting in Lower Canada, 109; suggested abolition of office of Commissioner of Crown, 118; views of Dalhousie on land grants, 123.

Lands. *See also* Crown Lands, Clergy Reserves *and* Seigniories.

Lane, Lieut. Recommended as Town Major in Prince Edward Island, 8.

Languedoc, F. *re* Land held in Sherrington, 45.

Laprairie, L.C. Need of Custom House at, 20; port of entry, 34; loyal address from inhabitants of, 112.

Lartigue, Rt. Rev. J. J. *See* Bishop of Telmesse.

La Salle, L.C. Remarks *re* Censitaire of, 28; *re* land grants, 30; report of Council on censitaires, 97.

La Salle Grant. Dalhousie's views on, 31.

Law Officers. *re* Elections and the Executive Council, 142.

Lawrence, Sir Thomas. Painting portrait of the King, 72.

Lazare, Indian Chief. Complains of selling liquor to the Indians, 103.

Le Blanc, Pierre. Foreman, Grand Jury General Sessions, 62.

Le Breton, Capt. John. Purchase of lot at Richmond Landing, 19, 24, 105; purchase of land by, 22; Memorial of, 134, 136, 138.

Le Clair, Francis. Affidavit *re* conduct of Father Vallé, 115.

Lee, Rev. Dr. John, of Edinburgh. *re* Condition of Presbyterian Clergy and people, 97.

Legislative Councils. *See* Council, Legislative.

Leith, Rev. Harry. Assistance for, requested, 75.

Leprohon, P. Views on Commissioners of Transports, 143.

Lewis, T. Frankland. Rate of exchange on silver money, 103; sums from Jesuit Estates improperly paid into Military Chest, 104.

Libel Suits. Indictment of Waller and Duvernay, 113, 114; Murray requires explanation of prosecutions for, 121; Attorney General's report, 125, 127.

Libly, Capt. R. N., H.M.S. *Neimen*. Introduced to Dalhousie, 35.

"Libra." Observations on the new coinage, 143.

Lieutenant Governors. Revision of Royal Instructions to, 36.

Limerick, Ireland. Arrival of emigrants from, 50.

Lincoln, Enoch., Gov. of Maine. Enquiring for John Baker, 104; solicits friendly reception for agent in disputed territory, 105.

Lindsay, Wm. D., Comptroller of Customs. Governor's share from seizures at St. Johns, Lower Canada, 41.

Lindsay, Lieut. Wm. Journal of Siege of Quebec, 1775-76, 94.

Little, Otis. Dalhousie's notes on pamphlet by, 7.

Liquor. New mode for licences proposed, 63.

Liverpool, Lord. State of the Nation, 29; speech on the Catholic question, 72.

Livingston, Mr., Indian Dept. Pension for widow, 112.

Londonderry, Lord. Death of, 34.

Long Sault Islands. Importance of, 35; map of, in possession of Hale, 57.

Longueuil, Seigniory of. *re* boundaries of, 99,101, 104; Military Post at Longueuil to be abandoned, 86.

Longueuil, Baroness de. Memorial of, 99, 100, 114; encroachments on land at St. Johns, 102; conditional title to land claimed by, 108.

Loring, Major Robert R. Visit to Scotland, 104.

Louisburg. Anecdote of Wolfe's army at, 143.

Louisiana. Pamphlet by Talleyrand, 4.

Lowe, Joseph. Dalhousie's notes on book by, 67.

Lower Canada. *See* Canada, Lower.

Lumley, Sir Wm. Interference by, in Bermuda, 20.

Lushington, S. R. Purchase of land for defences of Quebec, 27.

Lynn, Major F Board of Inquiry on Barrack Department, Halifax, 22; conduct of, Barrack Department, Halifax, 23.

Mabey, Paul. Imprisoned for contempt, 33.

McCallum, James. *re* Lands held in Sherrington, 45.

McCord, Mr. Unfit for position of Chief Magistrate, 46.

McCulloch, Dr. Effect of union of Dalhousie and King's on other colleges, 58.

MacDonald, Angus. Power of Attorney to, 127.

McDonald, Donald. Imprisoned for contempt, 53.

Macdonald, John. Reports on 26th Regiment, 130.

McDonald, William. Land surveyor, 46.

McDonald & Campbell, Messrs. Agents for 26th Regiment, 87.

Macdonnell, Rt. Rev. A. *re* Salaries of school masters brought to Glengarry by, 20; introduced on visit to England, 45; Upper Canada made a separate Bishopric, 81; transmits note to Colonial Secretary, 122; recommendation of, 125.

"Macdonell's Ruffians." Attacks on J. Halkett, 26.

Macfarlane, Alex. To collect Canadian plants for botanical garden, 33; has removed plants from St. Helen's Island to Sorel, 91.

McGillivray, Simon. Applies for sum due Hudson Bay Company, 75.

McGregor, Donald. Asks about suitable place for Scotch settlement, 87.

McGregor, Sir James. *re* Disabilities of Grassett, 118.

McGregor, John. Imprisoned for contempt, 53.

MacGregor, Lieut.-Col. Mathew. Personal letter to Dalhousie, 100, 113.

McGregor, Patrick. Compensation refused 97.

McGregor, Lt.-Col. T. Personal matters, 102, 104.

McIntosh, James. Nominated as Provincial Agent, 69.

McKay, John. Inventor of machine for removing tree stumps, 86.

McKechney, John. Inventor of firelock, 84.

Mackenzie, Henry. Certificate of character, 35; recommends Daniel Chisholm, 74; contradicted Viger, 100; condemns newspapers and the Papineau faction, 112.

McKenzie, John. Article on Dr. Strachan by 105.

Mackenzie, Hon. Roderick. Recommends David Chisholm, 74; *re* appointment of Coadjutor and Archbishop of Canada,

93; conduct of members of Assembly, 108; attitude of Catholic Clergy, 112.

Maclauchlan, James A. Progress in building road, Fredericton to Quebec, 88.

McLean, George. Deputy Asst. Commissary General, 9; recommended, 12.

McNabb, A. Wishes to present sword to the King, 37, 39.

Macrae, Wm. *re* Governor's share from seizures at St. Johns, 41.

MacTaggart, T., Clerk of Works, Rideau Canal. Should be succeeded by Baird, 121.

Magdalene Islands. Application for position of magistrate in, 97; difficulty in governing, 127.

Mail Service. *See* Post Office.

Maine, State of. Threatening attitude of, 109; resolutions *re* boundary, 115.

Maitland, Sir Peregrine. To assume command of the troops in Canada, 9; warrant to act as governor, 10; will visit Quebec if necessary, 10; in poor health, 11; to assume temporary administration of Lower Canada, 12; implied censure of, 18; constitutional questions in Upper Canada, 18; *re* petitions from people of Upper Canada, 20; *re* complaint of, 24; warrant issued in favour of, 31; undecided on accepting government of New Brunswick, 36; criticism of Assembly, 38; to investigate miscarriage of letters, 46; relations with Dalhousie, 58; expected May 27th, 1825, 72; speech closing the session in Upper Canada, 79; protests against Canada Committee report, 124, 126; opinion of Couper, 130.

Manchester, Duke of, Governor of Jamaica, 109.

Mann, General Gother. Information for, 88; *re* construction of canals, 136.

Manners, George. Forwards letters and papers, 132.

Manners, Col. Russell. Trouble with Notary Public Dawe, 11.

March Township, U.C. Appointment of Justice of the Peace for, 18.

Marchand, Major. To command 2nd Battalion, Kent Militia, 106.

Mareuil, Baron de. To visit Sorel, 96; delivered Dalhousie's letter to the Dauphin, 103.

Marlowe, W. B., Lieut. R. E. To carry on surveys, 86.

Marmora Iron Works. In County of Hastings, 106; notes on, 143.

Marshall, Lieut.-Col. W. Recommended for appointment, 10; to return to England, 41; attends discussions on emigration, 91; aid to emigration recommended, 93; *re* P. Robinson's settlers, 116, 118; regrets Dalhousie's departure, 119; interest in library in Dalhousie Township, 121, 123.

Martigny, Lt. Colonel Jacques de. Report of meeting at Vèrcheres, 113.

"Martin." *re* Financial difficulties in Lower Canada, 66, 67; article on the Colonial Executive by, 67.

Martin, Dr. Recommended, 69.

Mason, John, Asst. Commissary General. Appointment recommended, 54.

Masons. Address to Dalhousie from Provincial Lodge and reply, 119, 143.

Mathews, John, Capt. R.A., Conduct of, at York, Upper Canada, 82, 83.

Matthieu, Ferdinand. Withdraws his signature to a request *re* militia, 112.

Matthieu, Michel. Withdraws his signature to a request *re* militia, 112.

Maule, Ensign. Refund of pay, 62.

Maule, Lieut.-Col. John. Appointed to 26th Regiment, 10.

Melville, Lord. Sympathy for Dalhousie, 118; opinion on the regency, 143.

Memoirs of the Board of Agriculture of the State of New York. By G. W. Featherstonhaugh, 22.

Menai, H.M.S. Good effect from presence of, 63.

Mercury. The. *See* newspapers.

Metapedia Lake. Practicability of road to, 95.

Michigan, State of. Note on resources of, 57.

Midland District. Waste land in, 29.

Miguel, Don. Account of review of Horse Guards, 127.

Military. Reductions in establishments, 4, 39; irregularity in returns, 13; deserters enter United States, 18; *re* cost of commissions and pay, 25; good conduct medal proposed, 32; estimates for 1823, 38; *re* local resources, 41; distribution return for Royal Artillery, 43; desertions 1814-1823, 56; resources, 1824, 61; *re* infantry establishments, 70; purchase of horses for Royal Artillery recommended, 83; clothing warrant for infantry, 96; *re* horses for artillery, 100; state of field brigades at Quebec, 100; prosecutions for aiding deserters, 103; equipment for troops, 113; standard for Quebec Yeomanry, 113; movements of regiments, 113; dismissal of four militia officers, 115, 121, 124, 127; comment on Hume's observations on force in Canada, 115; affairs of the 26th Regiment, 115, 116, 121, 123, 127, 128, 130, 132, 134, 137, 138; need for hospital accommodation, 117; commissions should be given to French-speaking Canadians, 117; recommendation *re* commissaries of transport, 118, 143; general instructions *re* inspection, 118; question of lodging allowances, 119; Burton may be Commander-in-Chief, 121; return of artillery, Montreal District, 123; Dalhousie's farewell to forces, 123; review of Horse Guards, 127; failure of Militia Bills, 129; description of a rope bridge, 130; Dalhousie's views on staff appointments, 131; need for new militia act, 131; proposed reduction of two

battalions of native invalids, 131; comment on Militia Act, 132; minute describing military board at Calcutta, 133; field instructions, 142; prayer on consecration of colours of 68th Regiment, 143; summary of a manuscript on war, 143; return of men of Fencible regiments who have reserved their discharge, 143; proposed establishment of a department for settling the military in Canada, 143; proposal to form Pioneer Light Infantry or Riflemen, 144.

Military Chest. Advances from, on account of Civil Government, 31, 35; deficiency in, 32; sums from Jesuit Estates improperly paid into, 104; repayment to Jesuit Estates from, 105; *See also* Public Finance.

Military Secretary. Returns, 1824, by, 67; violence used in office of, 143; notes on appointment of an assistant, 143.

Military Settlements, U.C. *See* Settlements, U.C.

Militia, L.C., 16; *re* formation of, 17, 67; status of, 55; arms, etc., required for Montreal and Quebec, 55; issue of arms, Montreal District, 69; encouragement to, 69; return of colours, War of 1812, 96; suitable times for the Assembly of, 97; Dalhousie pleased with, 99; *re* payments from fines imposed under authority of, 101; Father Vallé dissuades men from turning out with, 105; general order cancelling commission of officers, 108; laws of Lower Canada, 109; failure of Assembly to pass militia law, 109; legal status of, 111, 112; regular inspection of, 112.

Militia, N.S. Arrangements *re*, 15, 21; pay for Inspectors of, 20.

Militia, U.C. De Lery to command Kent militia, 115; encouraged, 16; arms for Carleton militia, 30.

Millar, James. Proposes to establish school at Montreal, 13.

Mills, Rev. J. Langley. Fees paid by school masters, 19; salary for, 113, 125; *re* hospital chapel, Quebec, 117; prayer on consecration of colours of 68th Regiment, 143.

Milne, Sir David. Arrival of, at Halifax, 4.

Milnes, Sir R. S. His lands for sale in Lower Canada, 16.

Minden. Allied army at battle of, 2.

Minette & Johnston, Messrs. Report on Baie Verte Canal, 48.

Mingan, L. C. Feldspar procured at, 64.

Miramichi, N.B. Fire at, 75, 78; aid to sufferers by fire at, 76, 79, 84; road to Restigouche from, 100.

Mondelet, Jean Marie. Unfit for position of chief magistrate, 46.

Monk, James. Attorney General, 12, 99; pension granted to, 41; additional pension refused, 59, 83.

Monk, Prof., Trinity College, Cambridge. *re* Appointment of, as principal of Dalhousie College, 24, 25.

Montcalm, Louis Joseph, Marquis de. Public subscription for memorial to, 101; design for monument to, 106; foundation laid for monument to, 107.

Montenach, Mr. Grant to, at Upton, 45.

Montgomery, General Richard. 81.

Montigny, Girouard and Associates. *re* Letter to Col. Dumont, 112.

Montizambert, Lewis. Appointed Acting Provincial Secretary, 30; appointed to issue letters patent for land, 112; recommendation that he be restored to office, 125; memo. on treatment of, 130.

Montreal, P.Q. Militia called out, 2; proposal for disposing of government ground, 18; Government House uninhabitable, 18; centre of mischief, 26; *re* land for Irish settlement at, 35; *re* children's school in, 38; suggested as capital, 40; *re* disturbances in, 46; *re* position of chief magistrate, 46; address to Dalhousie, 60, 75, 103; *re* aid to congregation in, 68; *re* survey of the mountain, 86; memo. on petition of church wardens of Notre Dame, 86; scarcity of funds, 89; state of court house and gaol, 92; report on Jesuit Estates at, 97; loss of the Jesuit College, 101; conduct of magistrates, 101; *re* action against magistrates in, 101; public meeting condemns Assembly, 110; politics in, 111; petition of electors against Dalhousie, 112, 115, 144; Committee of Trade *re* potash, 116; report of General Hospital, 116; discussion as to Seigniory of, 116, 117, 120, 122, 126, 142; recommendation *re* continuance of commissaries of transport at, 118, 143; address of Natural History Society to Dalhousie, and reply, 119; address from Masons, 119, 143; celebrates Waterloo, 120; Kempt to visit, 129; *Montreal Gazette* comments on incorporation of, 133; merchants praise Col. By, 136; west ward election and riot, 137, 138; insignia for St. Andrew's Society, 138; Ecclesiastical Government of, 139, 144; suggested route to Saratoga, 143.

Montreal Gazette. *See* newspapers.

Montreal Herald. *See* newspapers.

Montrésor, Capt. John. Suggested route to Saratoga, 143.

Monviel, P. Vassal de. Return of colours of the embodied militia, 1812, 82, 96; Marchand's thanks to, 106; thanked by Major David, 107.

Moodie & Co. Contract with, 4.

Moore, P. *re* Purchase of horses, 20.

Moore, William. Pay as Barrack Master at Lachine, 111.

Moose Island, N.B. Question of Town Major of, 4, 5; restored to United States, 5.

Morris, J. S. *re* Appointment of, as Surveyor General of Nova Scotia, 137.

Morris, Wm. Contradicts Dr. Strachan, 103; reply to Dr. Strachan, 104.

Mortimer, Mr., of Pictou Mines, N.S. Claim by heirs of late, 16.

Mount Tsounonthouan, P.Q. Description of, 86.

Mountain, Bishop J. Promised money from Jesuit Estates to build chapel, 82.

Mure, Major Adam, 41st Regt. Recommended for appointment at the Rideau Canal, 104.

Murray, Sir George. Suspension of Daly, 120; Kempt's opinion of, 121; suggests that Dalhousie come to London, 124; views on Lower Canada, 125; Cochran's opinion of, 132.

Murray, John. Toast to Dalhousie, 132.

Naval Establishment. Great Lakes, 8, 10, 18.

Naval Force, American. On the Great Lakes, 9.

Navigation Laws. Waters in hands of Americans contrary to, 23.

Navigation, Steam. Report on the improvement of, 87.

Navy Island. Importance of, 35.

Neilson, John. *re* Editorship of *Quebec Gazette,* 30; prepared to accept editorship of *Quebec Gazette,* 31; approved as editor of *Quebec Gazette,* 32; absence of, 40; given too much credit, 41; volunteered to present petition against Union, 46; not qualified as King's Printer, 51; *re* profits of *Quebec Gazette,* 51; Government sanction for publication of *Quebec Mercury,* 53; sentiments on Union misrepresented by, 54; exposure of, 91; delays presentation of petition *re* dismissals, 124; demand that he retract his evidence *re* Lachine Canal, 127; money due to, for printing, 138.

Nelson, Nathaniel. Surrender of, 112.

Nepean Township, U.C. Referred to, 16.

New Brunswick. *re* Reserves in, 15; communication with Gaspé, 23; *re* appointment of acting Lieutenant Governor, 44, 45; revenue and shipping of, 54; importance of roads, 62; speech on opening of session, 68; appointment of Deputy Asst. Quarter-Master General recommended, 75; union with N.S. and P.E.I. suggested, 77; dependent on United States breadstuffs, 90; Gaspé should be annexed to, 128, 137-138; appeal on condition of, addressed to Huskisson, 144; *See also* Boundary.

New Carlisle, L.C. Establishment of Military Post, 33; plan of buildings at, 143.

Newfoundland. Distress in, relieved, 4; importance of, in control of St. Lawrence, 37; education in, 69; *re* Commission for the Governor, 70.

Newspapers. Article on British politics, 132; memo. on articles *re* boundary dispute, 142; comment on ignorance of Canada shown by British, 143.

The Acadian. Criticism of Papineau, 142.

The Albion. Cuttings from, 35; political situation in L. C., 91; comment on boundary, 120; on battle of Salamanca, 120; on Waterloo celebration at Montreal, 120; troubles in Canada, 142.

The British Colonist. Libel action against J. Fletcher, 102; libel suit against, 104.

Canadian Courant. Article on Custom House at Coteau du Lac, 50.

Canadian Spectator. Censure of, 80; remarks on Dalhousie's prorogation speech, 92; criticism of policy, 94; libellous articles, 106; condemned, 112; criticism of assertions in, 142.

Colonial Advocate. Quotes despatches on the Councils, 130.

The Gore Gazette. Reply to Dr. Strachan, 103.

John Bull. Comment on Canadian affairs, 134.

Kingston Chronicle. The constitutional question, 94, 139.

La Minerve. Intentions of, refuted, 109; condemned, 112.

The Lower Canada Watchman. A copy of, 139.

Miramichi Gleaner. Resolution *re* annexation of Gaspé, 137-8.

The Montreal Gazette. Criticism of *Canadian Spectator,* 94; *re* radical address against Dalhousie, 113; militia dismissals, 115; presentment of Grand Jury and Hume's observations on military forces in Canada, 115; report on dinner to Dalhousie, 119; comment on political events, 133; West Ward election and riot, 137; Registry Offices, 141; comment on ignorance of Canada shown by British newspapers, 143.

Montreal Herald. Condemned, 112; seigniory of Montreal, 122-3; militia dismissals, 126; open letter on Rideau Canal, 137; to issue prospectus of politics, 142.

New York Evening Post. Article on a road to Canada, 142.

North American Review. Article on land granting and feudal tenure, 122.

The Nova Scotian. Article on Quit Rents, 95; "Scaevola," on disputes in Canada, 96.

The Quebec Gazette. Dalhousie cannot interfere in management of, 30; conduct of editors, 30; *re* editorship of, 31; *re* profits of, 52; legality of change of name questioned, 52; *re* memorial on printing of, 85; of financial difficulties, 90; political situation in L. C., 91; *re* issue between the Government and Assembly, 93; criticism of policy of, 94; extract from, *re* Grand Jury, 115; *re* seigniory of Montreal, 142; criticism of Assembly in, 142; on Papineau's manifesto, 142.

Quebec Mercury. Government sanction necessary before publication of, 53; on closing of parliament, 70; financial difficulties of L. C., 80; expresses disgust with *Quebec Gazette,* 94; policy of, 124; militia dismissals, 126; Canadian affairs, 126; dismissal of Stuart, 133; letter of *An Elector,* 142; *re* resolutions of Assembly, 142; justification of award of Barnhart's Island, 142.

The Quebec Star. Letter on Eastern Townships, 121.

The Star and Commercial Advertiser. Militia Laws of L. C., 111; *re* boundary, 115; anecdote *re* Wolfe's army, 117.

The Times. Comment on seigniorial system, 116.
Upper Canada Herald. Reply to Dr. Strachan, 103.
Westminster Review. Canada and England, 100.
Newton, John. Testimonial of, 26; requests employment, 34.
New York. Extract from Smith's History of, 57.
New York Historical Society. Transactions of, 50.
New York State. Ordnance belonging to, 89.
Niagara Frontier. Species of wood on, 19; Engineer Dept. estimates for, 27; *re* defences at, 32.
Nicolet Seminary. Dalhousie invited to lay corner stone of, 95; exemption of students from Militia service, 97.
Noiseux, F. *re* Roman Catholic Church, 140.
North West Company. Efforts of Dalhousie to keep peace with H. B. Company, 21; union with H. B. Co., 23; attack of Halkett by "Macdonell's Ruffians," 26; purchases of store at Ste. Mary's from, recommended, 83.
Notaries, French. Dishonesty of, 91; influence in L. C., 111.
Nova Scotia. Report on land grants, 4; deficiency in Military establishments, 5; industry and kindness of people, 7; *re* pamphlet on state of, 7; Literary Institution in, proposed, 7; Legislative Council recommended, 8; present state of, 11; land grants, 1819, 11; separation from Prince Edward Island, 11; business in, 1816-1820, 12; general sketch of, 14; progress of settlement, 17; affairs in, 21, 59; political situation in, 22; *re* Acts passed, 22; results of session, 1821, 23; communication with Gaspé, 23; *re* copies of Provincial Laws, 23; provincial Acts allowed and disallowed, 25; *re* revenue, 27; *re* judges' salaries, 29; importance of, in control of St. Lawrence, 37; prosperity in, returning, 41, 56; agricultural progress, 53; importance of roads, 62; financial difficulties in, 70; grants to Duke of York in, 73; observations on revenue of, 76; union with N.B. and P.E.I. suggested, 77; *re* regulations for land grants in, 79; quit rents as source of revenue, 80, 127; *re* control over duties collected, 80; news of, 102; memo. additional regulations in, 108; desire to have Wallace appointed Treasurer, 138; memo. on early settlers, 143; proceedings upon Convention with the United States, 144.
Nova Scotia Agricultural Society. Monthly Meeting of, 55; affairs of, 59; anniversary meeting, 60.
"Nova Scotian, A." Criticism of Papineau, 142.
Nutting, J. W. *re* His position as prothonotary, 14.
Ogden, Charles R., Solicitor General. Warrant for salary of, 50; recommended for appointment as Solicitor General, 54; reasons for appointment, 57; additional pension refused, 59; *re* election of, 99.
Ogden, Mrs. Charles R. Pension for, not considered, 83.
Ogden, Capt. Isaac G. Grant of land recommended for, 72.
Oglander, Col. Henry. Reduction of regiment, 7; request for regimental clothing, 7; regimental changes, 26th Regt., 8; *re* the regimental fund, 22; appointments, etc., 26th Regt., 62; medals for service and good conduct for 26th Regt., 84; *re* bankruptcy of Gordon, agent, 85, 88; remarks on defaulters 26th Regt., 85; discipline in the 26th Regt., censure of, 89, 90; monthly return of 26th Regt., 97; affairs 26th Regt., 98; preparations for removal of 26th Regt. to England, 105; affairs of the 26th Regt., 115, 132-4.
Ogle, Rear Admiral Sir Charles. Dalhousie to co-operate with, 101.
Oldham, Jacob. Certificate of character, 35; fit person for position of Chief Magistrate at Montreal, 46, 47.
Osgoode, Rev. I. Dalhousie declines interview with, 85.
Ottawa, U. C. Settlement at, 15; construction of Interprovincial Bridge approved, 85.
Ottawa River. Settlement on, 16, 24, 88.
Owen, Thomas. Imprisoned for contempt, 53.
Paget, Sir Charles. Writes article on *Thoughts and Conditions of the Canadas*, 73.
Paisley, Scotland. Emigrants Society of, examined, 91.
Palmerston, Henry John, Viscount, Secretary of War. Accounts of 26th Regt. received, 107.
Panet, Mgr. Bernard Claude. Refuses to resign as Coadjutor of Canada, 93.
Papineau, Louis Joseph. To present petition against Union, 39, 46; *re* letter of, 39; spreads unfounded alarms, 40; given too much credit, 41; sentiments on Union misrepresented by, 54; favours Canada Trade Act, 58; *re* Uniacke voting for, 68; *re* estimates, 79; *re* letter from Burton to, 80; *re* refusal to accept him as Speaker, 81; *re* address of members to their constituents, 94; *re* letters of Haliburton to, 95; remarks on pamphlet by, 100; faction headed by, condemned, 100, 112; refused as Speaker, 107; leader of Assembly in dispute with governor, 107; elected Speaker, 126; said to be striving for seat in Executive Council, 128; to receive arrears of salary as Speaker, 129; supports payment of Cochran's salary, 129; rude to Aylmer, 138; *Quebec Gazette* on manifesto of, 142; criticism of, by *A Nova Scotian*, 142; comment on his rejection as Speaker, 142.
Paris, Treaty of, 1763. Rights and privileges of French Canadians, 112.

Parker, Capt. James. Encroachments by Longueuil family at St. Johns, 101.

Parker, William. Appointed member of S. P. C. K., 4.

Paspebiac, L. C. Failure of Dalhousie to visit, 50; Address of welcome to Dalhousie, 84.

Patton, Major Andrew. Personal letter to Dalhousie, 112, 137.

Pawquawkoman. Indian Chief. Address to Dalhousie from, 124.

Perceval, M. H. Precedence of Duties, Executive Council, 52.

Percival, Wm. Decrease in revenue, 1822, 37, 85; land grant to, refused, 37; unable to attend Court of Appeals, 51; *re* importations of rum, 123.

Perrault, Judge Olivier. Dalhousie desires to promote education, 34; *re* grant at Upton, 45; candidates for vacancy caused by death of, 92; successor to, 109.

Perth, U. C. Address to Dalhousie from, 16; settlement at, 16; no further settlers for, 29; supply of arms at, 29.

Philip River. Description of locality, 4.

"Philos." Articles on boundary question, 35.

Philott, Col. Henry. In command of Royal Artillery, 43; return of Ordnance, 61.

Pickmore, Thomas. Fire at St. John's, Nfld., 5.

Pictou, N.S. Conditions in, 4; need of road to Truro, 6; address to Lord Dalhousie, 12, 42; idea of University at, unwise, 26; rivalry between Windsor and, 27.

Pictou Academy. Halliburton and, 6; request for money, 20; grant to, 23; claims for support, 27; effect of Union of Dalhousie and King's on, 58; Kempt displeased with action of Legislature on Bill for, 58; rejection of Bill protested, 89.

Pictou Coal Mines. Claim against, 16; *re* funds of, 24; *re* money from, for Dalhousie College, 25; appropriation from revenue of, refused, 26; to be brought under one system, 26.

Pinhey, H. *re* Mr. LeBreton and Richmond Landing, 105.

Pitt, William. Remarks on Tolmin's Life of, 27.

"Plain John." Condemns the Assembly, 107.

"Plain Truth Teller." Names authors of letters to Col. Dumont, 112.

Plamondon, M. Behaviour of, 92.

Plessis, J. O. Roman Catholic Bishop, Death of, 76; *re* appointment of successor to, 77.

Political Economy. Memo. on, 143.

Pollock, John. 70th Regt. Pardon of, for desertion, 106, 113.

Pooley, Lieut. H. Progress on Rideau Canal, 97; Franklin to lay the first stone of the locks at Bytown, 101.

Port Daniel River. Proposed settlement at, 41.

Post Office. Winter mails *via* New York, 4; payments to, for Military, 1818, 7; necessity for safe route for mails to Canada, 11; Way Bill, Halifax to Quebec, 11; route *via* N.B. preferred, 12, 27; delays in service, 12; opinion of Chief Justice on discussion, 20; arrangements for forwarding mails, 26; irregularity in arrival of Mail, Quebec, 28; mails delayed due to bad roads, 29; resignation of St. Denis, postmaster, 33; difficulties between Sorel and Chambly, 33; communication through N.B. poor, 36; miscarriage of letters, 46; *re* mail service Halifax to Quebec, 76, 105; *re* disposal of revenue, 85; notes on Halifax and St. John, 143.

Potash. Memorial *re*, 116.

Pothier, Toussaint. Recommended as Legislative Councillor, 62.

Pounden, Wm. Prisoner, 52; execution of, postponed, 55.

Powell, Major J. *re* Advances to, on account of settlers, 19.

Prerogative Court. Office of Clerk of, forms part of Civil Secretaryship, 30.

Presbyterian Church. *See* Church, Presbyterian.

Prescott, U. C. Irish settlers brought smallpox to, 73.

Prevost, Sir George. Safe route for mail to Canada, 11; effect of policy of, 12; injustice to memory of, 52.

Prevost, M. G. Injustice to memory of Sir George Prevost, 52.

Price, David. Asks to be retired, 19; pension to, 24.

Primrose, Hon. Frank. Dalhousie's welcome to, 36; views on affairs in Canada, 137.

Prince Edward Island. Reduction of Military force, 5; *re* separation from N.S. 11; friction between Lt. Gov. and inhabitants, 53; union with N.S. and N.B. suggested, 77; Chief Justice for, 125.

Prince of Orange, Brig. Arrival and departure of, 3.

Prisoners, Civil, *re* Conveyance of, to Bermuda, 96, 97.

Private Secretary. Provision made for, 30.

Protestant Clergy. Sums paid to, 141.

Provincial Agricultural Society, N.S. Opposition to, 30.

Provincial Secretary. Applicant for position of, 30; creation of position recommended, 82.

Public Finances. Disposal of, causes quarrel, 16; audit of accounts, 21; no funds available because of expiry of revenue laws, 29; suggestions for increasing revenue, 29; expenditure for 1821, 29; authority for advances to U. C., 31; *re* advances from the Military Chest, U. C., 31; *re* method of keeping public accounts, 31; *re* continuation of Revenue Bill, 32; advances from Military Chest on account of Civil Government approved, 35; expenditure 1819-1822, 37; estimates for 1823, 38, 43; Receiver General's affairs, 41; appropriations for 1822 more liberal, 42; expenses not covered by Bill of Indemnity, 42; deficiencies, 1819-1822, 42; public

accounts in confusion, 43; Caldwell's thanks for limited demands made on his office, 43; Dalhousie to discuss it in England, 43; *re* money not in Receiver General's Chest, 44; *re* Provincial Accounts, 44; deficiencies in the Provincial Revenue, 44; Dalhousie's review of, 46; report on Accounts of Receiver General, 47; committee on, 48; *re* discrepancies in Receiver General's Dept., 48, 49, 50, 52, 56; advance from Military Chest necessary, 49; *re* payments from Military Chest, 50; reductions in Dept. of Accounts proposed, 52; balance in Receiver General's Office, 53; *re* salary of the Receiver General, 53; money advanced for Civil Government, 55; memo. on revenue and expenditure, 1824, 58, 67; *re* payment for repairs Castle of St. Louis, 59; system of accounting, 60; *re* Provincial Accounts, 62; application of the revenue, 65; non-payment of salaries, 65; difficulties with Assembly, 66, 69, 71, 80, 100, 107; duties, etc. of the Board of Audit, 67; audit and inspection of public accounts, 67; accounts, 1825, 68; *re* disposal of Custom revenue, 68; *re* Revenue Act, 70; protest on supply Bill, 70; Governor's salary, expenses of Civil Govt. etc., 1825, 70; Canada not included in Repealing Act, 72; demand for permanent Civil List, 72; silver and copper money issued for army pay, 74; disapproval of Financial Bills, 74; audit of accounts, 75; *re* estimates, 79; *re* Supply Bill, 1825, 80; suggestions *re* permanent revenue, 80; balance in Military Chest, 82; *re* disposal of customs and post office revenue, 84; Revenue, L.C., 85; Civil List expenditure from Military Chest, Caldwell's bankruptcy, 86; Dalhousie's memo. on article on Supply Bill, 87; revenue and expenditure, L. C., 1826, 88; Dalhousie's speech proroguing Assembly, 91; Dalhousie's suggestions for paying salaries, etc., 94; Goderich requests statement of accounts, 99; *re* advances from Military Chest, 101, 102; *re* conditional surrender of the Crown Revenues to the Assembly, 103; "Scaevola's" letters on financial difficulties, L. C., 103; remarks on public accounts, 108; *re* application of the Casual and Territorial Revenue, 108; revenue for 1827-28, 122-3; should be permanently appropriated for Civil Government, 128; statement of correspondence *re* Supply Bill, 1825, 130; form of attestation of Commissary General's accounts, 143; report of a Select Committee on Chest of Receiver General, 144.

Public Health. Danger of disease from Irish immigrants, 33.

Pyke, George. Entitled to promotion, 17.

"Pyrades." Criticism of Assembly, 142.

Quarantine. Laws require revision, 63.

Quarter Master General's Dept. *re* Assumption of duties of, by Brigade Major, 4.

Quebec, L. C. Improvement of fortifications, 8; purchase of land for defence, 8, 25, 27, 36, 38, 40, 66, 68; description of land in, 17; Government House unsuitable, 18; the police of, 27; estimate of expense on citadel, 27; trade at, 1821, 29; actions of Catholic Bishop, 29; Catholic Bishop promoter of recent troubles, 29; Lord Bishop of, resigns from Council, 29; *re* purchase of land for defence, 32; military works at, 38; imports, 1822, 38; proper seat of Govt. in the event of Union, 54; *re* repairs to Castle of St. Louis, 59, 61; cost of collecting customs at, 69; proceedings of Committee of Merchants of, deposited with Quebec Literary and Hist. Society, 79, 81; remuneration for collection of customs at, 83; merchants dispute with Percival, 85; Ordnance stores at, 91; state of Field Brigades at, 100; *re* lease of ground belonging to Bishop's Palace, 100; repairs to road at citadel, 109; need for Ordnance hospital accommodation at, 117; recommendation *re* Commissary of Transport at, 118, 143; address to Dalhousie from Bible Society, 110; gives dinner to Dalhousie, 121; farewell address to Dalhousie from Magistrates of, 123; farewell address to Dalhousie from Committee of Trade, 123; to have steamer to Halifax, 131-32; memo. on lease of King's Wharf, 143; observations on petition of grievances from, 144.

Quebec Agricultural Society. Address to Dalhousie, 17.

Quebec, Anglican Bishop of. Asks protection and assistance for Presbyterian Church, 108; acknowledges Dalhousie's support, 120.

Quebec Gazette. See newspapers.

Quebec Literary & Hist. Society. Bylaws, 59; essay by Sewell, 61; farewell address to Dalhousie, 61, 123; address to the public, 67; seeks patronage of His Majesty, 72; given custody of proceedings of the Committee of Merchants, 79; transactions of, 130; Dalhousie addresses, 143.

Quebec Mercury. See newspapers.

Quebec, Roman Catholic Bishop of. Dalhousie refuses memorial from, 22; invites Dalhousie to lay corner stone of Nicolet Seminary, 95; expresses thanks to Dalhousie, 117; regrets Dalhousie's departure, 124, 129.

Quebec Savings Bank. Establishment of, 21, 33.

Queenston, U.C. Military Post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Quentin Durward. Memo. on, 48.

Quit Rents. Article on, 95, 127.

Rae, John. Recommend, 26.

Raisin River. Military Post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Ramsay, J. A. Gives political news, 116; 119; *re* petition from the townships, 117; on Daly's appointment, 119.

Ramsay, Lord. News of, son of Lord Dalhousie, 98; introduced to the Dauphin and to the Duc de Guiche, 115; illness of, 133.

Ramsay Township. Settlers, 1823, 118.

Randall, Robert, Purchase of Richmond Landing from, 24, 94.

Rayside, Capt. Commission for, 123.

Read, E. H. Recommended, 93.

Ready, Lieut.-Col. J. Offers to continue in office, 10; appointment to office as Civil Secretary, 11; re office of Private Secretary and Provincial Secretary, 28; willing to go to Gaspé, 34, 35; thought to desire Lieut. Governorship of Gaspé, 35; conduct of, 55.

Receiver General. *See* Public Finance.

Regency. Melville's opinion on the formation of, 143.

Regiment,—
- 7th Infantry Division. Returns, 2.
- 15th. Arrival of, 4; relieved by the 60th in Nova Scotia, 22; remarks on, 94.
- 22nd. *re* Order of Merit established, 84.
- 26th. Establishment of, 7; exchanges of recruiting for, 8; standing orders, 11; promotions in, 13; news of, 17; return to England, 22; caps for, 25; returning to Ireland, 35; clothing account, 43; appointments and promotions, 62; medals for service and good conduct, 84; defaulters, 85; *re* bankruptcy of Gordon, 85; *re* payment of accounts and Agent for, 87, 90, 93, 104; discipline in, 89, 90; accounts approved, 90; monthly return, 97; preparations for removal to England, 105; accounts received, 107.
- 37th. Moved from Quebec, 66.
- 60th. Mutiny of the 7th Battalion, 4; transfer of 7th Battalion to, 4, 5; reduced state of 3rd Battalion, 9; deserters, 20; recruiting completed, 22.
- 61st. Relieving the 15th in Nova Scotia, 22.
- 62nd. Arrival of, from Bermuda, 8.
- 66th. Remarks on, 94.
- 70th. Clothing shipped for, 72; Dalhousie's pardon of deserters not approved, 111.
- 71st. Moved to Quebec, 66.
- 104th. Disbanded officers and men of, 4.
- Royal York Rangers. Disbanded, 8.

Registry Office, L.C. Relating to, Bill, 8, 27, 55; *re* establishment of, 55; Bill fails to pass, 129; necessity of, 141-42.

Reid, James, Judge. To be Chief Justice of Montreal, 52, 54, 126; criticism of, 114.

Reid, Rev. James. Dalhousie's opinion on political events, 10.

Renfrewshire, Scotland. Aid for emigrants from, 93.

Restigouche, N.B. Settlement at, recommended, 88; road to Miramichi from, 100.

Richardson, Hon. J. Suggests one Chairman instead of two for Quarter Sessions, 46; *re* continuation of work on Lachine Canal, 49; protests Supply Bill, 70; writing as "Senex", 72; recommends David Chisholm, 74; *re* importation of wheat into England, 75; "The Holy Alliance" and, 77; *re* application of the Casual and Territorial Revenue, 108; *re* appointment of successor to Dalhousie, 113, 127; gives political news, 131; death of, 137.

Richardson, Sir John. Proceedings of the Mackenzie River Exploration Expedition, 88; arrival at Bytown, 101.

Richelieu River. No improvement in navigation of, 87.

Richmond, U.C. Settlement of, 16; field pieces have not arrived, 29; address of welcome to Lord Dalhousie, 84.

Richmond, Duke of. *re* Appointment, 5; appointed Governor, 6; Dalhousie criticizes appointment of, 6, 7; Sir James Cockburn's views on appointment of, 7; order of church service, 8; death of, 9; departure of his family, 9; cause of death, 10; Revenue Bill framed by, 18; letter *re* St. Helen's Island, 18; *re* office of Clerk of the Prerogative Court, 30; arrangement of offices found unsuitable, 31; *re* payment for lot purchased by, 36.

Richmond Landing, U.C. *re* Purchase of lot at, 16, 19, 24, 94, 134; store house at, 29; unreasonable price asked for land at, 55; *re* Mr. LeBreton and, 105.

Rideau Canal. *See* Canal, Rideau.

Rideau River. Settlements on, 16; purchase of land for depot at mouth of, 55, 60.

Riverin, Capt. Antoine. Censured, 117.

Roads. Report on Nova Scotia, 2; need of, from Pictou to Truro, N.S., 6; state of, between Saint John, N.B., and Fort Cumberland, 10; in Lower Canada, 12; in Gaspé, 63; from N.S. and N.B. to the St. Lawrence, 68; improvement of, to Windsor, N.S., 74; Fredericton, N.B., to Quebec, 88; practicability of road to Lake Metapedia, 95; importance of Temiscouata, 95; Miramichi to Restigouche, N.B., 100; upkeep of, *re* payment for, 102; memo. by Dalhousie on, 142; *New York Evening Post* on road to Canada, 142.

Roberts, Edward. Seeks land grant at Granby, 77.

Robertson, Alex. Recommended, 24, 73.

Robie, T.B. Proposes testimonial to Lord Dalhousie, 12; *re* discourtesy to Dalhousie, 13; Kempt advised to retain him as speaker, 14; attitude of, 20; observations on Act of 14th Geo. III, 95.

Robinson, Peter. Settlers brought by, 116.

Robitaille, Rev. Pierre. Requests loan, 98.

Rollings, Wm. Imprisoned for contempt, 53.

Roman Catholic Church. *See* Church, Catholic.

Romney, George. *re* Detention by customs of painting "Death of General Wolfe" by, 24.

Ross, Merchant of Quebec. Introduced by Lord Reay, 72.

Ross, David, K.C. Accepts office of Chief Magistrate, District of Montreal, 92; responsible for sale of some crown property, 125.

Rouen, Journal de. 2.

Rouse's Point, L.C. *re* American claim to, 62.

Routh, R.I., Commissary General. Asks for accounts etc., for canals at Cascades and Coteau du Lac, 96; *re* payment of accounts, 141.

Roux, Rev. J.H.A. Address of, calling out Montreal Militia, 2; letter of introduction to Bathurst, 82; requests permission to place priests from France in Seminary of Montreal, 86; *re* property of Seminary at Montreal, 105.

Royal Artillery. *See* Military.

Royal Engineers Department. Request payment for material furnished Civil Government, 47; establishment of, 51; travelling allowance to officers, 77.

Royal Institution for the Advancement of Learning. Inquiries *re,* 23; for R.C. Church, 40; salary for Secretary, 63; recommended for education of Roman Catholic youth, 65; proposed changes in, 96; memorandum by Dalhousie *re* proposed, 113; Bishop's memorial, 113; *re* salary of Dr. Mills, 113, 125.

Royal Institution of Learning. *See also* Education.

Rum. Importation of, 123.

Russell, George Frederick. Letter to, *re* trade of U.C., 74.

Russell, Lord. Remarks on "Memoirs of", 11.

Russell, Peter. Letter on manufactures and trade, U.C., 74.

Ryland, George H. Candidature for election, 35; *re* increase of salary for, 106.

Ryland, H.W. Catholic Bishop promoter of recent troubles, 29; deficiencies in Provincial Revenue, 44; apologizes to Dalhousie, 82; fees as Commissioner to the Jesuit Estates, 82; letter referred to Bathurst, 83; asks increase in salary for his son, 105; land granting system in L.C., 109; rights of Roman Catholic Church, 140.

Sabatiar, Mr. The Eastern and Southern States, 4.

Sable Island. Wreck of French frigate on, 31.

Saguenay, Brig. Hired for service to Gaspé, 80; terms for hire of, approved, 84; authority for cabin equipment, 97.

Saguenay River. *re* Money granted for exploration of, 102.

St. Andrew, Sons of. Dalhousie's aid to, 81.

St. Andrew's Church. Charter requested for, 129.

St. Andrew's Society. Insignia of, 138.

St. Anne, L.C. Indiscreet speech at, 130.

St. Athanese, L.C. Address from, 124.

St. Denis, L.C. Resignation of Postmaster, 33.

St. Denys, A. de Juchereau. *re Revolutions of Constantinople in 1807-1808,* 20.

St. Francis River. Address from Townships on, 101.

St. Helen's Island. Letter *re,* 18; Engineer Dept. estimates, 27; plans for Botanical Garden, 33, 81, 89; military works at, 38; plants moved from, to Sorel, 91; sanction of expenditure for garden, 106.

St. Hyacinthe Seminary. Students of, exempt from military service, 97.

St. John, Frederick. Capt. 52nd Regt. Introduced, 52.

Saint John, N.B. Grant of Barrack Ground at, 3; new storehouse at, 6; road between, and Fort Cumberland, 10.

St. John's, Newfoundland. Fire at, 5; Governor's share from seizures at, 41.

St. Johns, L.C. Agreement for Customs Officer at, 32; encroachments by the Longueuil family, 101, 102; notes on post office at, 143.

St. Lawrence, Gulf of. American rights in, not disputed, 8.

St. Lawrence River. Navigation of, 42; survey of, by James George, 74.

St. Luc, L.C. Loyal address from inhabitants of, 112.

St. Mary's. Farewell address to Dalhousie, 13.

St. Maurice River. *re* Money granted for exploration of, 102.

St. Phillip. Correspondence between the Curé and Bishop, 97.

St. Réal. *See* Vallières de St. Réal.

St. Regis. Indian disturbances at, 115.

St. Regis Reserve. *See* Indians.

St. Sulpice, Seminary of. Fear of seizure of property of, at Montreal influenced electors, 12; address to Dalhousie, 60; enquiries into estate, 73; *re* estates claimed by the order of, 83, 85; priests of the House of, 86; *re* property of, 93; seigniorial rights and property of, 105; Dalhousie praises, 123; views of Ryland *re* estates, 140.

Salamanca, Battle of. Celebration, 120.

Salt. Proposed duty on, 29.

Salton, Lord Alexander. Pamphlet, 7.

Salton, Gilbert. Discontent in Bermuda, 18; Bermuda Island affairs, 91; introduces Mr. Tucker, 95.

Saratoga. Suggested route from Montreal to, 143.

Sault Sainte Marie, U.C. Important to maintain Post at, 38, 75; purchase of Hudson Bay Co. buildings at, 45, 46, 60; purchase of N. W. Co. store at, recommended, 83.

Sax, Wm. Recommended as Road Surveyor, 101.

"Scaevola." Disputes in Canada, 96; financial difficulties in L.C., 103, 110.

Schofield, Francis. Magistrate. Behaviour of Capt. Mathews at York, 83.

Scotland. Radicals in, 12; aid to emigration *re* distress in, 93.

Scott, Mr. Petition for mill site, 69.

Scott, William, 70th Regt. Pardon of, for desertion, 106, 113.

Scribbler, The. Condemnation of a paper called, 40.

"Scrutator." Views *re* Montreal seigniory, 122.

Séguier, Baron. Introduces son of the Marquis de Lillers, 92.

Selkirk, Lord. Actions at Red River, 3.

Seigniorial System. Changes in tenure, 79, 83; comment of *The Times* on, 116; article on feudal tenure, 122.

Seigniorial Tenure Bill. For conversion of tenure, 69, 70.

"Senex." Political situation and financial difficulties, 71; observations of, 72; supposed to be John Richardson, 72; address to constituents—by leaders of Assembly, 110.

Settlements, Military, U.C. Lanark and lower Ottawa districts, 24, 33; no further settlers for U.C., 29; objects of, accomplished, 29; *re* continuance of gratuity to discharged soldiers, 30; patents issued for, 53.

Sewell, Rev. E. W. Salary of, 113.

Sewell, Jonathan. Chief Justice. Health of, 15; memoir, 20; *re* his appointment as Attorney General, 35; *re* appointment of his son as Sheriff, 37, 45; insertion of Articles in Union Bill *re* R.C. religion, 39; *re* deficiency in accounts of Receiver General, 48; opinion on jurisdiction of Vice-Admiralty Court, 55; recommends establishment of Chamber of Commerce, 56; granting of opinions is discretionary, 57; *re* writs of election, 60; requests appointment of his son as Provincial Secretary, 61; introduced to Horton, 84; *re* censure of Burton and disposal of Custom Revenue, 84; discussion with Bathurst on Canadian affairs, 85; opinion on the Receiver General's case, 85; Civil List, refusal of Assembly to vote supply, and Caldwell's bankruptcy, 86; interview with Horton on Appropriation Bill, 88; suggests delay for interview with Bathurst, 93; *Canadian Spectator re,* 108; requests Dalhousie to attend farewell dinner to be given by Quebec Society, 121.

Sewell, Stephen. Reasons for conferring Commission of K.C. on, 99.

Sewell, William S. Asks balance of his father's salary, 97.

Shaw, Angus. *re* Lord Selkirk's actions at Red River, 3.

Shaw, Mr. Unfit for position of Chief Magistrate, Montreal, 46.

Sherbrooke, Sir J. C. *re* Successor, 5, 6; has resigned, 5; illness of, 6; returning to England, 7; effect of policy of, 12.

Sheriffs. Memorandum on, 143.

Sheriff, Charles. Licences to cut timber on Crown Lands will restrict trade, 90.

Sheriff, Robert. Gives opinion *re* timber trade, 125.

Sherrington, L. C. Remarks on Censitaire of, 28; *re* land grants at, 30; Mr. Baby's petition for lands in, 45; compensation for revoking letters patent for land in, 45; *re* surrender of Clergy Reserves, 69.

Shirreff, Charles. Land granted in Fitzroy, 42.

Shorecliffe. State of Barracks at, 1.

Simonds, Charles. *re* Baie Verte Canal, 48.

Simpson, John. Writes article on the Administration of Justice, 27; appointed Collector of Customs at Coteau du Lac, 33, 34; *re* proceedings in Assembly, 70; address to the electors of York Co., 101; reply to Catholic Clergy, York Co., 104.

Sinnot, Mr. Memorial of, 3.

Sisson, F. Pay of Barrack Master at Three Rivers, 111.

Sitwell, Capt. J. H. *re* Recruits for 26th Regt., 127.

Skinner, W. S. Seeks employment, 11.

Smallpox. Irish Settlers infected with, 73.

Smelt, Lieut.-Col. William. Royal York Rangers disbanded, 8.

Smillie, James. Requests recommendation, 94; has nearly completed work in hand, 143.

Smith, C. D. Friction in Prince Edward Island, 53.

Smith, Edward, Lieut. 70th Regt. Services of, 6, 7.

Smith, James. Acting Ordnance Surveyor. *re* Ordnance equipment, 113.

Smith, John. *re* Payment of accounts 26th Regt., 87.

Smith, Hon. William. Administrator of U.C., 12; speech of, 15; *re* union of U. and L.C., 30; to report on funds of Receiver General, 48; *re* appointment of Receiver General for the Colony of New York, 57; constitutional interests of Canada, 60; asks remuneration for his services, 81; remuneration refused, 81; requests return of two books, 116; letter on affairs in Canada, 137.

Smith, W. H. Survey of Stores and Ammunition, 90.

Smyth, General. *re* Leave of, 3.

Smyth, Sir James Carmichael. Value of West Indies and B.N.A. Provinces, 78; report considered inaccurate, 114; opinion *re* Lachine Canal, 136.

Society of Education of Poor. Recommended to Dalhousie, 3.

Society for the Propagation of Christian Knowledge. Recommended to Dalhousie. 3; policy of, 4.

Somerset, Lord Fitzroy. *re* Pardon to Pollock and Scott, 70th Regt., 113; reference *re* Ordnance hospital accommodation, 117.

Sorel, L.C Condition of, 16; house for Commander-in-Chief, at, 18, 19, 21, 22; postal difficulties, 33; withdrawal of Commissariat officer at, not advisable, 40; address

to Dalhousie from, 60; *re* charges for repair to Government House, 79, 85, 90; importance of military quarters at, 81, 92; Military Post at, 87; plants moved from St. Helen's Island to, 91; strategic importance of, 105; erection of house at, for Commander-in-Chief, disapproved, 112.

Sorel Seigneury. Sale of, recommended, 81.

Southwick, Solomon. Assistance to, 88.

Spain. U.S. Treaty with, 11; *re* politics of, 26; public affairs in, 32; summary of revolution in, 143.

Spottiswoode and Robinson, Messrs. *re* Gordon's bankruptcy, 119.

Star and Commercial Advertiser, The. See Newspapers.

Star and Sword. Incident of, 17.

Steamboat, Quebec to Halifax, 76, 131-2.

Stephens, Mr. Question of Seminary of Montreal referred to, 85.

Stewart, Prince Charles. *re* Presentation of sword of, to the King, 37, 39.

Stewart, Felix. Foreman of Jury, 63.

Stewart, Judge J. Conditions in Pictou district, 4; *re* land grants to Scotch settlers, 6; affairs in N.S., 21, 59; difficulties of, 28; conditions in N.S., 33, 34; *re* accounts, L.C., 62; requires explanation of sum for sale of Crown property, 125.

Stewart, John. Commissioner of Jesuit Estates. Report on Jesuit Estates at Three Rivers and Montreal, 97; makes report on Jesuit Estates, 126, 143; recommendation of, 126.

Stirling, J. Requests transfer, 97.

Stonard, Joseph. Policy of Society for the Propagation of Christian Knowledge *re* Indians, 4.

Strachan, Rev. Dr. J. Visit to the United States and Scotland, 57; state of religious sects, 95; replies to Ecclesiastical Chart of, 103; *re* ordination of, 104; "Vindex" on Ecclesiastical Chart of, 104; reply to statements of, 104; controversy aroused by Chart of, 104; reply to Chart and letters of, 104; newspaper clippings about, 105; Dalhousie's opinion of Ecclesiastical Chart of, 113; review of speech in Legislative Council by, 120; regrets Dalhousie did not revisit Upper Canada, 121.

Stuart, Andrew. *re* Appointment of Sheriff by the Chief Justice, 42; offers services *re* boundary, 118.

Stuart, James. To be Attorney General, 52, 54; elected for Sorel, 72; dismissal of, 133.

Subscriber, A. Letter *re* dismissal of four militia officers, 115; views of Montreal seigniory, 123.

Sullivan, L. *re* Bankruptcy of Gordon, 85; clothing warrant for the infantry, 96.

Sultwick, Solomon. Offers his services, 94.

Sundgate. Table of Returns, 2.

Superior, Lake. Plan of the country, 30.

Sydney, Cape Breton. Averse to annexation to N.S., 18.

Talleyrand, Prince de. *Louisiana,* a pamphlet by, 4.

Taschereau, Jean Thomas. Memo. on Gaspé, 19; report on Act *re* Inferior District of Gaspé, 21; memo. or report of, 23; *re* communication between Gaspé and the Maritimes, 23; swearing in of, 45; appointment as Commissary of Transports, 69; appointed Magistrate, 72; land available in Cranbourne, 76; to support Governor, 90.

Taylor, George. Reply to "Martin," 67.

Taylor, Sir Herbert. *re* Authority as Civil Governor of Bermuda, 15; cost of commissions and army pay, 25; *re* services and pay of Lt.-Col. Foster, 91; recommends E. H. Read, 93; military administration in England, 98; *re* Dalhousie's application for appointment to India, 103; public appointments in England, 112.

Taylor, James. On lease of King's Wharf, memo. 143.

Tea. Imports, 1810-1823, 56; arrangements with East India Company for admission of, 74.

Tea Trade Bill. Effects of, 61.

Telmesse, Bishop of. Rt. Rev. J. Lartigue. Claims Seminary estates as church property, 124; influence of, 124; correspondence of, 140-1.

Tetu, Felix. Lt.-Col. of Militia. Purchase of Land in Quebec, 34; not to be restored to command 2nd Battalion, Quebec, 110.

Thain, Thomas. Agent for Hudson Bay Company, 46.

Thomas, J. H. Candidate for office of Civil Secretary, 114.

Thomas, Capt. T. *re* Appointment of his son as Clerk of Ordnance, 92.

Thompson, David. Surveyor on Boundary Question, 27; report on Barnhart's Island, 44.

Thompson, J. G. Appointed Coroner, 72.

Thomson, James. Clerk of Works. Services of, 122.

Three Rivers. Free Catholic School at, 22; ownership of lots and vents, 44; difficulty in searching land titles at, 45; report on Jesuit Estates at, 79, 97; *re* post of Barrack Master at, 82; observations upon petition against Dalhousie from, 115, 144; Rev. R. C. Driscoll solicits appointment as rector, 115, 117; farewell address to Dalhousie, 123; recommendation for increase of salary of Chairman of Quarter Sessions at, 125; Valliere appointed judge, 130; memorial from, 141, 144.

Timber. Changes in duties, opposed, 15; duty on yellow pines reduced, 84; invention of machine for removing tree stumps, 86; *re* licences granted to cut, on Crown Lands, 87, 90; memorial *re* Baltic, 93; memo. on Report of Council on licences, 97; R. Sheriff gives opinion on, 125; memorial respecting Ottawa River, 135.

Times, The. See Newspapers.

Tolmin, ——. *Life of Mr. Pitt,* 27.

Torrens, H. *re* Infantry establishments, 70; *re* Order of Merit in 22nd Regt., 84; leave not approved, 108.

Trade. Extracts from a pamphlet by a British traveller, 1816, 4; seizure of tea, etc., 9; Canada, 1819, 11; action of Collector of Customs at Halifax upheld, 13; need of Custom House at Laprairie, 20; proposed duty on salt, 29; Quebec, 1821, 29; Quebec hopes for favourable understanding, 29; Bill beneficial to Colonies, 34; import duty favoured, 36; revenue from Trade Bills, 38; imports, Quebec, 1822, 38; act for regulation of, 42; illicit, with U.S., 55; observations of Judge Halliburton on, 67; cost of collecting customs at Quebec, 69; Canada not included in Repealing Act, 70, 71; relative position of the Colonies, 74; criticism of the Colonial Act, 78; remuneration for Collector of Customs, Quebec, 83; the Trade Acts and trade in wheat and flour, 89; *re* grain, with the West Indies, 93; memo. on Atkinson's paper on Free Trade, 94; *re* retention of Customs revenue to pay salaries, 98; *re* letter on Cantonese, 131; letter on points of dispute between U.S. and G.B., 142.

Translator. Office of French, 130.

Transportation. Water transport between Upper and Lower Canada, 23; boats necessary on the Great Lakes, 61.

Treaty. *See* Ghent, Treaty of, 26.

Tremblay, Lt.-Col. J. B. P. Censures Capt. Riverin, 117.

Trigge, T. *re* Hospital chapel at Quebec, 117.

Trinity House. Attorney General's report on salaries, 97; farewell address to Dalhousie, 123.

Tripp, Francis Upton. Capt. 26th Regt. Resignation of, 17.

Truro, N.S. Need of road to Pictou, 6; address to Dalhousie, 48.

Tucker, Thomas. Introduced to Dalhousie, 95.

Turgeon, Rev. Pierre Flavien. Coadjutor and Archbishop of Canada, 93.

Turkey Point. Military Post at, to be abandoned, 86.

Turquand, Peter. Resources of Commissary General's Dept., 53; requests appointment of Assistant Commissary General, 54; report on Commissariat Dept., 61; accounts, 1824, 67; account current, 1825, 68; going to England, 105.

Uniacke, Norman F. Attorney General. Letter from, 3; *re* removal of, from office, 35; *re* retirement of, 36; to be retained in office, 41; opinion on escheat of lands, Lower Canada, 41; revision of Royal Instructions, 51; to be made judge, 52; recommended for judgeship, 59; *re* his voting for Papineau, 68.

Uniacke, Richard J. Requires certificate of ownership with imported goods, 5; *re* Bill for union of Dalhousie and King's Colleges, 58.

Union of U. and L. Canada. 1822, 30, 32, 33, 34; Bathurst's letter on subject of, 32; prospect of, 32; feeling of the people towards, 35; failure of Union Bill, 36; Dalhousie's views on, 37, 38; local opinion on, 38; speaker to present petition against, 39; Dalhousie's suggestions for, 40; Roman Catholic Church and, 40; Dalhousie's review of activities against, 46; Dalhousie's remarks on, 54; Stuart to go to London on the question, 56; desirability of, 63; Hale expresses hope for, 63; proposed amendment to Bill, 64; essential to prosperity, 64; Union Bill dropped, 66; considered necessary, 79.

United States. Great Britain urged to offset growing power of, 5; rights in Gulf of St. Lawrence not disputed, 8; Treaty with Spain and trade with Great Britain, 11; naval force on the Great Lakes, 18, 19, 54, 79; navy, trade, etc., 54; annexation to, 138; letter on points of dispute with Great Britain, 142; justification of award of Barnhart's Island to, 142; Nova Scotia proceedings upon the convention with Great Britain, 144.

Upper Canada. *See* Canada, Upper, *also* Union of Upper and Lower Canada.

Upper Canada Herald. See newspapers.

Upton, L.C., *re* Grant to Mr. Montenach, 45.

"U.L.P." To *Montreal Herald re* registry offices, 141.

Vallé, Rev. Joseph. Dissuades militia from turning out, 105.

Vallières de St. Réal, Joseph R. Chosen speaker, 40; good judgment of, 43; made K.C., 60; *re* estimates, 79; behaviour of, 92; suitable person for Speaker, 107; impudence of, 109; uses disloyal language, 132; appointed Judge, Three Rivers, 130.

Van Cortland, Mr. *re* His qualifications to act as Inspector of Ordnance Accounts, 63.

Vanfelson, George. Opinion on escheat of lands, Lower Canada, 41; applies for position of Solicitor General, 45, 54; Ogden appointed Solicitor General instead of, 57; behaviour of, 92; impudence of, 109.

Vassal de Monviel, Colonel Francois. To proceed to St. Denis, 50; letter on Hart of Three Rivers published, 97; his letter given to Moses Hart, 98.

Vaughan, Mr. Policy of the Society for the Propagation of Christian Knowledge, 4.

Vaughan, Charles R. Introduces French Minister, 94.

Vavasour, Capt. Henry, R. E. *re* The case of, 62.

Veillette River. Importance of mill on, 44.

"Verax." Letters on New Brunswick by, 115.

Verchères, L. C. Meeting at, 113.

Vicars Apostolic. Rights *re* appointment of, 141.

Viger, Denis Benjamin. Spreads unfounded alarms, 40; assertions of, contradicted, 100.

Viger, Jacques. Indictment of, 105; wishes to show Dalhousie an art collection, 119.

Vigors, N. A., Zoological Society. Arrival of beavers and bear, 123.
"Vindex" *re* Strachan's Ecclesiastical Chart, 104; letter against Grand Jury, 115.
Virginia. Dalhousie's criticism on a journey from, to the Illinois, 6.
Vittoria. Newspaper account of scenes at, 114.
Vondenvelden, Mr. Of Three Rivers, 99.
Walker, John. Seeks employment, 37.
Wallace, Charles. *re* Proposed amalgamation of King's and Dalhousie Colleges, 137; desire to have him appointed treasurer, Nova Scotia, 138.
Wallace, Hon. Michael. *re* Reserves in New Brunswick, 15; building estimates for Dalhousie College, 18; advice to governor *re* Legislature of Lower Canada, 25; affairs of Dalhousie College, 25.
Wallace, Peter. *re* Garrison at Quebec, 83.
Waller, Jocelyn. Indictment of, for libel, 113, 124; delay in trial of, 114.
War of 1812. Memo. *re,* 15; claims for compensation, 19; payment of claims authorized, 26, 42; return of colours of the embodied militia, 96.
Waterloo, Battle of. Narrative of events, 2; celebration of, 120; note *re* extract from *Journal de Rouen,* 143.
Watson, Brook. Letter from Chief Justice Smith, 60.
Weld's Travels. Notes on, 1.
Welland Canal. *See* Canal, Welland.
Wellington, Duke of. Defences of Canada, 8; orders reduction of commissariat establishment, 34; congratulated by Dalhousie, 92; *re* pardon of deserters, 106; Dalhousie explains his position to, 114.
Wells, Colonel. Introduced to Dalhousie, 11.
West Indies. Land grants in, 17; affairs in, 61; value of, 78; commerce of, 93.
Westminster Review. *See* newspapers.
Wheat. Imports and exports of, 75; importation into England recommended, 75, 77; Trade Acts and trade in, 89.
Wheeler, Zalmon. *re* Baie Verte Canal, 48.
Whitcher, Charles. To assist judges, 34.
Whitehead, Thomas. Memorial *re* his pay as Barrack Master, 111.
Whitty, Major Edward. *re* Bankruptcy of Gordon, 85, 88, 92; justifies his conduct, 90; responsible for funds of 26th Regiment, 90.
Willan, Thomas William. Thanks Dalhousie for appointment, 108.
William Henry. *re* Pay for Superintendent of Invalid Asylum at, 33; farewell address to Dalhousie, 123.
Willington, Joanna Elizabeth. Asks Dalhousie's influence on behalf of Gray, 105.
Wills, Mr. Death of, foreman of labourers, 4.
Wilson, Alex. Death of, collector at Coteau du Lac, 33.
Wilson, Major General John. The police at Quebec, 27.
Wine. Small quantity being imported, 37.
Winniett, James. Applies for appointment as Inspecting Field Officer of Militia, 65.
Winter, J. Ferguson. *re* Settlement on Port Daniel River, 41; report on Gaspé, 75.
Wiswall, Judge. Agriculture of Nova Scotia, 7.
Wolfe, Major General James. Description of Battle of Culloden, 2; *re* detention of "Death of General Wolfe" by Customs, 24; picture of, is a copy, 43; public subscription for memorial to, 101; design for monument to, 106; foundation laid for monument to, 107; anecdotes of army of, 117, 143; erection of monument to, and Montcalm, 118, 123, 137, 138.
Wood, G. Commissary General. Maitland complains of conduct of, 10; estimates for 1820, 19; returns, Commissariat Establishment, 23; expenditure for 1821, 29; estimates for 1823, 38; reductions in Commissary Department, 40.
Wood, G. A. Indian quarrel at St. Regis, 98.
Wood, S. To return to Canada, 56.
Woodhouse, Hon. Phillip. Address from inhabitants of Halifax, 9; regret at reduction of Naval Establishments, Halifax, 9.
Woodstock. Notes on the novel, 88.
Woolford, I. E. Gratitude to Dalhousie, 121.
Wright, Lt.-Col., R. E. *re* Survey of ground in vicinity of Welland Canal, 86.
Wright, Philemon. Settlement of Hull, 15; *re* Richmond Settlement, 16; payment for survey of Hull Township, 65; horses purchased from, 105.
Yarmouth County, N.S. Forest fires in, 16.
Yellow Fever. Existence of, 26.
York, U.C. Notes on increase of buildings, etc., 143.
York, County of. Address to electors, 101; reply to threats of Catholic clergy of, 104.
York, H.R.H. the Duke of. Instructions *re* military forces in Canada, 10; resources available in case of war, 61; grants in N.S., 73; funeral of, 91; sorrow on death of, 93.
Young, Mr. Behaviour and treatment of the late, 7.
Young, G. R. Gratification at appreciation of literary work, 123.
Young, John. Removal from office regretted, 45; papers relating to, 50; agricultural progress, N.S., 53; *re* affairs of Agriculture Society in N.S., 59.
Young, Capt. Manford. Sends design for monument to Wolfe and Montcalm, 106.
Young, Thomas A. Decrease in revenue, 1822, 37; *re* trial of Judge Foucher, 69; complaint against, 108.
"Z." Exposes method of Papineau faction, 112.
Zoological Society. Arrival of bear and beavers for, 123.

DOMINION OF CANADA

REPORT

OF THE

PUBLIC ARCHIVES

FOR THE YEAR

1939

GUSTAVE LANCTOT
Keeper of Public Records

OTTAWA
J. O. PATENAUDE, I.S.O.
PRINTER TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
1940

Price, 50 cents

DOMINION OF CANADA

REPORT

OF THE

PUBLIC ARCHIVES

FOR THE YEAR

1939

GUSTAVE LANCTOT
Keeper of Public Records

OTTAWA
J. O. PATENAUDE, I.S.O.
PRINTER TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
1940

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
Letter of Transmittal	5
Report of the Keeper of Public Records	7
Reports of Divisions	13
List of Donations	26
Appendix I—	
Queen Elizabeth's gifts to the Public Archives:—	
Portrait of Wolfe by Benjamin West	34
Wolfe's last letter to his mother, September 9, 1759	36
Appendix II—	
Deed of reception and approval for the establishment of the Hotel Dieu of Quebec, September 15, 1639	41
Deed of reception and approval for the establishment of the convent of the Ursulines, Quebec, September 28, 1639	42
Deed of Sale by Cavelier de la Salle to the Seminary of Saint-Sulpice of his seigniory of Saint-Sulpice, later known as Lachine, January 9, 1669	44
Letter from Governor Cornwallis relating the first steps in the founding of Halifax, July 23, 1749	47
Letter from Governor Patterson describing conditions in Prince Edward Island, October 24, 1770	49
Letter from Governor Carleton announcing the choice and naming of a site as the capital of New Brunswick, April 25, 1785	52
General List of Partners, Clerks and Interpreters who winter in the North West Company's Service with the dates and nature of their respective Engagements, etc., etc. (1797)	53
Letter from Jules Quesnel to J. M. Lamothe describing the discovery of the Fraser River, New Caledonia, May 1, 1809	57
Appointment by the Hudson's Bay Company of the Governor General of Canada, Sir John Young, as Governor-in-Chief of Rupert's Land, April 9, 1870	58
Instrument of Acceptance of the surrender by the Hudson's Bay Company of certain lands, privileges and rights within the Territory of Rupert's Land, June 2, 1870	59

REPORT

OF THE PUBLIC ARCHIVES

FOR THE YEAR 1939

The visit to Canada of our Sovereigns, George VI and Elizabeth, made this year a memorable one; consequently it is proper to mention first that Her Majesty the Queen conferred a signal honour on the Archives by presenting to it two precious historical pieces. The first is the portrait of Wolfe as a young man, by the artist Benjamin West, famous chiefly for his painting *The Death of Wolfe.* The second is the last letter written by Wolfe to his mother, dated August 31, 1759, thirteen days before his death on the Plains of Abraham. The letter is extremely interesting because it reveals to us something of Wolfe and his psychological complex. One is first struck by the formal tone customary at that period: the son addressing his mother *Dear Madam*, and signing himself *Your obedient and affectionate son.* The letter also discloses in the son, the strategist who was able to judge with such precision both his own situation and the clever tactics of his adversary. Nothing is more modern, however, in that letter of 1759, than the sentence in which Wolfe counsels his mother not to "meddle with the Funds".

This is the first time in its history that the Public Archives can boast of a gift from Royalty. This distinction may perhaps be connected with the presence of the Dominion Archivist on the Royal Tour, as official historian—a fact which aroused in Their Majesties a keener interest in our history and the institution which preserves its materials.

It is not out of place to add here that the Archives has received from the Department of Transport the gold-plated telephone instrument used by the King and Queen in the Royal train, all the cars of which were connected by telephone.

Lastly, the King's visit suggested the idea of an exhibition of pictures, portraits, prints, and photographs which recalled the past visits of the Princes who later became William IV, Edward VII, George V, and Edward VIII. This exhibition continued throughout the year.

The Archives must express here its deepest regret at the passing, last July, of the Honourable Fernand Rinfret who was Secretary of State and in charge of this department from 1926 to 1930, and from 1935 until the time of his death. The Archives has lost in him not only their official chief, but also a true friend. He took a personal interest in the work of the department and staunchly upheld its policies. He gave it valuable and constant support, and took pride in helping to enrich the storehouse of Canada's history.

As regards the regular work of the department, the year 1939 was one of the most active. The volume of correspondence established a new record in the number of letters and requests for information received,

showing an increase of 30% over 1938 which had itself exceeded 1937, thus a total increase of 40% has been registered in the course of the last two years. All this reveals the interest of students and historians and the value they place on the Archives as a source of information.

As this year was the third centenary of the founding of the first hospital and the first girls' school in Canada, the department organized an exhibition of manuscripts, books, and prints concerning the Hôtel Dieu and the Ursulines of Quebec. A second exhibition of pamphlets, documents, and pictures was arranged by the Division of Technical Services to mark the centenary of the Durham Report, the first official recognition of the claims of Mackenzie and Papineau for responsible government.

Another exhibit of plans, drawings and prints to illustrate the evolution of the Canadian house was prepared by the Map Division when the Royal Architectural Institute of Canada met in February.

As can be seen by reading the reports of the divisions and the list of donations, the Archives has continued in the course of the year to receive and acquire many important items. It will not be without interest to note the most remarkable acquisitions: twenty-eight letters (1872–1887) of Sir John A. Macdonald to Dalton McCarthy; two projects of political reform (1834 and 1838) by Charles Laurier, ancestor of Sir Wilfrid Laurier; an unpublished confidential report of Commissioner W. B. Coltman on the troubles in the West in 1819; an important collection of papers—administration and correspondence—concerning the seigniories of Sorel, of Noyan, and of Sabrevoix; the register of letters of Attorney-General Jonathan Sewell, in 1804; and a document signed by the illustrious Captain Cook, who served in the fleet that brought Wolfe and his troops before Quebec.

In addition to the original items above noted, the following transcribed or photo copies are worthy of mention: *Journals* of David Thompson, 1789–1847; official documents relating to the French neutrals, that is, the Acadians, in Massachusetts, 1755–69; register of letters of R. J. Sanders, of Albany (1742–58), who carried on a fur-smuggling business with Montreal; book of hearings of the seigniorial jurisdiction of Boucherville, 1739–1747; the diary of William Falconer, of the Hudson's Bay Company, 1768–9, also his *Remarks on Hudson's Bay climate and natives.*

From London the Archives received numerous documents, among them were two collections which must be mentioned. The War Office contributed *Series 34*, volumes 43–46, (1756–1763), which contains the important correspondence of General Amherst with the following staff officers: Monckton, Lyman, Hopson, Forbes, Stanwix, Gage, and Wolfe. The Colonial Office sent us *Series 387*, volumes 1–11, (1830–1838), containing the papers of Lord Aylmer, Governor of Lower Canada. They are especially valuable because they include a number of private and confidential despatches which are not found among the official correspondence in *G Series*, at the Ottawa Archives.

From the National Archives of France have come, among others, *Series* V^6, cartons 41–69 (1627–28), which includes the decrees of the Privy Council concerning Poutrincourt, Loméron, de Lauson, Daniel, and other personages in early Canadian history; as well as *Series* Z^{1d} (volumes

6, 7 and 103), in which are found numerous judgments of the Admiralty of France relating to the trading companies of New France between 1600 and 1628. From the Department of Foreign Affairs we received the *Mémoires et Documents, France* series, which throws new light on the colonial commerce of France, especially from 1602 to 1768; and the *Mémoires et Documents, Angleterre* series containing many items relative to British projects in Canada. Students of economic history will find it profitable to consult the documents in the Archives of La Rochelle, *Etude Menon, Minutes Jupin*, 1620–1662, which are composed of contracts passed by Nicolas Denis, Aunay de Charnisay, Claude de Razilly, and Charles Daniel in connection with commerce in Acadia.

Besides several interesting atlases, the Map Division acquired in the course of the year more than three hundred maps. The list will be found in the report of the division. From among the most important we would single out, a map of the mouth of the Richelieu River, in 1695; a map of the Acadia of 1702; a map of the St. Lawrence River indicating the King's Posts, 1857; a map of Canada, from Sault Ste. Marie to the Saguenay, by David Taylor, in 1834; also a plan of Sorel in 1704 and a plan of Fort Niagara about 1726.

The Picture Division, which has just completed an indexed catalogue of the photographs of the Great War, probably augmented its collection more than any other division during last year. It was enriched by 9,229 new items, comprising paintings, water-colours, prints. The following ones must be observed: an album of water-colours by Mrs. John Graves Simcoe; 86 sketches of Quebec and the Thousand Islands (1827–1865) by Lieutenant Colonel William Denny; 33 water-colours of the Rocky Mountains, by F. G. Gale; an album of sketches of Quebec and vicinity, by E. R. Hale, 1870–1880; 40 water-colours of scenes in Quebec, by Lieutenant Colonel Percy, about 1840.

Our youngest division, that of Technical Auxiliary Services, is expanding principally because of its system of collaboration and exchange with the services of the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation and the Motion Picture Bureau. This year a certain number of phonograph records were received as well as several films. An initial purchase has just been concluded which will assure delivery of several hundred documentary films. In addition, the division is now registering more than a hundred records which will enrich its collection considerably.

Pursuing its work of reorganization, the department this year finished the calendar of the State Papers of Lower Canada and those of Upper Canada which had awaited completion since 1904. Likewise, the calendar of the Selkirk Papers has been completed, and the typewritten text is now available to research students. The calendars of the State Papers of Prince Edward Island and of Nova Scotia are now being finished, the first part having appeared before 1902. Further, the index of the calendars of the important series F^3 and B, which contain parts of the official correspondence of the French regime, is now completed and will be printed next year.

In the meantime, several collections of documents which have been in the basement of the Archives for years are being examined and classified. Thus, an inventory has been taken of a quantity of documents received

from the Department of Finance. A certain number of worthless items were destroyed, whereas the useful documents were classified and placed in the Manuscript Room. Also, cases of military documents were examined and the items classified and put with the collections they complete. This work of house cleaning and classifying will soon reach other collections which are still untouched.

Last year, the Archives was able to distribute thousands of historical maps to the High Schools throughout the provinces. This year, a number of institutions have benefited by a distribution of our surplus official publications and other books received from elsewhere. In this way the department enriched the Prairie Library, organized by the Lady Tweedsmuir, to the extent of several hundred volumes, besides making a gift of 300 books to the General Committee for the Entertainment of Troops. In addition, the Archives exchanged books and information, in the best spirit of collaboration, with various institutions, including the Public Library of Toronto, the Municipal Library of Montreal, the Carnegie Library of Ottawa, the library of the Western University, and the Municipal Archives of Vancouver.

The present report is composed of three appendices. The first contains the letter and portrait of Wolfe, donated to the Archives by Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth.

The second appendix groups together a number of historical documents. The most important is an original manuscript signed by Cavelier de La Salle, the great explorer, who was the first to descend the Mississippi to its mouth, discovering Louisiana in 1682. It is the only known document to bear his signature, which is accompanied by that of abbé de Queylus, the opponent of Bishop Laval.

This is a deed by which La Salle cedes back to the Seminary of Saint Sulpice the major part of his seigniory, called Saint Sulpice, later known as Lachine. Margry, in his first volume of *Découvertes et Etablissements des Français*, gives but a brief account of it. The complete text reveals new facts. It indicates that it was owing to the judicious support of the Sulpicians that La Salle was able to pursue his projects of exploration, for they agreed to repurchase his seigniory at the enormous price, at that period, of 1780 livres. This repurchase was really a financial contribution to permit La Salle to carry out the first part of his explorations, in order that he might prove the justification and practicability of his schemes, as well as the advantages which might result. Further, contrary to what the historians of Montreal believed, including the Sulpicians Rosseau and Maurault, the document proves that de Queylus was not the first superior of the Canadian community. That distinction belongs to Dominique Gallinier.

Other documents in the second appendix worthy of mention are the letter of Governor Cornwallis, announcing the choice of the site and the clearing of the ground at the time of the founding of Halifax in 1749; the letter of Governor Patterson describing the pitiful condition of the first colonists of Prince Edward Island in 1770; and the letter of Governor Thomas Carleton informing the Cabinet of the site and name of the capital of New Brunswick.

The list, which follows next, of the members of the personnel of the North West Company in 1797 will not fail to be interesting because of the new information it gives regarding the career of many traders.

Next comes an unpublished letter (May 1, 1809) of Jules Quesnel, companion of Simon Fraser and John Stuart in the discovery of the Fraser River. It contains many interesting details of this famous voyage.

The two last documents in this appendix concern the acquisition by Canada of the North West Territories. One is the nomination by the Hudson's Bay Company of the Governor General of Canada to the post of Governor of Rupert's Land, with the evident object of preventing any possible objection to the exercise of its authority in that district. The second document is the acceptance by Queen Victoria of the surrender to the Crown of the North West Territories by the Hudson's Bay Company. This document relating to the constitutional history of the country was missing until now from our collection. The manuscript exhibits, moreover, the peculiarity of being the only one in which the law demanded that it be issued under the seal and privy seal of the sovereign—that is, bearing the autographed signature of the sovereign at the head of the document and countersigned by a minister of the Crown at the foot.

The third appendix presents a bibliography of the materials pertaining to the Rebellion of 1837–38 which are found in the Archives. Intended to appear in 1938, the centenary of this great historic event, its appearance was postponed until this year in order that it could be made more complete by the addition of numerous publications inspired by the centenary. The time gained by the postponement was used to redraft the plan, increase the documentation, and make consultation easier.

It might perhaps be mentioned that the Cabinet named the Dominion Archivist to the post of Chairman of the Military Museum Board. The new commission went immediately to work. Owing to the impossibility of constructing a new building to house its collections, active steps were taken to convert the former war-trophy building into a permanent museum. The work of remodelling is proceeding, the show-cases are in place, the items classified; and the day is not far distant when the Museum will be able to open its doors to visitors, bringing back recollections of past wars, particularly the Great War.

GUSTAVE LANCTOT,
Dominion Archivist.

REPORTS OF DIVISIONS FOR THE YEAR 1939

MANUSCRIPT DIVISION

ACCESSIONS

Transcripts from Canada

NOVA SCOTIA—

Annals of Liverpool, 1760–1867. Vol. 5.

ONTARIO—

Provincial Archives. Journals of David Thompson, 1789–1847.

Provincial Archives. Register of General Quarter Sessions, District of Lunenburg, 1789–1802.

Public Works Department. Report on wreck found at Manitoulin Island in 1930 concluded not to be La Salle's *Griffon* foundered in 1679.

QUEBEC—

Archevêché de Montreal, Archives.
- Carton 1. Lettres diverses, 1771.
- Carton 4. Lettres diverses, 1823–36.
- Carton 5. Lettres famille Lartigue, 1788–1836.
  Lettres de D. B. Viger, 1833–48.
  Recensement de 1825.
- Carton 9. Journal de Mgr Lartigue, 1819–1846.
- Carton 13. Lettres personnelles, 1831–49.
- Carton 14. Lettres personnelles, 1856–62.
- Carton 15. Lettres de Mgr Bourget, 1863–8.
- Carton 26. Bureau d'Education, Ecoles Normales, 1828–61.
- Carton 27. Gouvernement:—autographes intéressants, 1830–67.
  Gouvernement:—érection des paroisses, 1832–53.
- Carton 28. Mgr Bourget:—émigration, 1842–8.

Palais de Justice de Montreal.
- Notarial Records of B. Basset, 1675–6.
- Marriage Contracts, 1674–1830. G to Z.
- Répertoire de Donat, 1820–4.
- Répertoire de E. W. Gray, 1785–1809.

Hôtel-Dieu de Quebec.
- Titre pour la fondation.

Prevôté de Quebec.
- Registre, 1743–4.

Séminaire de Quebec.
Livre des audiences de la jurisdiction de Seigneurie de Boucherville, 1739–47.
Tax list for the upkeep of Quebec Barracks, 1755.
Remarks on Hudson's Bay—climate and natives. By Wm Falconer.
Journal de Wm Falconer, 1768–9.
Report of Merchants of Quebec, 1787.

Ursulines Convent, Quebec.
Transfer of land by Company of New France, 1760.

Parish of St. Louis de Terrebonne.
Register, 1725–32.

Transcripts from England

Public Record Office—

Admiralty: Extracts relating to the services of Patrick Donnelly, Surgeon, 1804–32.
Series 1. No. 5692. Schedule of reservations of land in Nova Scotia & New Brunswick for naval purposes, 1785.

Audit Office: Series 13, bundle 81. Memorial of Angus Macdonnell for compensation for losses as a Loyalist, 1786.

Colonial Office: Series 42; vol: 397. Canada Company Minutes, 1825.
Series 42; vol: 493. Extracts relating to wreck of the *Black Jane* 10 May, 1842.
Series 43; vol: 13. Despatch from Guy Carleton, 22 Oct. 1776.
Series 43; vols. 93–96. Letters from Secretary of State (Domestic) 1839–41.
Series 47; vol: 112. Observations, political and commercial, on Canada, 1788.
Series 193; vol: 3. Memoranda *re* Crown Lands by T. Baillie, 1825–33.
Series 380; vol: 11. Instrument of Acceptance of surrender by Hudson's Bay Co. of Rupert's Land, 22 June, 1870.
Series 387; vols. 1–11. Lord Aylmer's papers, 1830–38.

Society for Propagation of Gospel: Series D; vol. 66. Letters received, 1883.

War Office: Series 10 & 12. Extracts, casualties treated at Hôtel Dieu, Montreal, during the Seven Years War.
Series 34; vols. 43–46. Amherst Papers, 1756–1761.

Transcripts from France

ARCHIVES DES COLONIES—

Série E, carton 21, Dossier Bazin.
" 22, " Beaujeux, Beaubassin, Beaubois, Beaucours.
" 255, " La Potherie.
" 277, " Montcalm.

ARCHIVES DE LA MARINE—

Série B^2 vols. 323–339, Lettres envoyées, 1744–47.
Série B^3 " 454–477, Lettres reçues, 1747.
Série C^7 dossier 166, La Potherie.
" 216, Montcalm.

ARCHIVES NATIONALES—

Série V^6, Carton 41–69, Conseil privé, Arrêts, 1623–28.
Série Z^{1d} vols. 6 & 7, Registre de l'Amirauté de France, 1620–27.
vol. 103, Minutes de Jugements, 1600–28.

ARCHIVES DE LA CHARENTE INFÉRIEURE (LA ROCHELLE)—

Série B, vol. 177, Brouillard de la Cour de l'Amirauté.
" 225, Registre de sa Majesté, 1729–37.
" 325, Juges Consuls, 1693.
Etude Menon, Minutes Tongrelou, 1631–1637.
" Jupin, 1620–1662.

BIBLIOTHÈQUE DE L'INSTITUT—

Collection Godefroy, vol. 291.

BIBLIOTHÈQUE NATIONALE—

Fonds Français, 4139, Annoblissements.
" " 4140 et 4141, L'île de Ritz.
" " 4150, Choses diverses.
" " 4152, Prise de navires hollandais.
" " 4169, Instructions, 1643–44.
" " 4170–4237, Dépêches, 1644–59.
Collection Clairambault, vols. 404 à 448, Mélanges 1646 à 1685.
" " vols. 461 à 466, Dépêches de Colbert 1679–1682.
" " vols. 495 à 530, Pièces diverses, XVII–XVIII siècles.

MINISTÈRES DES AFFAIRES ÉTRANGÈRES—

Correspondance politique, Angleterre, vols. 522–5, M. de Noailles, 1777.
Mémoires et documents, Angleterre, vol. 12, 1635 à 1700.
" " vol. 13, 1495 à 1818.
" " vol. 17, 1701 à 1713.
" " vol. 19, 1601 à 1803.
" " vol. 23, 1637 à 1662.
" " vols. 27–28, 1661 à 1662.
" " vol. 31, 1662 à 1664.

Mémoires et documents, France, vol. 35, 1578 à 1628.
" " vol. 38, 1602 à 1685.
" " vol. 79, 1640 à 1674.
" " vol. 302, 1686 à 1687.
" " vol. 303, 1688 à 1691.
" " vol. 305, 1697 à 1700.
" " vol. 501, 1729 à 1730.
" " vol. 522, 1747 à 1750.
" " vol. 524, 1747 à 1806.
" " vol. 525, 1748 à 1756.
" " vol. 535, 1752 à 1758.
" " vol. 536, Correspondance secrète.
" " vol. 538, 1752 à 1768.
" " vol. 776, 1622.
" " vols. 781–3, 1626.

MINISTÈRE DES COLONIES—
Série G² Carton 190, Louisbourg, 1728–1743.

MINISTÈRE DE LA GUERRE—
Comité du Génie, Section technique, No. 210, Sièges du Fort St-Georges et du Fort de Louisbourg 1730–1758.

Transcripts from the United States

MASSACHUSETTS ARCHIVES—
Documents relating to French Neutrals in 1755–69.

MINNESOTA HISTORICAL SOCIETY—
Letter to Monsieur Hamélin of Montréal, 1735;
Agreement of La Vérandrye with Godé & Monière of Montréal *re* fur trade, 1748.

NEW YORK HISTORICAL SOCIETY—
Letter Book of Robert James Sanders 1742–43, 1752–58.

Originals from Federal Government Sources

House of Commons—
Bills sanctioned by His Majesty the King on the occasion of the Royal Visit, 1939. (Photostats.)

Department of Mines and Resources—
List of the correspondence between the Dominion Government and the Government of The Northwest Territories, 1869–1905.

Secretary of State—
Correspondence and Papers of the Censorship Office during the Great War, 1914–1918.
Land Grants, York, U.C., to David Shank and Elizabeth Johnson, 1797.

Originals from Miscellaneous Sources

Diary and Letters of Senator Béland, 1914–25.
Letters to the Lamothe family, 1797–1823.
Indentures of M. G. Ellis, 1816–54.
Letters of Sir John Macdonald to Dalton McCarthy, 1872–87.
Papers of W. H. P. Jarvis, 1789–1841.
Papers of Charles Laurier, 1834 and 1838.
Letters of Sir Wilfrid Laurier to H. G. Carroll, 1902–16.
Letter Book of Attorney-General Sewell, 1804.
Confidential Report by W. P. Coltman on Indian disturbances, 1819.
Account Book of Barracks at Fort William Henry, 1824–30.
Register of Court of Commissioners, Sorel, 1838–9.
Account Book of Seigniory of Sorel, 1840–47.
Letters relating to the history of North Easthope.
Annales Canadiennes par Bibaud, 1868.
"Le Canada" an essay by G. A. Dumont, 1909.
Catalogue de la Bibliothèque de D. B. Viger.
Letters of A. M. Moyston to Miss Wendell, 1837.
Letter from Doctor Parmalee to Mrs. Wolfred Nelson, 1837.
Papers relating to the Jesuits Estates.
Papers relating to Montreal in 1818–39.
Correspondence of Sir John Willison, 1856–1927.
Grant of Abraham Martin, Quebec, 1635.
Letter from Mgr de Laval to Colbert, 1670.
Document of Darcy, Baron de Fontaine, 1684.
Letter from M. Chambly to M. Livingston, 1700.
Letter from Robert Ellison to Thomas Hancock, 1748.
License signed by Ed. Cornwallis, Governor of Halifax, 1751.
Certificate signed by Mgr. Dosquet, 1758.
Account H.M.S. *Pembroke*, signed by Jas. Cook, 1759.
Guard Report, 60th Regiment, 1760.
Remarks by John Frost on expedition against Canada, 1760.
Claim of Colonel Duparquet, La Sarre Regiment, 1763.
Marriage Contract by Sanguinet, 1781.
Diary (author uncertain) 1782.
Letter from A. Mabane to General Murray, 1785.
Receipts for masses, Parish of St. Laurent, 1789.
Letter from Wm. Macarmick to Treasury, 1795.
Rules of first Militia Association of Canada, 1800.
Paylist, 8th Regiment, 1807.
Accounts of Deputy Paymaster General, Halifax, 1810.
Letter from Jules Quesnel to F. M. La Mothe relating to trip with Simon Fraser and John Stuart to the Pacific Ocean, 1809.
Letter from John C. Clark to Mrs. R. Clark reporting capture of American vessels, 1814.
Letters from G. W. Benedict et al to fellow citizens of Burlington, 1838.
Oath administered to members of Legislative Council in the First Provincial Parliament of Canada, 1841.

Letter from Chief Justice Macaulay of Canada to S. B. Ruggles relating to Canals, 1841.

Letter of L. A. Wilmot to his cousin on responsible government and free trade, 1845.

Deed of S. C. Ord in New Brunswick, 1869.

Letter from Robert Hamilton to J. McDonald regarding Riel, 1870.

Private letter from Lord Dufferin to Lord Mark Kerr, 11 Dec. 1883, regarding Hick's disaster in Kordofan.

Letter from L. J. Papineau to S. E. Gregory, 1892.

Letter from B. S. Cartwright to Mr. Frost, 1898.

Letter from Canadian Ambassador in United States to Peruvian Ambassador in United States, 1927.

Family papers of Colonel Wm. Denny, 1831–85.

Letters relating to War of 1812 and Van Buren's Proclamation.

Portfolio of land papers including memorials, agreements of sales, land grants in different parts of Upper Canada, also security and guarantee bonds, &c., 1801–1880.

Papers relating to the families of Stone, Macdonald, Bates, and others, Gananoque, 1787–1848.

Partage de la succession de Mme Foretier.

Supplément à la Biographie Universelle, par Bibaud, Montréal, 1859.

MAP DIVISION

During the year ending November 30, 157 requests for information were received, and 261 students and professional men consulted maps in the Map Division. Three hundred and eighty-two photostat copies and photographic prints of maps were supplied.

In addition to the maps listed in the list of accessions which follows, the Department received from the Department of Transport about two hundred and thirty Admiralty Charts dated from 1851 to 1905, and thirty-three old plans of fishing stations, which are being repaired and catalogued and placed in the trays.

ACCESSIONS

Atlases and Geographies

Illustrated Atlas of the Dominion of Canada containing authentic and complete Maps of all the Provinces, The North-West Territories and the Island of Newfoundland. From the latest official Surveys and Plans, By Permission of the General and Provincial Governments, Together with a General Descriptive History, &c. &c. [1879]

Monumenta Cartographica Africae et Aegypti par Youssouf Kamal. Tome Quatrième. (Epoque Des Portulans, Suivie Par L'Epoque Des Découvertes) Fascicule 111 1938.

Electoral Atlas of the Dominion of Canada as divided for the revision of the Voters' Lists made in the year 1894. Ottawa Government Printing Bureau 1895.

A Complete Body of Ancient Geography By Mons. D'Anville Member of the Royal Academy of Belles-Lettres, of the Academy of Sciences at Petersburg, and Secretary to the Duke of Orleans. London: Printed and Sold by R. Sayer and J. Bennett, Map, Chart, and Print Sellers, No. 53 Fleet-Street. MDCCLXXVII. (1777).

The Canada Directory: containing the names of the Professional and Business Men of every description, in the Cities, Towns, and Principal Villages of Canada: together with a Complete Post Office Directory of the Province: By Robert W. S. MacKay, Montreal: Printed and Published by John Lovell, St Nicholas Street. 1851.

The True and Only Labrador. By G. R. F. Prowse. Winnipeg. 1939. Cartological Material.

Maps and Plans

England and Wales

Travelling Map of England and Wales From Keith Johnston's Royal Atlas of Modern Geography. Index. William Blackwood and Sons. Edinburgh and London. Engraved & Printed by W. & A. K. Johnston, Edinburgh. (Col. print.)

Canada

Carte De L'Acadie Contenant Tous les Ports, Havres, Sondes & Mouillages qui sont le long de ses côtes; Les Bois, Montagnes, Lacs & Marais qui sont dans la profondeur de ses Terres & touttes les Rivierres qui en descendent. Avec une partie de la Colonie Francoise du Canada au dessus au dessous de Quebec sur les bords du Fleuve de St Laurent 1702. Service Hydrographique de la Marine, 13, rue de l'université, Porteffuille 132—Division 2—Pièce 5. (Col. manuscript copy.)

Dominion of Canada. Route taken by Royal Party, May 17th to June 15th 1939. Department of Transport. Hon. C. D. Howe, Minister; V. I. Smart, Deputy Minister. Reproduced and printed at the office of the Surveyor General, Ottawa, 1939.

Maritimes

Plan des terrains Maisons et concessions Apparten^{ts} à la Veuve du S. Lartigue Baillif de lisle Royale. 1753. (six plans) Archives Nationales, Colonies E 258. Dossier. Joseph Lartigue—N° 6. (Col. manuscript copy.)

Plan Dun Terrain concédé en 1743 à Lartigue Contenant 6 arpens 59 Perch^{es} Scitué du costé du N. du Port de Louisbourg; propre à faire la Peche de la Moruë, qu'il louoit à des commerçants Pecheurs. Archives Nationales, Colonies E. 258—Dossier Pierre Jerome Lartigue—N° 5. (Col. manuscript copy.)

Profil et Elévation de la Tour de la Lanterne Scituée sur un Rocher à l'Entrée du Port de Louisbourg, 1733. Archives Nationales, Colonies C 11 A—126—N° 110. (Col. manuscript copy.)

Carte de la Route de la *Mutine*, frégate du Roi, allant de Brest à Louisbourg, année 1750. Service Technique du Génie Bibliothèque in f° 210, D. (Col. manuscript copy.)

Quebec

Gulf of St Lawrence. Kegashka Bay. Surveyed by Captn H. W. Bayfield, R.N. F.A.S. 1834. Published according to Act of Parliament at the Hydrographic Office of the Admiralty 12th April 1838. Corrections 1861. J. & C. Walker, Sculpt. (Print.)

Plan of The Reserve of Tadousac. Crown Land Departmt Toronto, 29th Decr 1857. Andrew Russell, Asst Commissioner. (Photostat.)

Plan of the Town of Quebec, the Capital of Canada in North America, with the Bason and a part of the Adjacent Country Shewing the principal Encampments and works of the British Army Commanded by Major General Wolfe, and those of the French Army Commanded by Lieut General the Marquis of Montcalm, during the Siege of that place in 1759. Copyright in Canada and the United States By A. G. Doughty. 1900. (Col. print.)

City of Quebec. Engraved by E. Bennet. (Print.) [1822]

Maps of the Seignories of Mingan, Mille Vaches and Grantham, with general chart shewing their relative positions, &c. Engraved & Lithographed By James Wyld, Geographer to the Queen, 457 West Strand, London. (Print.) (2 copies)

Plan of the St Lawrence River shewing King's Posts. Remarks: The Space within the green edge represents the King's Posts leased the Honble Hudson's Bay Company. (Photostat.) [1857]

Plan of the Mouth of the Richelieu River, Depot des Fortifications des Colonies. No d'Ordre 492. 1695. Inset: Plan du fort de Richelieu. (Photostat.)

Plan de Sorel Levé en l'année 1704. Ministère des Colonies, D.F.C. N° 494.

Plan of Bersimis Point. At the Request of E. M. Hopkins Esqr For the Honorable Hudson Bay Company By J. F. Gaudet, Provincial Land Surveyor. Three Rivers September 1866. (Photostat.)

Plan de la Cité de Hull. Approuvé 1938. Theo. Lanctot, P.C. Ingenieur de la Cité. Index of Streets. (Col. print.)

Ontario

A New Travelling And Commercial Map of the Canadas From the Sault of St Marie to the River Saguenay and a Large Section of The United States of America; Compiled from the latest Surveys & most approved Authorities. Dedicated By Permission To Commodore Robert Barrie, C.B.&c.&c.&c. By his Obliged Obedient Humble Servant, David Taylor, R.N. March 1834. Engraved by S. Stiles & Co. New York. (Col. print.)

Government Map of part of the Huron and Ottawa Territory Upper Canada Compiled under the direction of Thomas Devine F.R.G.S. &c. Head of Surveyors Branch U.C. 1861. (Photostat.)

Plan of the Village of Brockville being part of the property of William Buell, &c. &c. Brockville, September 1816.

Map of the Bay of Quinte and Presquile Harbour showing line of Railway. Innes & Macleod, Belleville. (Photostat.)

Plans Elévations de la Maison à Machicoulis Scituée a la Côte de Louest du Lac Ontario à Lentrée de la Rivière de Niagara. Ce qui est marqué en Jaune est ce quon n'a peu faire cette année. 1726. Archives Nationales, Colonies C 11 A—126—N° 114. (Col. manuscript copy.)

Plan of Burlington Beach and Burlington Beach Canal. (Photostat.)

Map of part of the Province of Ontario Canada Company's Office. London January 1892. Waterloo & Sons. Limited. London Wall London. (Col. print.)

Plan of Point Pelee showing the Reservations required for Timber Preservation. Light-Keepers Residence &c. Containing 316 acres. Violet C.W. April 14th 1862. A. P. Perry P. L. Surveyor. (Photostat.)

Map of a Portion of the Province of Ontario, Shewing the Wellington, Grey & Bruce Railway, and its Connections. Hamilton, June, 1871. Copp, Clark & Co. Lith. Toronto. (Print.)

Map of the Township of Sarnia on Lake Huron. (Photostat.)

Plan of the Township of Sombra. N.D. (Photostat.)

United States

Map of part of Lake George and Entrance into Lake Champlain shewing Fort Ticonderoga. (Col. manuscript.)

Map of Morris's Purchase or West Genesco In the State of New York: Exhibiting Part of the Lakes Erie and Ontario, the Straights of Niagara, Chautauque Lake and all the principal waters, the Boundary lines of the several Tracts of Land purchased by the Holland Land Company. William and John Willink and others. Also a Sketch of part of Upper Canada by Joseph B. Ellicott. 1800. (Photostat.)

Army Map of the Seat of War in Virginia, Showing the Battle Fields Fortifications etc. on & near the Potomac River. Drawn by P. G. Bruff. Published by J. Disturnell, New York, and Hudson Taylor, Wash^{n} D.C. 1862. Lith of P. S. Duval & Son Philad^{a}. Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1861, by John Disturnell, in the Clerk's Office of the District Court of the United States for the Southern District of New York. (Print.)

National Topographic Series, Prepared by The Geographical Section of the General Staff and Published by the Department of National Defence

Sheet	11 F/16	Province of Nova Scotia, Mira.
"	11 K/8	Province of Nova Scotia, Bras D'Or.
"	11 L/3	Province of Prince Edward Island, Charlottetown.
"	11 L/6	Province of Prince Edward Island, Rustico.
"	30 M/5	Province of Ontario, Hamilton.
"	31 C/10	Province of Ontario, Tichborne.
"	41 K/9	Province of Ontario, Sault Ste Marie.
"	62 H/15	Province of Manitoba, Dugald.
"	62½	Province of Manitoba, Selkirk.

Topographical Maps Compiled, Drawn, and Printed at the Office of the Surveyor General, Ottawa, and Received from Hydrographic and Map Service, Department of Mines and Resources

National Topographic Series

Sheet	42 E	Province of Ontario, Longlac.
"	52 A/N W	Province of Ontario, Kaministikwia.
"	52 A/S W	Province of Ontario, Fort William-Port Arthur.
"	53 L	Province of Manitoba, Oxford House.
"	53 M	Province of Manitoba, Knee Lake.
"	74 F	Province of Saskatchewan, Clearwater.
"	74 G	Province of Saskatchewan, Cree Lake.
"	82 S E	Province of British Columbia-Alberta.
"	82 S W	Province of British Columbia-Okanagan-Kootenay.
"	85 J, 85 I	North West Territories, Yellowknife Bay.
"	92 G/2	Province of British Columbia, New Westminster.
"	92 G/3	Province of British Columbia, Vancouver South.
"	92 G/6	Province of British Columbia, Vancouver North.
"	92 S E	Province of British Columbia, Victoria-Vancouver.
"	93 A/11	Province of British Columbia, Spanish Lake.
"	93 A/12	Province of British Columbia, Hydraulic.
"	93 A/13	Province of British Columbia, Swift River.
"	93 A/14	Province of British Columbia, Cariboo Lake.

General Maps

Topographical Map of Charlottetown-Sydney. Maritime Provinces. Canada Department of Mines and Resources. Honourable T. A. Crerar, Minister; C. Camsell, Deputy Minister. Surveys and Engineering Branch. J. M. Wardle, Director. Compiled, drawn, and printed at the office of the Surveyor General and Chief, Hydrographic Service, Ottawa, 1938.

Topographical Map of Nakina-Pagwa, Ontario. Canada Department of Mines and Resources. Surveys and Engineering Branch Hydrographic and Map Service. Compiled, drawn and printed at the office of the Surveyor General and Chief, Hydrographic Service, Ottawa, 1939.

Topographical Map of Sioux Lookout-Nipigon, Ontario. Canada Department of Mines and Resources Surveys and Engineering Branch Hydrographic and Map Service. Compiled, drawn and printed at the Office of the Surveyor General and Chief, Hydrographic Service, Ottawa, 1939.

Topographical Map of Kenora-Hudson. Manitoba-Ontario. Canada Department of Mines and Resources Surveys and Engineering Branch Hydrographic and Map Service. Compiled, drawn and printed at the office of the Surveyor General and Chief, Hydrographic Service, Ottawa, 1939.

Topographical Map of Saskatchewan. North Sheet. Canada Department of Mines and Resources. Honourable T. A. Crerar, Minister. C. Camsell, Deputy Minister. Surveys and Engineering Branch. J. M. Wardle, Director. Compiled, drawn and printed at the office of the Surveyor General and Chief, Hydrographic Service, Ottawa, 1939.

Topographical Map of Medicine Hat-Maple Creek. Alberta-Saskatchewan. Canada Department of Mines and Resources. Surveys and Engineering Branch. Hydrographic and Map Service. Compiled, drawn and printed at the office of the Surveyor General and Chief. Hydrographic Service, Ottawa, 1939.

Catalogue of Maps, Plans and Publications. Issued by Legal Surveys and Map Service. Seventh Edition. Department of Mines and Resources, Surveys and Engineering Branch. 1939.

In addition to the above, ten topographical maps of townships and plans of base lines in the Province of Saskatchewan were received from Hydrographic and Map Service, Department of Mines and Resources.

NORMAN FEE.

PRINT DIVISION

I. Research

Number of investigations completed: 200.

In addition, much time has been taken in giving information and help to research workers who visited the Division.

II. Paintings, Drawings and Prints

Pictures received: 3,800.

Illustrated volumes and albums received: 50.

The albums contain 5,429 photographs.

Pictures catalogued: 3,837.

About 53,000 pictures have now been catalogued.

A special catalogue of Great War photographs, with index, has been completed.

Work is in progress on an abridged catalogue of portraits. This special cataloguing work is not included in the above enumeration.

III. Photographs and Photostats

Photograph negatives prepared and indexed: 89.

Photostat negatives prepared and indexed: 170.

Photograph prints supplied: 251.

Photostat prints supplied: 675.

IV. Lantern Slides

Lantern slides prepared: 43.

Lantern slides loaned: 454.

JAMES F. KENNEY.

INDEX AND INFORMATION DIVISION

During the year the division received thirteen hundred and ninety-five requests for information, some comparatively simple, others presenting a more difficult problem. The majority of these historical questions were extremely interesting. Some required extensive research—the work of several days—before the necessary information was found.

As in the past, several federal and provincial departments as well as various universities and historical societies, had recourse to our services. Questions come not only from Canada but from the United Kingdom, the United States and France, showing the interest our history attracts. The Old Age Pensions Board continues to use our help in establishing officially the ages of petitioners unable to produce birth certificates. In these searches, the early census and militia lists assist greatly.

As usual, requests for genealogical information exceed all others. However, there are also those pertaining to the history of Industry, Commerce, and the liberal arts and sciences, in Canada. The teaching of local history as required by new school curricula also brings numerous requests. Letters of thanks show how much our services are appreciated. The work of the year has added 5,200 records to the research files.

The indexes of French and English inventories of the Quebec Series, Lower Canada, have been commenced and 35,875 slips prepared. When completed, this exacting piece of work will be of incalculable use.

After several years' work the index of the Quebec Gazette, now amounting to almost 162,000 cards, has been reviewed and classified in alphabetical order. We can now consult it with the certainty of overlooking nothing.

The indexes to the registers of births, deaths and marriages of Cornwall (1803–1846), of St. Raphael Church, Glengarry (1805–1831), and of the Kempville Mission (1845–1868) have been completed; the first containing 4,380 names, the second 16,000, and the third 4,000. The book by Mr. H. McColl: *Some Sketches of the Early Highland Pioneers of the County of Middlesex* has also been indexed as it contains useful information for research purposes.

The notes left by Mr. Placide Gaudet concerning Acadian families had to be typewritten, the originals having deteriorated to the point of becoming unusable.

The division also prepared for binding thirty-five volumes of manuscript items of the S series, Office of the Governors' Secretary.

LUCIEN BRAULT.

PUBLICATIONS DIVISION

During the year 1939 the Publications Division has maintained and developed, in spite of a reduced personnel, the services for which it is responsible: translation of historical documents into French or English, as the case may be; publication in French and English of the Annual Report; distribution of the various publications of the department.

This division, in existence but two years, is completing the final organization of its various services. It hopes to succeed in this plan and assure without delay a harmonious working of all its machinery.

As in the past the division had to reply to requests for publications of the department. These requests continue to increase, causing a growing volume of correspondence.

SERAPHIN MARION.

DIVISION OF THE LIBRARY

There was a considerable increase in the services furnished by the Division of the Library to and for research workers, governmental departments and numerous other inquirers, from abroad as well as in the Dominion. In addition to routine assistance to visitors and students and to the compilation of bibliographies and historical and biographical data, attention was given to a wide range of ancillary inquiries, relating to such subjects as the Arms and Mottoes of the Provinces, the Royal American Highland Regiment, Runic Stones, First Production of Kerosene in Canada, the Canada Temperance Act, Captain Palliser's Report in 1857–1858, the Annexation Manifesto of 1849, the Reciprocity Treaty of 1854, the Baronets of Nova Scotia and former Royal visits to Canada. In most cases, memoranda were prepared or photostats were provided.

Noteworthy, too, were requests from correspondents in the United States for information on certain phases of Canadian history or concerning Dominion institutions, to form the bases of "Good Neighbor" talks and similar addresses before local clubs and other organisations in various places in the American Union.

A special collection was made by the Division of newspapers and other publications, covering the period of the visit in May and June of Their Majesties the King and the Queen. This was supplemented by a file of the contemporary despatches of the Canadian Press and a comprehensive compilation of press cuttings numbering well over 70,000 items. These together will constitute an inclusive record, in picture as well as in letter press, of the events of the Royal Progress in Canada and the United States and, when arranged in permanent form, will be a valuable and interesting souvenir of a memorable chapter in Canadian history. Acknowledgment is gratefully made of the courtesy and co-operation of the publishers and editors of the newspapers assembled for this purpose.

Nearly 11,000 volumes were issued to students, visitors and members of the staff. The acquisitions which numbered 581 included mostly reference and encyclopædic works, text books and current publications as well as a number of items to be added to our repository of Canadiana.

Gifts are acknowledged from the Library of Congress, the Public Library of Toronto, the Carnegie Public Library, Ottawa, the Canadian Press, the London *Times*, the Department of the Secretary of State, Dr. J. C. Webster, Robie L. Reid, K.C., and others.

A. F. MACDONALD.

DIVISION OF TECHNICAL AUXILIARY SERVICES

The usual number of inquiries were received and dealt with by the numismatic section. Some medals were added to the collection together with a few bank bills.

The cinematographic section, which was created a little more than a year ago, has acquired a few scenery films and placed an order for over one hundred news films, while exploring also the American field for earlier productions when Canada had not yet entered the film-making business.

Some ten gramophone recordings of speeches made by Their Majesties and other prominent people have been purchased and will be carefully preserved, as well as several disks of speeches by leading statesmen in connection with the present war. Arrangements have also been concluded which will bring to the Archives a good number of voice recordings made by the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation.

The museum has been enriched with a few objects connected with the recent Royal Tour. Amongst them is the telephone used by the King and Queen on the Royal Train. A large number of photographs and engravings pertaining to visits made by members of the British Royal Family to Canada on different occasions were also displayed in the Grey Room.

To commemorate the third centenary of the arrival of the Ursulines and the Hospitalières at Quebec in 1639, and also to mark the centenary of the Durham Report, special displays of pictures and books were made in the Northcliffe Room.

The photographic section was active in turning out during the year 6,714 photostat prints besides 385 photographs and 198 photograph negatives.

In the bindery section the number of books bound reached 604 not counting the 246 that are now in process of being bound. A considerable number of manuscripts, maps and pictures were repaired and mounted; 1,000 tag filing folders were also made.

PIERRE BRUNET.

DONATIONS, 1939

For the gifts received in the course of the year, as well as for records transferred from departments of the Federal Government, the Public Archives wishes to express its sincere thanks.

Manuscript Division

Anderson, Colonel A. H.: Pay sheets of "H" company, 3rd battalion, R.C.R., Halifax, April, 1900, to September, 1902.

British Records Association, London: Letter of E. N. Kendall to Mr. Bridges, Greenock, 20 February, 1839, enclosing plan of lands in New Brunswick.

Draft deed of indemnity between Mrs. S. Gibson and Richard H. Allnatt and wife, 1 July, 1864.

Legal documents relating to Lucinda Stikeman (1848–52), Robert Lomas (1885–88), William Ritchie (1852), and the case of Inskip vs Jacobs (1912).

Chart, Dr. D. A.: List of Emigrants from Desertoghill, and Drumachose, County Londonderry, 1833–34, transcripts from the Ordnance Survey, Royal Irish Academy, Dublin.

Fitzgibbon, Miss Frances: Twenty-eight letters from J. A. Macdonald to Dalton McCarthy, 1872–86, and four other McCarthy letters.

Hardinge, Franklin, sr.: Pay sheet of 1st battalion, 8th Regiment of Foot, September-October, 1807.

Johnston, J. L.: Photostatic copies of a letter signed by La Vérendrye, 23 February, 1735, and of an agreement signed by him on 22 October, 1748.

Kingston, George A.: Ledger of Stephen Conger, Prince Edward Co., U.C., c. 1800–1829.

McLennan, The late Miss Mary L.: Bound volume of correspondence relating to *A History of the North-Easthope Pioneers* and the Memorial Cairn, 1933–38.

Palin, P. C.: A diary of October, 1782.

Polson, Miss Kathleen: Manuscripts and miscellaneous printed materials on Lieut. Colonel William Denny, and the Denny family and on the Hon. John Richardson.

Richardson, Mrs. Eleanor: Letter by Field Marshall French to the editor of the *Montreal Star*, dated G.H.Q., Home Forces, Horse Guards, 25 March, 1916.

Scott, W. L.: Miscellaneous manuscripts and printed material on the Jesuit estates.

Royal Canadian Mounted Police: Report of Commander S. B. MacMillan of the Crocker Land Expedition, 2 April, 1917, and the Record of Captain G. S. Nares, H.M.S. *Alert*, 29 July, 1875, found by R.C.M.P. patrol at Cape Isabella, Ellesmere Island, 2 April, 1939. Record of Captain O. Sverdrup, second Norwegian Polar Expedition, with map, 18 March, 1902, found by R.C.M.P. patrol at St. Helena Island, N.W.T., 6 May, 1939.

Shaw, A. L.: Commission signed by George Arthur, dated 1 June, 1838, appointing Robert Patterson to be first lieutenant in the Queen's Volunteer Marine Artillery from 15 December, 1837.

Watson, Mrs. Charles H.: Photostatic copy of a letter from Colonel John C. Clark of Ernest Town to his wife Rachael (Stouer) Clark, dated Point Frederick, 9 August, 1814.

Wilson, Miss Pearl: Photostatic copy of a diary of William McCay.

Witherington, C. H.: Deeds of land in York county, U.C., in 1797 to Major David Shank for 660 acres, and in 1798 to Elizabeth Johnson for 160 acres.

Map Division

Curry, Lieut. Colonel F. C.: Photostat of plan of the village of Brockville, being part of the property of William Buell, etc.

Kamal, Prince Youssouf: *Monumenta Cartographia Africae et Aegypti*, part 3, vol. IV.

McLennan, F.: *A Complete Body of Ancient Geography*, by Mons. D'Anville (London: 1777).

Polson, Miss Kathleen: Four maps of parts of B.N.A. and U.S.A.

Prowse, G. R. F.: *The True and Only Labrador* by the donor (Winnipeg: 1939) [Mimeographed pamphlet].

Young, Mrs. E. A.: New Travelling Map of the Canadas and a large section of the United States of America, by David Taylor, R.N., 1834.

Print Division

Bigelow, E. A.: General Wolfe's coat, sash, sword, and pistol. [Collotype and photograph.]

Brunet Emile: Photograph of La Vérendrye's monument at Winnipeg.

Canadian Pacific Railway: Two photographs of the King and Queen at Banff, 27 May, 1939.

Curry, Lieut. Colonel Frederick: Six negatives of fortifications near Prescott, Ontario. [Loan.]

Fielding, P. S.: Photograph of the room in which the Charlottetown Conference, 1864, was held.

Fisher, Captain F. M.: Photograph of a group of nine persons, including Big Bear and Poundmaker, taken in 1885.

Gibbon, Murray: Photograph of Captain John Palliser.

Grace, W. J.: Four photographs of Canadian notables.

Engravings of George IV as Prince of Wales, by William Sharp, after Richard Cosway; of Boston Boys and General Gage; of Blackwell's Military Figures (Halberd Men); of Hiawatha; of the Chateau de Versailles by Chamouin; of the Hon. George Brown by J. N. Allan; of Marshall Joffre by W. Renison; of H.R.H. the Duke of Kent, by Charles Warren after Sir William Beechey.

Hôtel-Dieu (Quebec): Photograph of an engraved portrait of the Duchesse d'Aiguillon.

Larson, E. G.: Photograph of George Sutherland, coachman to the Prince of Wales in 1860, with newspaper clippings of the Prince's visit to the Upper Ottawa valley.

Photograph of the carriage used by the Prince of Wales in 1860.

Marion, Dr. S.: Photograph of Sir Wilfred Laurier and class colleagues in 1898.

Matthews, Major J. S.: Engraving of J. Bruce Walker, lately director of immigration for Canada at London, with newspaper clippings and typescript biographical note.

Ottawa Carnegie Library: *The Dominion Illustrated*, July to December, 1888; and July, 1889, to December, 1890.

Picotte, Arthur: Photograph of the King and Queen on their recent visit to Canada.

Polson, Miss Kathleen: Eighty-one pencil and crayon sketches of Canadian river scenes, chiefly by Colonel William Denny.

Sketch of the Vicar General of Canada (1860).

Photographs of Canadian river scenes: of Le Chien d'Or; of the Prince of Wales (Edward VII); of the Highland Light Infantry (1859); of the Hon. John Richardson; of Colonel William Denny of the 71st Regiment.

Taché, Rev. L.: Poster of the French National Defence Loan, 1917.

Warren, Mrs. Fiske: Extensive collection of posters and proclamations of the Great War (1914–18).

Webster, Dr. J. C.: Photograph of an oil portrait possibly of Mme de la Tour, with an article by the donor in the Saint John *Telegraph-Journal* of 30 September, 1939, thereon. Photograph of William Botsford.

Williamson, F. A. H.: Photographs of plaques of the Fathers of Confederation from Prince Edward Island, placed at Charlottetown in 1939.

Library Division

Action Liberale Nationale, Quebec: Party election literature, November, 1939.

Aluminium Company of Canada: *The Royal Visit, 1939*, French and English copies [Pamphlet].

American Historical Association: *Writings on American History, 1935*, by G. G. Griffin and D. M. Louraine (Washington: 1939).

Anonymous: *The Bolton Enterprise*, first number, 51st year, 18 November, 1938.

Association Canadienne-Française d'Education d'Ontario: *L'Avenir des Minorités francaises au Canada*, by Mgr. Camille Roy (Quebec: 1938) [Pamphlet].

Avard, C. C.: New Brunswick electoral literature, November, 1939.

Bastien, Hermas: *L'Action Universitaire: Revue des Diplomés de l'Université de Montréal;* issues of March, September, October, 1937.

British Columbia, Government of: *British Columbia in the Canadian Confederation* (Victoria: 1938) [Submission to the Royal Commission on Dominion-Provincial Relations]. *Brief of Argument* (Victoria: 1938) [Submission].

California, University of: Anthropological Records series: *Culture Element Distributions: IX, Gulf of Georgia Salisk* by H. G. Barnett (Berkeley: 1939); *Culture Element Distributions: X, Northwest California* by Harold E. Driver (Berkeley: 1939.) *The Northern Paiute Bands* by Omer C. Stewart (Berkeley: 1939). *Ethnographic Notes on the Washa*, by Robert H. Lowie (Berkeley: 1939). *Pomo Geography*, by Fred B. Kniffen (Berkeley: 1939.)

Canadian Historial Association: *Falaise Roll recording Prominent Companions of William Duke of Normandy at the Conquest of England* by M. Jackson Crispin and Léonce Macary (London: 1938).

Canadian Jewish Congress: *List of Documents and Material collected by the Archives Committee of the Canadian Jewish Congress*, issued 15 January, 1939. [Mimeograph.]

Canadian National Railway: *Across Canada: Visit of Their Majesties the King and Queen to Canada: Itinerary, May-June, 1939.*

Canadian Pacific Railway: *Across Canada: Visit of Their Majesties the King and Queen to Canada: Itinerary, May-June, 1939.*

Canadian Press: *Report of the Annual Meeting of the Canadian Press*, Toronto, May 3, 1939.

The Canadian Press: Its Birth and Development, by J. F. B. Livesay, reprinted from the Quebec *Chronicle-Telegraph* of June 21, 1939.

Congress, Library of: United States Government: *Naval Documents relating to the Quasi-war between the United States and France*, February 1797 to December, 1801 (Washington: 1935–1938), 7 volumes.

Naval Documents related to the United States Wars with the Barbary Powers, vol. I (Washington: 1939).

Coverdale, W. H.: *Manoir Richelieu Collection of Canadiana* compiled by Percy F. Godenrath (1930).

Supplementary Catalogue and Abridged Index of the Manoir Richelieu Historical Collection of Canadiana, compiled by P. F. Godenrath (1939).

Cuthbertson, G. A.: *Petroleum in Canada* edited by R. C. Rowe [pamphlet].

Deschambault, Rev. A.: *Saint Boniface* [pamphlet in English and French].

Eno, Arthur L.: *Bulletin dela Société Historique Franco-Américaine*; No. 2, 1938.

Fleming, Hugh: Journals of Sir Sandford Fleming, 1848–1914, and various pamphlets.

Gillies, Colonel J. A.: 7 Pamphlets of sermons delivered before the St. Andrew's Society of Ottawa between 1871 and 1876; 4 pamphlets containing the constitution of the St. Andrew's Society of Ottawa, 1859, 1869, 1878 and 1891; *Centenary of Robert Burns* by Rev. W. McKenzie (Montreal: 1859) [Pamphlet].

Grace, W. J.: Official programme of the Royal visit to Canada, 1901.

"John McCrae, B.A., M.D., M.R.C.P. (London), Lieutenant-Colonel, C.A.M.C." by Oskar Klotz, reprinted from the *American Journal of Medical Sciences*, April, 1918.

Hamilton (Ontario) Public Library: *Canada, Manitoba, and the North-West: Notes of a Visit* by C. A. Pringle, of Caledon, Ireland (Ottawa: 1882).

Hardy, E. A.: *Proceedings of the Seventh Biennial Conference of the World Federation of Education Associations, Tokyo, Japan, August 2–7, 1937* (Tokyo: 1938), five volumes.

Hugill, John W.: "The Office of Attorney General" by W. Kent Power, reprint from *The Canadian Bar Review* for June, 1939.

Illinois State Historical Society: *Papers in Illinois History and Transactions for the year 1938* (Illinois: 1939).

Imrie, J. M.: *Royal Commission on Dominion Provincial Relations: Submission by Edmonton Chamber of Commerce, Edmonton, Alberta.*

Jones, C. H. L.: *The Markland Sagas: With a discussion of their relation to Nova Scotia*, by C. H. L. Jones and T. H. Raddall. Booklet.

Kent Historical Society: *Kentiana: The Story of the Settlement and Development of the County of Kent* summarized from the published records of the Kent Historical Society, 1939.

Lanctôt, Major G.: *The Chronicle*, edited by W. I. Morse, Cambridge, Mass., nos. 219, 222 to 225, and 228.

League for Women's Rights of the Province of Quebec: *Brief presented to the Royal Commission on Dominion-Provincial Relations.* [Mimeograph copies—French and English.]

Leech, C. A.: *With Death at Our Elbow*, by the donor, from *Trails of the North Woods*, January, 1929.

Liberal Committee, Quebec: Party election literature, November, 1939.

Manitoba, Government of: *Manitoba's Case: A Submission presented to the Royal Commission on Dominion-Provincial Relations*, by the government of the province. Four parts. (Winnipeg: 1937.)

Matheson, G. M.: *The Clan Fraser in Canada* by Alexander Fraser (Toronto: 1885) [Pamphlet].

A Vindication of the Celtic Inscriptions on Gaulish and British Coins by Beale Poste (London: 1862) [Pamphlet].

Miller, H. O.: *The Canadian Science Digest*, January, 1938.

Mines, Bureau of, Library: *The Natural History of Shelborne* (London: 1836) by Rev. Gilbert White, new edition by Edward Blyth.

Morse, Dr. William Inglis: *The Chronicle* edited by the donor, June, 1939, no. 229.

McCoy, Raymond: *The Massacre of Old Fort Mackinac* by the donor (1938) [Pamphlet].

McCullagh, George (Toronto): *Canada at War*, radio addresses delivered in October, November and December, 1939. [Pamphlets.]

McLellan, Charles W. *The Moorsfield Antiquarian*, quarterly, vol. I, no. 1 to vol. II, no. 2.

Historical Oration on Champlain Town by Daniel T. Taylor (1877) ed. by H. McLellan (Champlain: 1936).

New Brunswick, Government of: *Submission by the Government of the Province of New Brunswick to the Royal Commission on Dominion-Provincial Relations* (April, 1938).

New Jersey, Public Records of the State of: *Directory of County and Municipal Officials, year 1939*, edited by Dr. Carlos E. Godfrey (Trenton: 1939).

Nova Scotia, Government of: *Submission by the Government of the Province of Nova Scotia to the Royal Commission on Dominion-Provincial Relations* (February: 1938).

Ontario, Government of: *Statement by the Government of Ontario to the Royal Commission on Dominion-Provincial Relations*, (April, 1938), 3 books.

Ontario, Department of Municipal Affairs: *Annual Report of Municipal Statistics for the year 1937* (Toronto: 1939).

Ottawa Carnegie Library: *University of Toronto Quarterly*, April and July, 1933.

Payne, Chester H.: Two volumes of clippings on the Crimean War, 1855.

Prince Edward Island, Government of: *The Case of Prince Edward Island: a Submission presented to the Royal Commission on Dominion-Provincial Relations*, by the Government of Prince Edward Island.

Proctor, William R.: *Canada comes to Glasgow* [Pamphlet].

Riggs, Clinton L. (Chairman, Charles Carroll of Carrollton Bicentenary Commission): *The Bicentenary Celebration of the Birth of Charles Carroll of Carrollton*, 1737–1937, edited by John H. Scarff (Baltimore).

History of the Ordinance of 1787 and the Old Northwest Territory prepared by the Northwest Territory Celebration Commission (Marietta, Ohio: 1937).

Saskatchewan, Government of: *A Submission by the Government of Saskatchewan to the Royal Commission on Dominion-Provincial Relations (Canada, 1937).*

Union Nationale, Québec: *Loi Electorale de Québec, précédée des Instructions aux présidents d'élection, aux présidents du scrutin et aux énumérateurs (Québec: 1939)* [Pamphlet].

Vaillancourt, Dr. Emile: *A Partial List of Canadian Discoverers, Explorers, and Founders of States and Cities of the United States of America who proceeded from the Province of Quebec.* [Electrotype.]

Westbrook, William E.: *Sketch of the family group of Anthony Westbrook of Canada.* [Mimeograph.]

Division of Technical Services

Anderson, Colonel A. H.: Model of the badge of the 165th Battalion, C.E.F.

Grimley, E. C., President R. C. A. Victor Company: Nine phonographic records of speeches by British monarchs and others.

Lanctôt, Major G.: Pair of trench mittens. Pair of South American spurs.

Macdonald, Lady, A. G.:
Four silver napkin rings.
Two silver goblets.
One case of cutlery.
One pair silver tongs.
One mustard set.
Two silver boxes.

APPENDIX I

QUEEN ELIZABETH'S GIFTS TO THE PUBLIC ARCHIVES

89732—3

Portrait of Wolfe
as a young officer
By Benjamin West

Presented to Canada
By
Her Majesty
Queen Elizabeth

JAMES WOLFE

By BENJAMIN WEST

General Wolfe's
Last Letter to His Mother
August 31, 1759

Presented to Canada
By
Her Majesty
Queen Elizabeth

Dear Madam

My writing to you will convince you that no personal ills poverty or defeats or disappointments have fallen upon me. The enemy yields nothing to risk & I can't in conscience put the whole army to risk. My antagonist has wisely shut himself up in inaccessible entrenchments, so that I can't get at him without spilling a torrent of blood and that perhaps to little purpose. The Marquis de Montcalm is at the head of a great number of bad soldiers and I am at the head of a small number of good ones, that wish for nothing so much as to fight him — but the wary old fellow avoids an action doubtful of the behaviour of his army. People must be off the profession to understand the disadvantages & difficulties we labour under arising from the uncommon natural strength of the country. I approve entirely of my fathers disposition of his affairs tho perhaps it may interfere a little with my plan of quitting the service which I am determined to do the first opportunity I meet so as not to be absolutely disbarred in circumstances nor burdensome to you nor any body else.

WOLFE'S LETTER TO HIS MOTHER

I wish you much health & rest
Dear Madam
Your obedient & affectionate Son
Jam Wolfe

Banks of the river St Lawrence
31st of August 1759

If any sums of money are paid to you of what is due to my father from the government let me recommend to you not to meddle with the funds but keep it for your support until better times

Copy of letter
from General Wolfe to his Mother

DEAR MADAM

My writing to you will convince you that no personal evils (worse than defeats & disappointments) have fallen upon me The enemy puts nothing to risk, & I cant in conscience put the whole army to risk. My antagonist has wisely shut himself up in inaccessible entrenchments, so that I cant get at him without spilling a torrent of blood, and that perhaps to little purpose. The Marquiss de Montcalm is at the head of a great number of bad soldiers, and I am at the head of a small number of good ones, that wish for nothing so much as to fight him—but the wary old fellow avoids an action doubtful of the behaviour of his army. People must be of the profession to understand the disadvantages and difficulties we labour under arising from the uncommon natural strength of the country. I approve entirely of my father's disposition of his affairs tho perhaps it may interfere a little with my plan of quitting the service which I am determined to do the first opportunity. I mean so as not to be absolutely distressed in circumstances nor burdensome to you nor any body else.

I wish you much health and am

Dear Madam

Your obedient & Affectionate Son

JAM WOLFE

Banks of the river St Lawrence
31st of August 1759

If any sums of money are paid to you of what is due to my father from the Government let me recommend to you not to meddle with the Funds but keep it for your support until better times.

APPENDIX II

Deed of Reception and Approval for the Establishment of the Hotel-Dieu of Quebec[1]

(Translation)

We, Charles Huault de Montmagny, Knight of the Order of St John of Jerusalem, Lieutenant for His Majesty throughout the Whole Extent of the river St. Lawrence of New France, Certify to all whom it may concern: That the Reverend Religious Sisters of Charity of the town of Dieppe That is to say: Mother Marie de St Ignace, Superior, Mother Anne de St Bernard and Mother Marie de St Bonnadventure, have arrived in this place of Quebec, the first day of August of the present year one thousand six hundred and thirty nine, in order to establish a hospital there, having been carried in a boat steered by Monsieur Jacques Vastel, boatswain's mate of the ship of Capn Bontemps, Admiral of the fleet of New France, after having gone from Dieppe to Tadoussac in the said ship of Capn Bontemps. And as soon as we were Certain that the said Reverend Nursing Religious Mothers were in the aforesaid boat and wished to land, we sent a launch to get them and welcome them and went ourselves to the river-bank to receive them, accompanied by the principal inhabitants and followed by the greater part of the people who displayed an extraordinary joy on that account, in which we joined by the sound of the cannon of our fort and led them to the Church where the Holy Mass was celebrated and the *Te Deum laudamus* sung to thank God for their happy arrival and for the aid that we hope for from it and that we Have already experienced to the great satisfaction of all, both French and Indians. Prayers finished we led the said Reverend Sisters of Charity into a detached building belonging to the Gentlemen of the Company of New France, situated near the fort St Louis which has been lent to them until their house & hospital shall be built & completed. (We) certify to have seen Letters from Madame the Duchess of Aiguillon which testify to us to have founded them, and sent them to this country for the relief of the sick and the conversion of the poor forsaken and abandoned Savages. (We) have also seen the contract of the said Lady Duchess made with the said Reverend Nursing Religious Mothers of the town of Dieppe for the aforesaid end, entered into at Paris before the Notaries Gallois & Cousinet under date of the first of April one thousand six hundred and thirty-eight. (We) have seen and considered the Letters patent that His Majesty has given and conceded favoring the same object dated in the month of April one thousand six hundred and thirty nine as well as their act of obedience. (We) further declare, that already during the preceding years we have granted for the said Reverend Religious Sisters of Charity some lands with a lot to begin their House, following the Order and Commission of the Gentlemen of the Company of New France, dated the first of December one thousand six hundred and thirty seven, in their general assembly held at Paris, and for these ends and causes aforesaid, (we) have received with satisfaction the said Reverend Religious Sisters of Charity de St Ignace, St Bernard and St Bonnadventure and have consented and by these presents consent of Our Power & Authority that they should establish themselves in this

[1] Public Archives of Canada. *Hotel-Dieu de Québec, Extraits divers*, 1608–1786, pp. 1–4.

country of New France, to enjoy there entirely and fully the effect of the Letters of His Majesty and of their contract and to keep and observe their regulations and Religious Rule there and to aid the sick both in the said place of Québec and in the other places where the French and Indians may gather. (We) have put them in possession of the thirty acres of land which had been conceded to them and have added to that another thirty more, as also of the Lot destined for their hospital and house consisting of seven acres and a half of land or thereabouts, reserving it to Ourselves to bound the whole when it shall seem good to Us. (We) declare further to have been requested by the said Reverend Nursing Religious Mothers to cause the present deed to be signed by the Reverend Father Barthélemy Vimond, who has accompanied them in the crossing, at present Superior of the Mission of the Reverend Fathers of the Company of Jesus who are the only ecclesiastics found in this country, as also likewise by the Reverend Father Paul le Jeune who has preceded the said Reverend Father Barthélemy Vimond in the said charge. Which (we) have done. And the Reverend Fathers assuring us of the virtue and courage of the said Reverend Nursing Religious Mothers and of their charity towards the sick have signed the present with us. Done at the fort St Louis of Québec this fifteenth of September one thousand six hundred and thirty nine.

C. H. DE MONTMAGNY
B. VIMONT
PAUL LE JEUNE
MARIE DE St IGNACE
Sr ANNE DE St BERNARD
Sr MARIE DE St BONNAVANTURE

By the Command of Monsieur le Gouverneur

M. PIRAUBE

Deed of Acception and Approval for the establishment of the convent of the Ursulines, Quebec[1]

(Translation)

We, CHARLES HUAULT DE MONTMAGNY, Knight of the Order of St John of Jerusalem, Lieutenant for His Majesty throughout the whole extent of the river St. Lawrence of New France, certify to all whom it may concern that the Reverend Ursuline Religious Mothers, that is to say, the Mother Marie Guyart de l'Incarnation, the Mother Marie de Savonnières de St. Joseph, of the Convent of the town of Tours, and the Mother Cécile de Ste-Croix, of the town of Dieppe, in company with the very religious and very devout lady Madeleine de Chawigny, widow of the late Mre Charles de Gouel, while living, Knight, Seigneur de la Peltrie, have arrived in this place of Quebec, this first of August of the present year, one

[1] Archives of the Seminary of Quebec.

thousand six hundred and thirty-nine, to establish there a house and convent of their order of St. Ursula, to the glory of God and for the education of small girls, both French and Savages of the country: having been carried in a boat steered by Jacques Vastel, boatswain's mate of the ship of Captain Bontemps, admiral of the fleet of New France, after having gone from Dieppe to Tadoussac in the said ship: and as soon as we were certain that the said Reverend Ursuline Religious Mothers were in the aforesaid boat and wished to land, we sent a launch to get them and welcome them, and went ourselves to the river-bank to receive them, accompanied by the principal inhabitants and followed by the greater part of the people who displayed an extraordinary joy on that account, in which we joined by the sound of the cannon of our fort, and led them to the church where the holy mass was celebrated and the *Te Deum laudamus* sung to thank God for their happy arrival, and for the great good that we hope for to the glory of God and the general edification and utility, as is already manifested to the great satisfaction of the French and the Savages.

The prayers finished, we led the said Reverend Ursuline Religious Mothers and the Lady de la Peltrie into a detached building belonging to Noel Juchereau Sieur des Châtelets and his associates, situated on the bank of the river St. Lawrence below the store of the Gentlemen of the Company of New France, which has already been let to them in France by the said associates of the said Sieur des Châtelets until their house and convent shall be constructed and raised. (We) certify to have seen their letters of obedience from Messeigneurs the most Reverend Archbishops of Rouen and of Tours, bearing ample witness to the virtues, merits and holy intentions of the said Reverend Ursuline Religious Mothers and of the said lady de la Peltrie, who, moved by zeal for the glory of God and for the conversion of heathen souls, has come to this country expressly to found there with her property, the said house and convent; and for these ends and causes, we have received with satisfaction the said Reverend Mothers de l'Incarnation, de St. Joseph and Ste Croix and the lady de la Peltrie.

And by these presents, (we) consent of our power and authority that they should establish themselves in this country of New France, to keep and observe their regulations and religious rule there and attend to the education of small girls, both French and Indian: and to this end, (we) have bestowed and given out to them six acres or thereabouts of land in a wooded state within the limits of the town of Quebec, and sixty acres or thereabouts of land also in a wooded state situated in the suburb of the said town; to clear those lands, both to build and raise their said house and convent there, and to sow grain for their support.

(We) declare further, to have been requested by the said Reverend Ursuline Religious Mothers and the said lady de la Peltrie to cause the present deed to be signed by the Reverend Father Barthélemy Vimont, who has accompanied them in the crossing, at present Superior of the Mission of the Company of Jesus, who are the only ecclesiastics found in this country, and likewise by the Reverend Father Paul Le Jeune who has preceded him in the said charge. Which (we) have done. And the said Reverend Fathers, assuring us of the virtue and courage of the said Reverend Ursuline Religious Mothers and of the said lady de la Peltrie

and of the zeal that they have to instruct the youth, both French and Indian, in piety and good habits, have signed the present deed with us. Done at the Fort St. Louis of Quebec, this twenty-eighth of September one thousand six hundred and thirty-nine.

C. H. DE MONTMAGNY
B. VIMONT
PAUL LE JEUNE
Sr MARIE DE L'INCARNATION, Supr
Sr CECILE DE STE CROIX, Asst
Sr MARIE DE ST. JOSEPH
MADELEINE DE CHAUVIGNY
MARTIAL PIRAUBE, Secy

Deed of Sale by Cavelier de la Salle to the Seminary of Saint-Sulpice, of his Seigniory of Saint-Sulpice, later known as Lachine, January 9, 1669[1]

(Translation)

Before Bénigne Basset, Notary and Tabellion of the land and domain of the Island of Montreal in New France, and undersigned witnesses, was present the Sieur René de la Salle, there domiciled, who has acknowledged and admitted having ceded, transferred and relinquished, wholly and for ever, without any warranty other than his deeds and promises, to Messieurs of the Seminary of Saint Sulpice, established in the Faubourg Saint Germain des Près near Paris, Lord proprietors of said Island, being here present and accepting on their behalf, the Reverend Father in God, Monsieur Gabriel de Queyluz, Priest Abbot of Our Lady of Locdieu, Superior of Messieurs the Ecclesiastics established in said Island, one of the Senior members of said Sieurs of the Seminary, and by them sent to administer said Island, the domain called Saint-Sulpice, located in said Island above the falls of Saint-Louis, with all the Rights, Rents, Duties and Privileges whatsoever thereto pertaining, which said Sieur Vendor has, may have and obtain in said Island, with the Reservation, which he makes, of a portion of seven Arpents of Land in width by sixty in depth, for his domain at the place where he has already caused to be made certain clearings of land and buildings, starting from the bank of the great stream and river of Saint-Lawrence, and proceeding North in the interior of the Island, adjoining on one side the property of Nicolas Moysan called the Parisian

approved one word cancelled [notarial paraph]

and on the other that of Pierre Perrusseau, together with the lands which will be enclosed between the homesteads of Raimond Boisneau called La Chaume, and of Pierre Gaultier, called Sagouingoara; and of the enjoyment, during the present year and the next only, of fifty Arpents of land in the meadows and ponds called Saint Pierre, of which lands so reserved

[1] Public Archives of Canada. *Cavelier de la Salle, 9 Janvier 1669.*

in ownership, particular titles shall be delivered to said sieur Vendor by said sieur Abbot De Queylus in the name of the lords of said Island; all of which property belongs to the sieur Vendor by virtue of the grant previously made to him by Messire Dominique Galinier, Priest, heretofore Superior of said Sieurs Ecclesiastics established in said Montreal, through a contract that said sieur Vendor has said and declared before said Notary to have been fulfilled; which contract, by means of these presents shall become null and of no value, consenting and agreeing said sieur Vendor that such contracts of concessions as he may heretofore have given in his own name to individual inhabitants of said domain of Saint Sulpice, shall likewise become null and of no value, and that sieur Acceptor shall deliver new ones to the individual inhabitants in the name of the lords of said Montreal, depending (as it does) said domain of Saint Sulpice from said lords of Montreal, in fealty and homage, and with right of Redemption, of one medal of pure silver of the weight of one mark for each mutation in ownership; this being the sole charge and no other, with no debts or mortgages whatsoever, according to what sieur Vendor has said and affirmed, for the enjoyment and disposal of the seigniory St. Sulpice and rights pertaining thereto, by the said Sieurs of the Seminary and lords of said island, in any manner they see fit by means of these presents; this Cession and Transfer to be made with the charges and clauses above mentioned, and further in consideration of the sum of One Thousand Livres Tournois, payable upon the arrival of the ships from France in Quebec this present year, and this payment to be made in good merchandise at the rates of said Quebec; also of the sum of Eighty Livres Tournoys, which said Acceptor of said name, has promised and pledged himself to pay to Jacques Thuillier dit Desvignets, inhabitant of this place, for and to the discharge of said sieur Vendor, to indemnize and liberate him of such debt forever, and further, in order on the part of said sieur Vendor, to cancel his obligation of the sum of Seven Hundred Livres Tournoys which he owes to the house of said sieurs Ecclesiastics of Montreal in accordance with an account of said sieur Galinier, here present and accepting; on payment of which sums is and becomes said domain now ceded by special privilege, affected, obligated and mortgaged, to all and each asset, possession, personal or real, present or future of said Seminary Saint Sulpice, without the generality derogating to the particularity, or vice versa, investing and subrogating said Seminary in stead of said Sieur Vendor, in his lieu and rights, names, reasons and actions, transferring besides all rights, etc. Disinvesting, etc. Willing, etc. procuring bearer, etc. Giving power etc., Promising, etc. Obligating each in his own right etc. Namely said sieur Acceptor under whatever name or quality he may proceed etc. Renouncing, etc. Made and passed in said Montreal, in the year sixteen hundred and nine, the ninth day of January in the afternoon, to wit, as regards the sieurs Acceptor[1] in the Castle of said place, and for the sieur Vendor in the house where he is at present domiciled, being present Jean Gervaise and François Bailly witnesses also domiciled there and undersigned with said Sieurs Vendor, Acceptor and Galinier

[1] And Galinier.

Has been promised to said Sieur Vendor, as an extra inducement, the half of a fatted pig, which shall be delivered to him by said sieur Galinier

Approved Vendor between lines and one word cancelled*

R. DE LA SALLE

Labbe de Queylus
Basset, No^re

Before aforesaid Notary has this day appeared, being present the witnesses undermentioned and undersigned, Rene Cavelier Sieur De La Salle, Vendor named in the contract of cession above written, who has acknowledged and admitted having heretofore had and received from Messire Dominique Galinier, Priest and treasurer of the house of messieurs the Ecclesiastics of said Island and lords of same, the sum of Four Hundred Livres Tournoys in good merchandise, and provisions, and now from Messire Mathieu Ranuyer one of said Sieurs Ecclesiastics, and treasurer of their house, the sum of Six Hundred livres in merchandise, including in said payment the sum of Two Hundred Livres which said Sieur Ranuyer has paid to Sieur Jean Milot, blacksmith, of this place and in discharge of said sieur De La Salle, and the sum of One Hundred and Sixty-six Livres and six sous, which said Sieur Ranuyer had similarly paid to one named Rene Culerier Dit Leveillé, also here domiciled, for and to the discharge of said Sieur De La Salle, and totalling said two sums of Four Hundred Livres and Six Hundred Livres into the sum of One Thousand Livres which Messieurs of the Seminary of Saint Sulpice of the Faubourg Saint Germain near Paris, lords of said Island, were expected and obliged to pay to said Sieur De La Salle as a complete payment for said present cession, and further, said Sieur De La Salle recognized having had and received heretofore from said Sieur Galinier the Value of one half of a fatted pig for said cession, therefore quittance etc. Promising etc. Obligating etc. Renouncing etc. Made and passed in said Montreal, in the house of said sieurs Ecclesiastics, in the year Sixteen hundred and eleven, on the first of May, in the afternoon, being present Jean Gervaise and Pierre Caillé witnesses there domiciled, and undersigned with said Sieur De La Salle:

ROBERT R. . . . .**

---

*The last eight words are in La Salle's handwriting.

**The paper being worn, the signature is incomplete and the other signatures are missing.

Letter from Governor Cornwallis relating the first steps in the founding of Halifax[1]

CHIBUCTO

July ye 23d 1749.

MY LORD

My last to Your Grace was of June 22nd a duplicate of which is inclosed —the 27. The Transports appear'd off the harbour & in a few days most of them got in—As their passage had been extremely good, & none of them had in the least suffer'd, I found they would be ready to sail the moment the Settlers should be put ashore. I dispatched a Sloop to Boston to countermand the Order I had given & send to Mr Hopson to let him know, I woud send in a few days, Transports to bring away his Garrison—Mr Hopson had wrote me that he had agreed with Desherbier the French Commissary to make use of the French transports, upon condition that in case the English Ships should arrive before they were all on Board he shoud be at liberty to disembark them. I sent him one the 1st of July & four more the largest of the Fleet the 5th—I own I was much disappointed in finding Mr Hopson unprovided with transports as I never had the least intimation that he was to wait for the Ships that shoud bring the Settlers—I have an account from Boston of July 3rd that my second order got there soon enough to prevent all but one from sailing, but as they were all hired this will cause some expence they write me it will not be much.

July 8 I received from Mr Hopson Copys of letters from Governor Shirley & Col. Mascarene giving an Account of the French having begun a Settlement & a Fort at the mouth of St. John's River, As my Instructions direct me to prevent all such Encroachments & particularly mention that river as of the greatest consequence, I next day sent Capt Rous of the Albany, with a small Sloop to attend him with Orders to the commanding Officers at Annapolis to furnish him with troops if demanded. Copys of my Letter to Capt Rous & of one to the Commander at St Johns I send Your Grace inclosed. I hope what I have done in this Affair will meet with Your Grace's approbation. July 12th I heard from Govr Shirley, that he had sent the Boston to Annapolis to receive my Instructions about this Affair of St Johns, I sent Capt. Pearse the same directions I had given Capt Rous & Copy of the Declaration asserting His Majesty's Rights—As to Port Mouton which is mention'd in these letters I believe it was a mistake occasion'd by the French having put in there in their way to St. Johns.

I shall now lay before Your Grace our Proceedings at Chebucto.

Col. Mascarene arrived here the 12th with five of the Council, next day I open'd to them His Majesty's Commission & took the Oaths—the day following I nominated the Members of a new Council.

Col. Mascarene	Mr Benj. Green
Capt Howe	Mr Salisbury
Capt Gorham	Mr Davidson

I have added since Mr Steele.

[1] Public Archives of Canada. *Nova Scotia State Papers*, A, vol. 34. Governor Cornwallis to the Duke of Bedford, July 23, 1749, Pp. 189–198.

As perhaps no Copys were taken of the Plans sent me of the Harbour I send alongst with this a Copy of Durel's Plan. Your Grace will see that the place I have fixed for the town is on the west side of the harbour, 'tis upon the Side of a Hill which commands that whole Peninsula & shelters the town from the North west Winds. From the Shore to the top of the Hill is about half a mile the ascent very gentle, the Soil is good, there is convenient landing for Boats all along the Beach & good anchorage within Gunshot of the Shore for the largest Ships. In Durel's plan the two points that make the Entrance to Bedford Bay are marked as the places proper to fortify, which is likewise taken notice of by Mr Knowles. Their View must then have been to have the Settlement within that Bay—This would have been subject to great Inconveniencys. In the first place, it would be too far up for the Fishermen, it being about five leagues from the Entrance of the Harbour to these Points & the Beach all along as proper for curing their Fish as can possibly be imagined. So that no Fisherman wou'd ever have thought of going within these Forts. Indeed no Ship woud chuse to go so far, as no finer Harbour can be than that of Chebucto which reaches from these points to Sandwich River. So that notwithstanding of any forts upon these points, an Enemy's Fleet might ly secure & indeed block up all Ships within the Bay—The proper places to fortify for the defence of the Harbour seem to be Sandwich point & the Bank opposite to it. Georges Island lies likewise very convenient for a Batterie to defend both the Harbour & the town. It contains about ten or twelve Acres. It was there I landed the Settlers from on Board the Ships sent to Louisbourg—I have now a Guard there & Stores, & propose to build a Magazin upon it for Powder.

As there was not one Yard of clear Ground Your Grace will imagine our Difficulty & what work we have to do. However they have already clear'd about twelve Acres, & I hope to begin my own House in two days, I have a small Frame & planks ready.

The Indians are hitherto very peaceable many of them have been here with some Chiefs; I made them small presents, told them I had Instructions from His Majesty to offer them friendship & all protection & likewise presents which I shoud deliver as soon as they should assemble their tribes & return with powers to enter into Treaty & exchange their French Commissions for others in His Majesty's Name.

Three of the French Deputys have been here to know what it is to be their Condition for the future. I gave them copys of His Majesty's Declaration & Copys of the Oath of Allegiance which I told them they must take without any Condition or reservation but in the same manner as His Majesty's English Subjects—they pretend their only difficulty is from fear of the Indians in case of a French War—I have order'd all the Deputys to come here & expect them in a few days—I think tis necessary to shew them that 'tis in our power to master them or to protect them & therefore I design to send as soon as possible Companys to Minas with orders to build a Barrack & stay there the Winter; I shall also send an armed Sloop into the Bay of Minas to prevent all Correspondence with the French by Sea—Another Company I shall send to the Head of the Bay, where the road to Minas begins. I propose likewise a Blockhouse half

way for the conveniency of Travellers, & then to employ all the Men I can get together Soldiers and Inhabitants to clear the Road from hence to Minas, tis about 30 miles in a direct line. Whether this can be executed before winter I cannot say. Had the Garrison of Louisbourg been arrived they woud have been of Infinite Advantage. At present I have only one Company of Hopsons, one of Warburtons & 60 of Gorham's Indians.

A List of the Civil Officers I shall be able to send Your Grace by the next Shipps that sail, with an Account of what further progress we shall have made

I am
Your Grace's
Most Obedient
and devoted Servant

ED: CORNWALLIS.

His Grace
The Duke of Bedford
[Endorsed]
Chebucto, July 23d 1749
Govr. Cornwallis
R 28 August by Lt Suttie

Letter from Governor Patterson describing conditions in Prince Edward Island[1]

Charlotte Town 24th Octr 1770.

My Lord

I arrived here on the 30th of last August, since which time I have been so much employed in finishing one of the houses built here, by order of Mr Franklin, in such a manner as I hope will keep out a little of the approaching cold: And in sending to different parts of the Continent for Provisions to maintain my Family during the Winter; added to this Communications to the different parts of the Island being very bad; I will be able to furnish Your Lordship at present, with but a very imperfect description of it.

So far as I have been able, under the above circumstances, to see of the Island: the soil appears to be very good and easyly cultivated. It is of redish colour, mixed with sand; and in most places free from Stones. From this account of it Your Lordship, whom I know to be a perfect Judge of Lands, will not believe it to be so good as it realy is, but I never saw finer grass in my life, than grows every place where it is clear of woods. It will produce every kind of grain and vegitables common in England, with little or no trouble; and such as I have seen of the latter are much better of their kinds than those at home, tho' raised in a very slovenly manner.

[1] Public Archives of Canada. *Prince Edward Island State Papers*, A, vol. I, pp. 151–6.

The woods on this part of the Island are of very little use except for firing; and a great part of them not even good for that, they are principally, Beech, Maple, black and white Birch, Spruce, and several other sorts of small Firrs. In other parts of the Island there are some Oaks, and large Pine trees in plenty.

The Bays and Rivers abound with wild Fowl, such as, gees, Brant, Ducks &c as good of their kinds as any I ever met with, both in the Autumn & Spring.

The Woods are prety well stocked with Partriges, and at some times of the year with Pidgeons; On the sides of the Rivers and Marshes there are Curlews, Snipes, and some other Birds of a smaller sort.

The Beasts are principally Bears, Foxes, Otters, wild cats of a very large size, Hares, Martins, Squirrels, and Mice. The Bears in some parts destroy the Sheep; and the Mice this year are so plenty, that they have in mose cases destroyed the little grain which was attempted to be raised. The Inhabitants say their appearing in such numbers is periodical, once in every seven years.

My oppinion is, it depends entirely upon the Sort of Winter we have, as I am informed the last was an uncommon one, the Snow falling before the Frost came on, by which means the ground was kept soft, and the Mice in place of being partly destroyed, by the Frost, as is commonly the case; bred under the Snow; they are in size, something between our Mice and Rats in England.

This side of the Island is but indifferently off for Fish, except in the Spring, when I am told we may have a small kind of Cod, Mackrel, Trout, Bass, Smelts, and several sorts of flat fish, prety plenty. At present there are only Lobsters, and Oysters, neither very good.

The Climate since I have been here, has been very fine, not much warmer than that of England, and so little rain that my Labourers have been prevented working out of Doors by it, only three Days since my arrival, and I expect we will have good weather untill near the latter end of Nov^{r}.

The Winters, I am told, are so mild in the Woods, that the Inhabitants during that Season make all the frames for their Houses, saw Boards, and do almost all their Wood Work.

The French Inhabitants have for some years past been mostly maintained by a few British Subjects here, who have employed them during the Summer in the Fishery, and have been paid their wages in cloaths, Rum, Flower, Powder, and Shot, with the last articles they kill as many Bears, Seals, and Wild fowls as serve them for meat; the Seal Oyl they call their Butter and use it as such. By this means agriculture has been so much neglected; there is not one Bushel of corn raised by all the French Inhabitants on the Island.

There are a few British Families who have raised some; from whose Accounts and from what I have seen myself, I form my oppinion of what may be done: and I realy think this Island; if well nursed in its present Infant State, may be made as usefull to Great Britain, and as plentyful within itself as any Country of its size in North America: but to bring it

to that, we will require Your Lordships countenance; and influence to procure some assistance for us, from our Mother Country.

There have arrived here this Summer, about one hundred and twenty Families; part sent by Mr Montgomery, the Lord Advocate of Scotland, the rest by a Mr Stewart of that Country; the last arrived about three weeks agon at Prince Town, but very unfortunately, for want of a Pilot, their Vessel ran on shore, at the entrance of the Harbour; and is entirely lost, and part of her Cargo, but no lives.

I have been obliged to give Mr Duport our Chief Justice, leave to return to Hallifax for this Winter; as he had neglected to lay in Provisions for himself and Family during the Summer: they must otherwise have been starved.

I am in daily expectations of a Ship from London, with Passengers, and one from Ireland with Mr Desbrisay and Family; tho' I dread the consequences if they do, as there is not a house for to put their Heads into, and if they do not bring Provisions to serve them untill next June, they must absolutely starve, for there is not one loaf of Bread, nor Flower to make one, to be bought, on the Island.

I have the honor to be with the greatest respect

My Lord
Your Lordship's
most faithful
Most obedient and
very Humble Servant

WALTER PATTERSON

To

THE EARL
of Hillsborough .
&c &c &c

[Endorsed]

Charlotte Town Id of St John 24th Oct. 1770.
Govr Patterson
No. 1.

R/ 1st Jany 1771.

Letter from Governor Carleton announcing the choice and naming of a site as the capital of New Brunswick[1]

PARR TOWN, NEW BRUNSWICK,

25th of April 1785.

MY LORD,

I have the honor to inform Your Lordship that having, in the course of last winter, visited the principal Settlements forming on St. John's River, I have fixed on St. Ann's point, about Seventy-five miles from the mouth of the River, as a Station well situated for the future Seat of the Provincial Government. It has the advantage of being nearly in the centre of the Province, and within a few miles of that part beyond which the River ceases to be navigable for Vessels of any considerable size. Here the foundations are preparing for the Metropolis of New Brunswick, to which, as a mark of respect to His Royal Highness the Duke of York, I have given the name of Fredericstown, which I hope may meet with His Majesty's Approbation.

I have the Honor to be, My Lord,
Your Lordship's
Most obedient and most humble Servant

THOs. CARLETON

RIGHT Honble
LORD SYDNEY.

[Endorsed]

Parr Town New Brunswick
25 April 1785.
Governor Carleton
No. 10

R/ 11th June.

---

[1] Public Archives of Canada, *New Brunswick State Papers*, A, vol. I, p. 170.

GENERAL LIST OF PARTNERS, CLERKS & INTERPRETERS WHO WINTER IN THE NORTH WEST COMPANY'S SERVICE WITH THE DATES AND NATURE OF THEIR RESPECTIVE ENGAGEMENTS[1]

Names	Quality	Where Engaged & date of agreem^{t}	Time to serve fm 1797	Station
A				
Auger Joseph	Interpreter			Red Riv
Allarie Michel	Inter:	3 y^{rs} fm 6th Aug: 1797	4 Yrs	F^{t} Dau:
Amiotte Fran^{s}	Inter:			F^{t} Dau:
Adhemard Jacques	Clerk	3 years fm 29th July 1798		Nip:
Attena Gabriel	Inter:	2 y^{s} fm 15th April 1797.	4 Yrs	Lac Oui:
B				
Belleau Pierre	Clerk		1 Yea	F Dau:
Bousquet Charles	Inter:	1 Y^{r} fm 29th May 1798		F. du Lac
C				
Campbell John Duncan	Clerk	Mont: 21st Oct. 1793	1 Yea	U:F des P
Cameron Duncan	Clerk		3 Yea	Nip:
Cloutier Zachary	Interp	2Y^{s} fm 12 July 1797	2 Yrs	G:P
Chatelain Louis	Clerk & Inter	3 Yrs fm 1st June 1797	3 Yrs	F:P
Cameron Rannald	Clerk	3 Yrs. fm: 4th Aug: 1797	3 Yrs	Nip:
Cameron Dugald	Clerk	3 Y^{s} fm 29th July 1798	3 Yrs	Nip:
Cameron John	Clerk	5 Y^{rs} fm: 21st Mar: 1795	2 Yrs	Lac Oui
Colin Joseph	Inter:			R^{d} Riv:
Chnenier Leon	Clerk & Inter:			Mich:
Chaboillez Charles	Clerk & Partner			R^{d} Riv:
Chevallier Jean Baptiste	Interp.	2 Y^{rs} fm. 27th July 1797		Nip:
Chisholm Roderick	Clerk			Tem^{e}:
Cameron Æneas	Clerk			Tem^{e}:
Cadotte Jean B^{te}	Clerk & Inter:	3 Y^{rs} fm 21st July 1796		F^{d} du Lac
Cotton Jean B^{te}	Clerk & Inter:			F^{d} du Lac
Chorette Michel	Clerk & Inter:	3 Y^{rs} fm 28. Jul: 1797		F^{d} du Lac
Cadotte Michel	Clerk & Inter:			F^{d} du Lac
Cadotte Michel (Petit)	Clerk & Inter:			F^{d} du Lac
Chenier Ignace	Clerk & Inter:	3 Y^{rs} fm 29th Ap: 1798		
D				
Demarrais Jean B^{te}	Interpreter		4 Yrs	
DeLorme	Interp:			Red Riv:

[1] Public Archives of Canada. *Canada Miscellaneous. Northwest Company Letter-Book*, 1798.

GENERAL LIST OF PARTNERS, CLERKS & INTERPRETERS WHO WINTER IN THE NORTH WEST COMPANY'S SERVICE WITH THE DATES AND NATURE OF THEIR RESPECTIVE ENGAGEMENTS[1]

Names	Quality	Where Engaged & date of agreem^{t}	Time to serve fm 1797	Station
F				
Fraser Simon, Senior	Partner			Gr^{d} Port^{e}
Fraser Simon, J^{r}	Clerk	Mont: 22^{d} My 1792	2 Yrs	Ath^{e}
Fraser Alexander	Clerk & Partner			Eng: Riv:
Ferguson Alexander	Clerk		8 Yrs	
Falcon Pierre	Interp:			R^{d} Riv:
Fortin Pierre	Interp^{r}:			Lac Ouin^{e}:
Faries Hugh	Clerk now Partner			Temis^{e}:
Finlay John	Clerk & Partner	3 Y^{rs} fm 11th July 1796		Athabasca
G				
Gurnon	Interp:		1 Yr	Riv La B:
Grant Cuthbert	Partner			Red Riv:
Grant Peter	Partner			Lac L P
Grant Donald	Clerk			Temisc^{e}
Grant Alex^{r}	Clerk			Temisc^{e}
Gordon Alex^{r}	Clerk			Temisc^{e}
H				
Henry Alexander	Clerk		2 Yrs	Mich^{e}
Henry Robert	Clerk	6 Y^{rs} fm 1^{sh} My. 1794	3 Yrs	R^{t} Riv:
Hughes James	Clerk Partner	3 Yrs fm 30th July 1797	3 Yrs	F des Pr
Hesse Charles	Clerk & Interp	4 Yrs fm 13th July 1795	3 Yrs	Riv L:B:
J				
Jerome Pierre	Interp^{r}			F des P
Jesseaume René	Interp^{r}			Red Riv:
K				
King James	Clerk & Interp Partner		3 Yrs	F des Pr:
L				
Laurent (or Lorin) Joseph	Interp^{r}		1 Yr	Lac Oui:
Livingston Duncan	Clerk	3 Y^{rs} fm 7th May 1796	2 Yrs	Ath^{e}
Latour Charles	Clerk & Interp	3 Y^{rs} fm 14th Aug: 1798		L:L:P.
La Rose Jean B^{te}	Inter:			F des P
La Guarde Jos:aub:	Clerk & Inter			Pic or Nip:
La Plante	Interp:			Temis:

[1] Public Archives of Canada. *Canada Miscellaneous. Northwest Company Letter-Book*, 1798.

GENERAL LIST OF PARTNERS, CLERKS & INTERPRETERS WHO WINTER IN THE NORTH WEST COMPANY'S SERVICE WITH THE DATES AND NATURE OF THEIR RESPECTIVE ENGAGEMENTS[1]

Names	Quality	Where Engaged & date of agreem^{t}	Time to serve fm 1797	Station
Le Moine Jacques	Clerk	4 Y^{rs} fm 20th July 1798		F^{d} du Lac
Laviolette v: Attina				
La Haye v: Mezierre.				
Le Maire v: St Germain				
M				
Mackenzie Roderick	Partner			Ath^{e} Dep^{t}
Mackenzie Daniel	Partner			Eng Riv:
Mackenzie Roderick	Clerk			Temis:
Mackenzie James	Clerk	7 years fm 18th June 1794		Athabasca
McGillivray Duncan	Clerk & Partner			U F^{t} des P
McGillivray John	Clerk Partner	7 yrs. fm 18th July 1794	5 Yrs	R^{t} Riv:
Mactavish Donald	Clerk & Partner			Eng: Riv:
MacLeod Alexander	Partner			Athabasca
MacLeod Arch: Norm:	Clerk & Partner	Mont: 14th May 1793	1 Year	
Mackay William	Partner			Lac Ouin:
Mackay Alexander	Clerk		1 Year	Eng Riv:
Mackay George	Clerk	3 Y^{rs} 30th July 1797	3 Years	Red Riv:
Mackay Donald	Clerk			Temisc:
McLellan Arch^{d}	Clerk Partner	Mont: 3^{d} March 1792	2 Years	Lac L Pluie
Mackintosh Donald	Clerk	3 Y^{rs} fm 15th July 1798	1 Year	Lac L Pluie
Monro Henry	Clerk & Surgeon	4 Y^{rs} fm 11th Ap: 1796	3 Years	Grand Port:
Mayotte Fran: Ex.	Clerk	5 Y^{rs} fm 31st July 1795	3 Yrs	Red Riv:
McGillies Hugh	Clerk	3 Y^{rs} fm 4th Aug: 1797.	3 Yrs	Riv: L B:
Messier Charles	Interp			Rat Riv:
Macdougall Alex:	Clerk & Partner			Temisc:
Macdougall James	Clerk		10 Years	
Macdonell John Sen:	Clerk & Partner	Mont: 10th May 1793	1 Year	Red Riv:
Macdonell John Jun:	Clerk			Red Riv:
Macdonald John	Clerk & Partner	Mont: 23^{d} July 1791	1 Year	F des P
Macfarlane Allan	Clerk:			Nipigon
Mezierre La Haÿe	Clerk:			Nip:
Marchand	Interp:			F du Lac
P				
Peronne Pierre Philip	Clerk & Interp		1 Yea:	Lac Ouin^{e}:
Porter James	Clerk	5 Yrs fm: 28th July 1795	4 Yrs	Athabasca

[1] Public Archives of Canada. *Canada Miscellaneous. Northwest Company Letter-Book*, 1798.

GENERAL LIST OF PARTNERS, CLERKS & INTERPRETERS WHO WINTER IN THE NORTH WEST COMPANY'S SERVICE WITH THE DATES AND NATURE OF THEIR RESPECTIVE ENGAGEMENTS[1]

Names	Quality	Where Engaged & date of agreem^{t}	Time to serve fm 1797	Station
Pruno Jean B^{te}	Interp:			F des Prai:
Poitra André	Inter:			R^{d}: Riv:
Pichet Ignace	Interp:			F des P
Pomainville Jean B^{te}	Clerk			Nip:
Perrault Jean B^{te}	Clerk & Interp:	5 Y^{rs} fm 22^{d} June 1798		F^{d} du Lac
R				
Rheaume Joseph	Clerk & Interp		1 Year	F^{t} Dauph:
Roy Jean Baptiste	Clerk			Riv la B:
Raphael Jacques	Interp^{r}			F^{t} des P:
Rheaume Simon	Interp^{r}			Eng: Riv:
Roussin Eustache	Interp:	3 Y^{rs} 22^{d} June 1798		F^{d} du Lac
Rivet	Interp:			Fond du Lac
Roy Vincent	Interp:	3 Y^{rs} fm 22^{d} June 1798		Fond du Lac
Richards John	Interp^{r}			Rat Riv:
S				
St Germain Jos: Le Maire	Clerk & Interp	3 Y^{rs} fm 26th Aug. 1796	3 Yrs	Pic
St Germain Bernardin	Clerk & Interp	5 Y^{rs} fm: 13^{d} June 1796	4 Yrs	Batchiwino
Schultz Frederick	Clerk	4 Y^{s} fm 21st July 1798	2 Yrs	Lac Ouin^{e}
Stewart John	Clerk	7 Y^{rs} fm 10th My. 1796	6 Yrs	Athabasca
Stewart Alexander	Clerk	7 Y^{rs} fm 24th June 1796	6 Yrs	Grand Port^{e}
Steinbrock John	Clerk			Athabasca
Sayer John	Partner			Fond du Lac
T				
Touranjeau Antoine	Interp^{r}		1 Year	Eng: Riv:
Todd Archibald	Clerk		4 Yrs	Eng: Riv:
Thompson John	Clerk	7 Y^{rs} fm: 23^{d} My. 1795	5 Yrs	Athabasca
Thompson David	Clerk & astronomer	3 Y^{rs} 31st July 1797	3 Yrs	Grand Port^{e}
Thorburn William	Partner			Red Riv:
V				
Versailles Louis	Interp:		1 Yea:	Engl: Riv:

[1] Public Archives of Canada. *Canada Miscellaneous. Northwest Company Letter-Book*, 1798.

Letter from J. Quesnel to J. M. Lamothe describing the discovery of the Fraser River[1]

(Translation)

NEW CALEDONIA, May 1, 1809

DEAR FRIEND

I have received your letter of the 1st of October of last year and have been pleased to learn that your health had always been good; that it may always remain to you is the wish that I make with all my heart! I congratulate you, my dear friend, on the pleasure that you have at Montreal, and you do well to profit by it as far as it is in your power. As for me, I shall perhaps be a long time without being able to have the same pleasure, my interests forcing me to remain a long time in the North, since I have done so much to come here, and in spite of the little hope that there is for the young people at present in this Country here, I have made up my mind to continue till the end the career that I have had the misfortune to embark on unless it shall be to the prejudice of my health, without which it is impossible for me to be happy—Then I will willingly sacrifice my interests to preserve my health—there are places in the North, which, in spite of the unpleasantness attached to the country in general, it is nevertheless possible some times to pass the time agreeably, but in this one there is nothing to have but misery and boredom. Far away from everyone, we have not even the pleasure of knowing the news from other places. We live entirely on salmon dried in the sun by the Indians which is also their only livelihood, for of animals there are none, and we should go often without shoes, if we did not procure leather from the Peace River, and to crown everything, we do not make any good returns for there are few beavers, and the Indians used to living on salmon are too lazy to work as those of all other places do, so you can judge without me telling you more whether my situation is pleasant, but I should still not see the misery of fatigue or even of poor nourishment, if the salmon with the bad quality of having a very bad taste, had not also that of turning the health, for the most robust men who have been 3 years in this country are already scarcely capable of doing their duty, and though I am of excellent constitution I have already noticed that my health is declining; that's enough on that subject—I must inform you now that I have been on an exploration this summer with Messrs. Simon Fraser and John Stuart whom I believe you know, we were accompanied by 12 men and in three canoes went down that river which up to the present passed for the Columbia, but very quickly finding the river innavigable we left our canoes and continued our journey on foot, among the most frightful mountains, which we should never have traversed if the Natives by whom we were well received had not helped us. After having passed all these bad places not without much misery as you may think, we found the river once again navigable and all embarked in wooden canoes and continued our route with more ease, to the outlet of this river into the Pacific Ocean, arriving there, as we were disposed to go further the Indians of these places who are very numerous made opposition to our passage, and it was the greatest fortune in the

[1] Public Archives of Canada. *Canada Miscellaneous.*

world that we retired from this bad place, without being obliged to kill and to be killed ourselves. We were well received by all the other Indians in returning and arrived all in perfect health in our New Caledonia. The outlet of this river is in latitude 49° nearly three degrees to the North of the true Columbia. This voyage has not met the wishes of the company, and will never be of any advantage to them, this river not being navigable, but the end for which we undertook this voyage we have accomplished, so we have no reproach to make to ourselves—I am at the end of my papers, so I conclude and am your sincere friend,

J. QUESNEL

To J. M^rce LaMothe
(by favour of Mr. Simon Fraser)
[Endorsed] 1809
JULES QUESNEL

Appointment by the Hudson's Bay Company of the Governor General of Canada, Sir John Young, as Governor-in-Chief of Rupert's Land[1]

To THE RIGHT HONORABLE SIR JOHN YOUNG Baronet G.C.B. G.C.M.G. Governor General of CANADA

BY VIRTUE of the Charter to us given by King Charles the Second by his Letters patent under the Great Seal of England bearing date the second day of May in the twenty second year of His reign WE do hereby appoint you the said Sir John Young Governor in Chief in our Territory of Ruperts Land and likewise Governor in Chief as well in our said Territory as in all other places where Trade is authorised to be carried on by the said Charter you are therefore in virtue of this Commission to exercise and perform either by yourself or by an Officer appointed by you in that behalf All the powers and duties which now or hereafter may be by law exercised and performed by our Governors And we do hereby Order and direct all our Deputy Governors Chief Factors Chief Traders, Clerks and other Servants strictly to obey such Orders as you may think proper to give them and you are to observe and follow all such Orders from time to time as you shall receive from us the Governor Deputy Governor and Committee of the Company of Adventurers of England trading into Hudsons Bay or our successors for the time being . . . .

GIVEN under our Common Seal at Our House in London this ninth day of April One thousand eight hundred and seventy

By Order of the Governor, Deputy Governor and Committee

D. G. SMITH
Secretary

[1] Public Archives, *Canada. Miscellaneous Documents*, Vol. II, 1858–1886.

Instrument of Acceptance of the Surrender by The Hudsons Bay Company of certain Lands Privileges and Rights within the Territory of Rupert's Land[1]

VICTORIA by the Grace of God of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland, Queen, Defender of the Faith, to All to whom these Presents shall come Greeting.

WHEREAS in pursuance of the Powers vested in them by the 3rd Section of the "Ruperts Land Act 1868" The Governor and Company of Adventurers of England trading into Hudsons Bay have by Deed bearing date the Nineteenth day of November One thousand eight hundred and sixty nine upon certain Terms and Conditions agreed upon by and between Us and the said Governor and Company Surrendered to Us as well the Lands and Territories therein described as All the Rights of Government and other Rights, Privileges, Liberties, Franchises, Powers and Authorities granted or purported to be granted to the said Governor and Company by certain Letters Patent granted by His late Majesty King Charles the Second in the twenty second year of His Reign, as by reference to the said Deed will more fully and at large appear,

AND WHEREAS the Terms and Conditions upon which Ruperts Land shall be admitted into the Dominion of Canada have been approved of by Us and embodied in an Address to Us from both the Houses of the Parliament of Canada in pursuance of the One hundred and forty sixth Section of the British North America Act, 1867,

NOW We do hereby in pursuance of the powers vested in Us by the said third Section of the Ruperts Land Act 1868, by this Instrument under Our Sign Manual and Signet accept the said Surrender from the said Governor and Company.

GIVEN at Our Court at Windsor this Twenty second day of June 1870 in the Thirty fourth year of Our Reign.

BY HER MAJESTY'S COMMAND.
GRANVILLE

---

[1] Public Archives of Canada. *C. O. 380*, vol. II.

APPENDIX III

Bibliography of Materials at the Public Archives of Canada relating to

THE REBELLION OF 1837-38

PRELIMINARY NOTE

With the exception of a few anterior documents and publications essential to the understanding of the situation in Lower or Upper Canada, the present guide does not go further back than 1836, the year preceding the Rebellion. General histories and post-contemporary studies have been omitted from the bibliographical list, unless they bring special contribution to the subject.

CONTENTS

PART I

Manuscript Sources

PAGE

(A) Guides to Manuscript Materials..... 65

(B) Official Manuscript Materials..... 65

(C) Private Manuscript Materials..... 73

PART II

Printed Sources

(A) Guides to Printed Materials 83

(B) Official Printed Materials:

1. Proclamations..... 84
2. State Publications..... 86
3. Judicial Proceedings..... 103

(C) Private Printed Materials:

1. Contemporary or Documentary Publications..... 104
2. Contemporary Newspapers..... 119
3. Auxiliary Publications..... 121

(D) Iconographic Materials:

1. Portraits..... 131
2. Contemporary Pictures..... 134
3. Undated or later items..... 136

PART I

MANUSCRIPT SOURCES

(A) Guides to Manuscript Materials

Guide to the Documents in the Manuscript Room at the Public Archives of Canada. By David W. Parker. (Publication of the Archives of Canada No. 10.) Ottawa, Government Printing Bureau, 1914.

Guide to the Materials for United States History in Canadian Archives. By David W. Parker, Washington, Carnegie Institution, 1913. 8vo. Pp. v-339.

"Inventaire des Documents relatifs aux Evénements de 1837 et 1838, conservés aux Archives de la Province de Québec." Par Ivanhoë Caron, ptre. *Rapport de l'Archiviste de la Province de Québec pour 1925–1926.* Québec, Proulx, 1926. 8vo. Pp. 145–328.

"Manuscript Sources of Canadian History (The)." By A. G. Doughty. [Prepared by G. Lanctot.] *The Cambridge History of the British Empire, Vol. VI. Canada and Newfoundland.* Cambridge, The University Press, 1930. Pp. 813–831.

(B) Official Manuscript Materials

BERMUDA PAPERS (Transcripts):

Official Correspondence and proclamations of the Governor, and Minutes of the Executive Council, of Bermuda relating to the Canadian Exiles of 1838.

In the same portfolio will be found copies of *Mackenzie's Account of the Rebellion* and *Brief Sketch of Canadian Affairs hastily drawn up on board H.M. Ship Vestal*, signed by Robert S. M. Bouchette, (printed in *Montreal Gazette*, October 28, 1937), with a few miscellaneous papers.

C SERIES (Originals):

This series consists of headquarters papers of the Commander of the British forces in North America (1786–1870) and contains correspondence with enclosures, returns, journals, memorials and other material. The bulk of the documents relating to the Rebellion will be found in volumes 608–615, but important material is also scattered among the following volumes: Nos. 95–97, 270, 222–449, 981, 1061B–1061D, 1272, 1278, 1794. An extensive card index to this series is partially completed. A brief summary is given in *A Guide to the Documents in the Manuscript Room of the Public Archives.* By David W. Parker, Publications of the Archives of Canada, No. 10, Ottawa, 1914, Pp. 67–99. A summary of each volume will be found in Publications of the Canadian Archives, No. 2, *Inventory of the Military Documents in the Canadian Archives.* By Lt. Col. Cruikshank, Ottawa, 1910.

COLONIAL OFFICE 42 (Transcripts):

This series is composed of the original despatches of the Governors and Lieutenant-Governors of Lower and Upper Canada to the Colonial Office, transcripts of which are to be found in Series Q of the Public Archives.

Volumes 538 (1846) and 563 (1849) contain letters from W. L. Mackenzie to William Gladstone, 20 May 1846; Benjamin Hawes, 26 December 1846, and Earl Grey, 5 February 1849. (Formerly with *Canada Miscellaneous*, Mackenzie, W. L., Letters, 1846–1859.)

COLONIAL OFFICE 43 (Transcripts):

This series consists of entry-books containing despatches emanating from the Colonial Office. The originals of the despatches sent to Canada are generally in Series G, while several entry-books form part of Series Q, both of the Public Archives.

Volumes 85–93 (1837–1839) carry the title: *North America General. Letters from Secretary of State—Domestic.* This sub-series which is composed of Inter-Departmental Correspondence as well as outside letters, relating to Colonial affairs, contain occasional and generally brief information on Canadian matters.

Commissions and Instructions to Governors. Lower Canada and Upper Canada (1791–1839).

The instructions to Governors Lord Gosford, Lord Durham, Sir John Colborne and Poulett Thomson (Lord Sydenham), are printed in the Archives' *Report* for 1905, Vol. I.

COLONIAL OFFICE 188 (Transcripts):

Volumes 57 and 59 (1837–1838) of this series, which is composed of the official correspondence between the Colonial Office and the Lieutenant-Governor of New Brunswick, include letters from Sir John Harvey, regarding the despatch of reinforcements to Lower Canada and the loyalist sentiment in New Brunswick.

COLONIAL OFFICE 217 (Transcripts):

Volumes 163 and 165 (1837–1838) of this series which is made up of the official correspondence between the Colonial Office and the Lieutenant-Governor of Nova Scotia, contain letters dealing with the sending of troops to Canada, the state of opinion in the province and the Durham mission.

COURT OF QUEEN'S BENCH, WESTMINSTER (Transcripts):

January 1839. Case of the Canadian political prisoners in England awaiting transportation to Australia.

E SERIES (Originals):

This series is formed of the original minute books of the Executive Councils of Lower Canada, of Upper Canada, and of the Province of Canada, as well as a mass of miscellaneous documents relating to Council deliberations. The most important material relating to the Rebellion will be found in the following volume:

Lower Canada Executive Council, Minutes on Matters of State.

State Books M. & N., 1835–1841.

Rough drafts of Reports and Minutes of Council, 1837–1839.

Each volume has a table of contents, but no index. There is also a separate index, in one volume, covering all State Books from 1825 to 1841. The minute books of the Special Council 1838–1840 are printed and will be found under the title: *Journals of The Special Council for the Province of Lower Canada.*

Upper Canada Executive Council, Minutes on Matters of State:

State Books, J, K, L, M. 1831–1841.

Rough Drafts of Reports and Minutes of Council, 1837–1839.

Each volume has an index.

Canada. Executive Council: Minutes on Matters of State.

State Books A, B. 1841–1843.

State Book B, contains, pp. 342–96, lists of persons proceeded against, suspected of murder, imprisoned, sentenced, pardoned, banished or transported, in connection with the Rebellion.

State Books C, D, E, F. 1843–1847.

Appendix to State Books B–D. 1842–1845.

Each volume has an index, and there are also extensive separate indices for the whole period.

Papers of the Executive Council of Lower Canada, of Upper Canada, and of Canada.

These papers contain drafts of minutes and minutes signed, reports of committees of Council and papers laid before Council.

Letter Book of Adjutant General's Office.

Letter Book of Attorney General's Office.

Letter Books of Lieutenant-Governor's Office.

Letter Books of Secretary's Office.

Minutes of Proceedings against those suspected of treason, London, December 1837–March 1838.

Papers of the Clerk of the Executive Council.

Warrant Books. Expenditure.

Colony of Lower Canada (Blue Books) 1838–1840.

Colony of Upper Canada (Blue Books) 1838–1840.

Miscellaneous Reports, Minutes, etc., 1802–1838.

Account of John Jefferys, Gaoler "for boarding" certain Rebellion prisoners, Montreal, November–December 1837.

Miscellaneous Reports and Minutes of Executive Council, 1802–1839.

Reports of a Board appointed to investigate the claims against the Government for expenses incurred in the defence of the Province. 10 January—22 February 1838.

Accounts, Military Day Book. Expenses for a troop of dragoons, 1839–1841.

FINANCE DEPARTMENT (Originals):

Rebellion Papers, 1837–38.—These papers were found among a mass of records transferred from the Department of Finance in 1937 and include the following:

Miscellaneous letters and papers relating to the Rebellion in Lower and Upper Canada;

Applications from claimants for losses incurred during the Rebellion in Lower Canada;

Claims for indemnification, minority reports, general correspondence, vouchers and receipts all concerned with the Rebellion;

Third report of the Commission of Indemnification for losses sustained in 1837 in the County of Two Mountains;

Fourth report of the Commission of Indemnification for losses suffered in 1838 in Napierville, Rouville, Chambly and Longueuil.

FOREIGN OFFICE, 5 (Photostats):

This series consists of the original despatches from the British Ambassador at Washington to the Foreign Office, and drafts of letters from the Foreign Office.

Volumes 313, 314, 321–323 contain occasional material relating to the Canadian Rebellion.

Volume 583 has material concerning the case of the *Sir Robert Peel* (placed with *Foreign Office, 97*. Vol. 20).

FOREIGN OFFICE, 97 (Photostats):

In this series consisting of miscellaneous correspondence and papers relating to the United States will be found relevant material as follows:

Vol. 12, Neutrality Law—Canadian Insurrection, 1837–1838;

Vol. 13, American Claims on Great Britain—Case of the *G. S. Weeks*, 1839;

Vol. 14, American Claims on Great Britain, 1839–1840;

Vol. 16, Drafts of notes to the United States Government and copies of notes from the United States Government, 1836–1841;

Vol. 17, Drafts of letters from the British Minister at Washington to the Governor in Chief, Lieutenant-Governors, and other authorities of the British American provinces, 1837–1843;

Vol. 18, Letters from Canada and New Brunswick, and other correspondence of the British Minister at Washington, 1837–1841;

Vol. 19, Correspondence, etc., relating to the *Caroline* and the Canadian rebels; and letters from Lord Palmerston and Lord Aberdeen, 1837–1842;

Vol. 20, Case of the *Sir Robert Peel*, 1838–1844.

G SERIES (Originals unless otherwise stated):

This series, which is made up of the correspondence and papers from the Governor-General's Office, consists of *(a)* the original despatches from the Colonial Office to the Governors and Lieutenant-Governors of Lower Canada, Upper Canada and Canada; *(b)* letter-books of despatches from Lower and Upper Canada; *(c)* despatches from the governors of the other provinces; *(d)* correspondence with the British Minister at Washington; *(e)* occasional despatches from and to the Treasury.

Volumes 31–48 (1836–1840) contain the Lower Canada correspondence covering the Rebellion period. A very brief summary of

their contents will be found in Parker's *Guide*, pp. 15–19. A calendar of the volumes has been published in the *Reports of the Public Archives* for 1931 and 1932.

Volumes 76–107 (1836–1841) contain the Upper Canada correspondence covering the Rebellion period. A very brief summary of their contents is given in Parker's *Guide*, pp. 25–28 and page 30. A calendar of the volumes is published in the *Archives Reports* for the years 1936 and 1937.

Volumes 108–116 (1841–1843) including the Canada correspondence contain material on matters connected with the Rebellion. Such material is indicated in Parker's *Guide*, pp. 29–30.

Volumes 224–228 (1836–1842) consisting of the despatches from the British Minister at Washington to Canadian governors contain material on the activities of Americans and Canadians in the United States as well as Russian intrigues in connection with the Rebellion. There is a summary in Parker's *Guide*, pp. 41–42.

Volume 241 (1839–1841) is a letter-book of despatches from the Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada to the British Minister at Washington. See Parker's *Guide*, pp. 43–44.

Volumes 242–244 (1839–1840) listed under *Interprovincial Correspondence*, contain despatches from the Lieutenant-Governors of Upper Canada, while volumes 246 and 247 (1837–1840) are the letter-books of despatches from the same officials, volume 246 being important for the Canadian-American relations during the Rebellion. See Parker's *Guide*, pp. 44–45.

Volumes 248–254 (1839–1844) of the *Interprovincial Correspondence* consist of entry-books and letter-books of despatches received and sent by the Governor General and include occasional material on the Rebellion. See Parker's *Guide*, p. 45.

Volumes 384-390 (1837–1841). Letter-books of despatches from governors and administrators of Lower Canada to the Colonial Office. Copies of original despatches will be found in Series Q. Vols. 229–277, which is calendared as indicated below.

Volumes 418–423 (1836–1841). Letter-books of despatches from Lieutenant-Governors and administrators of Upper Canada to the Colonial Office. Copies of original despatches exist in Series Q. Vols. 389–431 which is calendared as indicated below.

Volumes 437–444 (1837–1841). Entry-books of despatches from the Colonial Office to governors and administrators of Lower Canada. The original despatches are in volumes 33–51 of Series G.

Volumes 445–451 (1841–1851). Entry-books of despatches from the Colonial Office to the Governor-General of Canada. The original despatches are in volumes 108–139 of Series G.

Volumes 454-461 (1841–1851). Letter-books of despatches from the Governor-General of Canada to the Colonial Office. See Parker's *Guide*, pp. 63–65.

Volume 366 (1837–1838). Letter-book of letters from the Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada and other officials relating to the Rebellion.

Letter-book of letters, January 1844–March 1858, from the Governor of Canada to the Lieutenant-Governors, the British Minister at Washington, the Commander of the Forces and other officials.

HOME OFFICE (Transcript):

Philipps to Stephen, December 26, 1838. Transmitting list of Canadian prisoners in England (in Series Q, 412, pt. 3, p. 797).

INDIAN AFFAIRS DEPARTMENT (Originals):

In this series which is made up of administrative correspondence with minutes, accounts, returns, etc., will be found material regarding the employment of Indians along the frontier during the Rebellion in the following sub-series:

Secretary, Indian Affairs, Lower Canada, 1837–1838.
Chief Superintendent, Upper Canada, 1837–1838.
Letter-Book, Chief Superintendent. Vols. 4 and 5, 1837–1839.
(Volume 270 of the Series C also relates to the same matter.)

MILITIA PAPERS (Originals):

This series (1775–1867) is composed of the correspondence papers, service registers, pay-rolls, general orders, war claims and pensions of both Offices of the Adjutant-General for Lower Canada and the Adjutant-General for Upper Canada. Among its material pertaining to the Rebellion will be found:

General Orders calling out the militia, forming new regiments, directing movements of forces and appointing officers;

Militia returns and letters from commanding officers in Upper and Lower Canada;

List of names of the men who accompanied Captain Drew and destroyed the *Caroline* in American territory.

Return of Distribution of Militia Troops in Upper Canada, dated Toronto, 27 November 1838.

POST OFFICE DEPARTMENT (Transcripts):

Volumes 5 and 9 (1837–1841) of this series, which contain miscellaneous papers relating to Canada during the Rebellion period, also includes official correspondence of the Deputy Postmaster-General in North America concerning the state of opinion in Canada and the rebels' movements. Miscellaneous proclamations, documents, letters, and reports will be found as enclosures.

PRIVY COUNCIL 1 (Transcript):

Bundle 87 contains reports on proceedings in the case of four Canadian prisoners: Robert Walker, John Goldsbury Parker, James Brown and William Oliver, and requests for copies of pardons to Canadian prisoners.

Q SERIES (Transcripts):

This series is composed of the despatches to the Colonial Office from the Governors and Lieutenant-Governors of Lower and Upper Canada reporting on the state and administration of the country and

includes also miscellaneous material and correspondence. Series Q, which constitutes the basis of Canadian history from the official standpoint, contains the most extensive primary material concerned with the Rebellion.

The originals, with few exceptions, form part of *Colonial Office 42*, at the Public Record Office, London. The series also includes a certain number of letter-books containing copies of despatches and instructions to Governors and Lieutenant-Governors in Canada.

For *Lower Canada:* Volumes 225–271 cover the period from 1836 to 1840. A brief summary of their contents will be found in Parker's *Guide*, pp. 135–140, while the volumes 225–241 are calendared in the *Report of the Archives* for 1902, pp. 968–1042, and volumes 242–246 in the *Report* for 1902, pp. 1043–1109. Typewritten calendars of remaining volumes are available.

For *Upper Canada:* Volumes 389–431 cover the period from 1836 to 1841. A brief summary of their contents is in Parker's *Guide*, pp. 155–161, while the volumes are calendared in the *Archives Report* for 1901, pp. 541–601. Typewritten calendars of remaining volumes are available.

S SERIES (Originals and transcripts):

This series is composed of the correspondence and papers of the three following offices, the relevant material of which will be found listed under the sub-series titles:

I. *Office of the Civil Secretary to the Governors of Lower Canada:*

Lower Canada Sundries:

Include 28 portfolios of letters and papers under two titles: *Internal Correspondence*, 1837–1840; and *Drafts of Letters, Civil Secretary*, 1837–1839.

Affidavits *re* Trials for Treason, 1839:

These affidavits relate to suspected or arrested patriots in Lower Canada.

Political Pardons:

Six portfolios of drafts of pardon and of transportation warrants concerning rebel prisoners.

Returns of persons confined in gaols, 1837–1839.

Commissions in the Militia.

Loyal addresses.

Report of the Battle of St. Charles, 1837.

Ordinances of the Special Council, 1838:

Draughts and copies of ordinances passed by the Special Council charged with the administration of the Province of Lower Canada, after the suspension of the Constitution.

II. *Office of the Civil Secretary to the Lieutenant-Governors of Upper Canada:*

Upper Canada Sundries:

Local correspondence addressed to the Lieutenant-Governor, 1837–1840, and drafts of letters and letter-books, 1837–1840.

Despatches to Colonial Office, 1838–1839:

Extracts and copies of despatches from Sir George Arthur to the Secretary of State, 1838–1839.

Letter Drafts of Sir John Colborne to Lord Glenelg, 1838:

Extracts, drafts and copies of letters from Sir John Colborne to be found in Series Q (1835–1838).

Returns of persons confined in gaols, 1837–1840.

Upper Canada Court Martial. Prisoners [taken at battle of] Windmill. Copy of Proceedings of the Militia General Court Martial holden at Fort Henry (Kingston) in the Midland District. November 1838–January 1839.

Reports of the Commissioners to inquire into Charges of Treason and Felony (No date).

Sketch of the Incursion of the Patriot "Hunters" into the Province of Upper Canada at Windmill Point in the district of Johnstown in November 1838.

Proceedings in the Court of Queen's Bench. Case of the Canadian Prisoners in England. January 1839.

Report on the state of the Province. By the Honourable R. B. Sullivan.

Papers *re:* Examination before Magistrates at London of Persons taken up for Treasonable and Seditious Practices, 1837–1838.

General Court Martial at London, U.C. 27 December 1838–26 January 1839.

Papers connected with an inquiry into the conduct of Colonel Prince on the occasion of the landing of a party of brigands at Windsor in December 1838.

Observations on the State of the Representation of the People of Upper Canada in the Legislature of that Province. By. W. L. Mackenzie.

An Argument intended to shew that it is expedient to dissolve the present Provincial Parliament and summon a new one. By. W. L. Mackenzie.

Observations intended to shew that it is inexpedient to continue His Excellency Major-General Sir John Colborne in the Government of the Province of Upper Canada. By. W. L. Mackenzie.

Letters of W. L. Mackenzie, A. N. Buell and P. P. Morgan (1824–1840).

"Winter Wanderings Ten Years Since: Being a Narrative of Remarkable Adventures during a Five Days Journey between the Cities of Toronto and Buffalo; undertaken under peculiar Circumstances, in the month of December, 1837." By William L. Mackenzie. (From the New York Daily Tribune, September 29, 1847.)

Observations *re* the Removal of Sir John Colborne as Lieutenant-Governor. By. W. L. Mackenzie.

Addresses to the King voted at Public Meetings convened by W. L. Mackenzie, 16 July 1831–25 June 1833. (With letters from W. L. Mackenzie to Colborne, 1831.)

III. *Offices of the Civil Secretary to the Governor General and of the Provincial Secretary of the Province of Canada:*

Registers of correspondence and letter-books from 1841 in the office of the Civil Secretary.

Registers of correspondence and letter-books from 1841 in the office of the Provincial Secretary.

Rebellion Losses. Upper Canada Claims. 1847:

Declarations, certificates and papers relating to various claims in Upper Canada in connection with the Rebellion of 1837–38. Lists of claimants for Huron District.

Rebellion Losses. Returns of Claims by the Commissioners to the Provincial Secretary. 1848:

For the districts of Brock, Colborne, Eastern, Gore, Horne, Huron, Johnston, London, Midland, Newcastle, Niagara, Prince Edward, Talbot, and Victoria.

Rebellion Losses, Lower Canada, 1852–1853. No. 1 to 264:

Certificates of identity and powers of attorney in connection with the payment of awards made for losses sustained during the Rebellion of 1837–38.

Return of Judgments rendered on Claims investigated before 1 September, 1850. No. 1 to 980.

Warrants and Entry-books of Warrants issued by the Governor General of Lower Canada, the Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada and the Governor General of Canada for the payment of Government funds.

TREASURY PAPERS (Transcripts):

T. 1, vol. 4888 (21751) B. 7 No. 3727 contains returns of embodied militia and volunteers in Canada, dated 26 September, 1839.

TREASURY SOLICITOR'S PAPERS (Photostats):

No. 2160 (1838–39) of this series is concerned with the case of Canadian political prisoners detained in England on their way to Australia, for whom writs of *Habeas Corpus* were issued and arguments presented by the law officers of the Crown.

(C) Private Manuscript Materials

ASKIN PAPERS (Originals):

This collection includes:—

Journal of Charles Askin, 1837–38, from December 23 to December 26, 1837, and from February 18 to June 4, 1838, mainly concerned with military operations on the Detroit River frontier.

Correspondence and papers of Colonel John B. Askin, commanding the London Volunteers, 1838.

Various letters to Col. Askin, one of which dated 5 December, 1838, describes the battle of Windsor.

AUTOGRAPHS OF SOME OF THE CANADA REBELS (Originals):

Include signatures of L. J. Papineau, T. Pothier, L. H. LaFontaine, C. O. Perrault, T. S. Brown, and Wolfred Nelson.

BABY COLLECTION (Transcripts):

In this vast and miscellaneous collection will be found interesting information widely scattered. There are but one or two letters in the following portfolios:—

Documents Divers, 1749–1838; *Correspondance*, 1775–1882; *Correspondance*, 1759–1879; *Lettres diverses*, 1791–1886.

Other portfolios contain more material as follows:—

Correspondance, 1745–1840:

Correspondence of the Bermuda exile, Siméon Marchessault, 1838–1840.

Journal de Papineau (Amédée):

Journal d'un fils de la liberté réfugié aux Etats-Unis par suite de l'insurrection canadienne en 1837. (Amédée Papineau was the son of the rebel leader of Lower Canada.)

Miscellaneous, vol. III, 1800–1839:

Several letters from rebels in Montreal prison, 1838–39.

Lettres diverses, 1748–1859:

Several letters, most of which come from Toronto.

BAINBRIGGE (Original):

Roads along the Frontiers, in Upper Canada (and Lower Canada). By P. J. Bainbrigge, Royal Engineers, Chatham, V.C. 1838.

A manuscript sketch-book with many plans and notes. In the Map Division.

BARING PAPERS (Originals):

In this collection of the London banking firm are scattered a very few letters relating to the Rebellion in *Official Correspondence*, 1821–1838, and *Miscellaneous Correspondence*, 1837–1858.

BENDER, F. X. (Original):

Diary extending from 1834 to 1848, in which are noted very briefly the political events of the period.

BIGGAR PAPERS (Original):

A letter from Sydney R. Bellingham, with details of Col. Wetherall's attack on St. Charles in November, 1837.

BOIS COLLECTION (Transcripts):

Letters from Abbé Chartier to L. J. Papineau, November, 1839, and to Dr. Nelson, 30 November, 1848. (Printed in *Bulletin des Recherches Historiques*, avril–mai 1937, pp. 112–140.)

BORTHWICK, Rev. J. Douglas:

Copies of all documents relating to the Events of 1837, 1838, 1839 and now only existing in the Records of the Courts and found in the

Montreal Gaol. Extracted and written by Rev. J. Borthwick, Protestant Chaplain to the Gaols.

P.S. Several papers are added, not found in the Jail Records, but in the Court House and with private individuals. Montreal, 1890.

BOURASSA PAPERS (Originals and transcripts):

Vol. I contains: Memoir of Thomas Storrow Brown; two French songs of 1837–38; letters of L. J. Papineau, 1842–44; notes on Papineau; letters respecting Papineau's portrait and arrears of his salary as Speaker.

Vol. II contains: Letter unsigned to Mrs. Louis Joseph Papineau, 20 December 1837.

Vol. III contains: Letter of Georges Etienne Cartier, 24 October, 1838.

BROWN (THOMAS STORROW) PAPERS (Originals):

Journal of Thomas Storrow Brown, 1838; Statement on the Rising of 1837 in Lower Canada, by Thomas Storrow Brown, one of the Patriot Leaders; Memorandum on Lower Canada Affairs in 1837, by Thomas Storrow Brown; Political Events as recorded in the newspaper *Vindicator* from the 4th November, 1836, to the 6th November, 1837, when the office was destroyed by a Tory mob. Publisher, Louis Perrault; Editor, E. B. O'Callaghan.

BUELL PAPERS (Original):

Queen's Own Rifles, Orderly Book. 1838–56:

This Orderly Book opens on January 26, 1838, at Prescott. It also contains orders and records of the second Regiment of Grenville Militia, 1830–1856.

BULGER PAPERS (Original):

Vol. 4 (1824–1863). A few miscellaneous papers concerning the Glengarry, Lacolle, Odelltown, Huntingdon, Beauharnois, and Potton Volunteers.

BULLER, CHARLES (Originals):

Letter to J. S. Mill. October 13, 1838:
(Printed in Archives' *Report* for 1928).

Sketch of Lord Durham's mission to Canada in 1838:
(Printed in Archives' *Report* for 1923).

Scrap-book of newspaper clippings:
Speeches of Buller from 1837 to 1840.

BUTLER (Original):

Diary of James Wandesford Butler, Ensign in the 85th Regiment of Foot. With original sketches.

March from St. John, N.B., to Quebec undertaken in consequence of the disturbances in Canada in the year 1837 (Dec. 27 to Jan. 22, 1838).

CANADA MISCELLANEOUS DOCUMENTS (Originals):

Vol. 9 (1826–1847) contains the following:

Minute of the 30 April, 1836. Paper prepared for the information of the Government on the state of affairs in Lower Canada.

Militiamen of Captain Henry Baker's Company of the Battalion of the County of Missisquoi agree to assist in putting down the present Rebellion. St. Armand East, 17 November, 1837.

Permit to Mrs. William Lyon Mackenzie to pass to the United States. Queenston, 20 December, 1837.

Letter from W. L. Mackenzie to L. G. Young, New York, 10 July, 1838.

Letter from Sir George Arthur to Lord Sydenham, 13 February, 1841, relates to the McLeod case.

Additional Volume 13 contains the following:

Huron County Papers:

Address to Sir Francis Bond Head, 2 February, 1838.

Memorial of Lieutenant Colonel C. E. Taylor, 1st Regiment Huron Militia, to the House of Assembly of Upper Canada. February 28, 1838.

Log of Her Majesty's Steam Vessel *Colborne*, commanded by Commander Andrew Drew, 15 November, 1838–14 March, 1839.

CHAPMAN PAPERS (Henry S.) (Originals):

Vol. 2. *Correspondence, Draft of History of Canada.*

Vol. 3. *Disturbances in Lower Canada.*

These two volumes contain letters from E. B. O'Callaghan, L. J. Papineau, L. H. LaFontaine, A. Larocque, and Jacob De Witt.

Scrap-Book, 1833–1839:

Clippings from contemporary English and Canadian newspapers, printed resolutions and reports of political committees, and a few manuscript documents.

CLENCH PAPERS (Originals):

Documents relating to the 5th Regiment of the Middlesex Militia, 1838:

Include letters containing offers of military services, orders relating to the London Court Martial and the raising of the Canadian Militia.

DALY PAPERS (Alexander) (Originals):

Numerous letters from, and list of, veterans who served during the Rebellion of 1837.

DECELLES COLLECTION (Originals):

Vol. III. *Miscellaneous:*

Contains among other material a few letters from O'Callaghan, Dessaules, Nelson, 1835–1855, bearing on the Rebellion of 1837.

Delancy Robinson Collection:

Vols. 1, 2, 5, 8, 10 (1836–1839) contain the correspondence of Sir John Harvey, Lieutenant-Governor of New Brunswick, with Lord Gosford, W. Chipman, W. Kemble and others, which includes information concerning Papineau, the rebels movements, condition of the province and the dispatching of troops to Lower Canada.

DURAND PAPERS (Originals):

Vol. 3 contains private and confidential correspondence between Sheriff Alexander Hamilton and various officials and loyalists of the Niagara District. (Partly printed in Publication No. 32 (1916) of the Niagara Historical Society.)

Vol. 5 includes: First Regiment of Lincoln Militia. Return of Companies showing those under and over 40 years of age, March 1, 1838; Pay List, December, 1837–January, 1838.

DURHAM, LADY. DIARY 1838 (Original):

The diary consists of extremely brief notations of places visited and functions attended.

DURHAM PAPERS (Originals):

Collection of the papers of Lord Durham, High Commissioner for the adjustment of the Canadian Rebellion of 1837. It consists first of Durham's commission and instructions; and secondly of the despatches exchanged between Durham and the British Ministers, as well as the correspondence with the Lieutenant-Governors of the several provinces and the British Minister at Washington. It includes also papers relating to the state of affairs in Lower and Upper Canada, papers concerned with the various commissions appointed to enquire into the administration of the provinces; also a mass of correspondence from various persons in relation to political grievances. Special mention should be made of the following papers:—

A Minute on the State of Affairs in Lower Canada in 1836; Minute continuing the foregoing narrative down to November, 1837 (Secret Minutes prepared for the Cabinet).

Sketch of Lord Durham's Mission to Canada, by Charles Butler, 1840.

Letter from Robert Baldwin to Lord Durham, 23 August, 1838, in favour of responsible government.

Journal of Amury Girod, 15 November to 8 December, 1838.

A calendar of the Durham papers is in the Archives' *Report* for 1923 in which are printed Baldwin's letter and Girod's Journal.

DURNFORD PAPERS (Originals):

Vols. 3 and 4: The Second or Queen's Light Infantry Regiment of Incorporated Militia of Upper Canada, miscellaneous papers including muster-rolls, accounts, regimental proceedings, orders and correspondence.

ELLICE DIARY, 1838 (Original):

Diary kept from April to December, 1838, by Janie Ellice, wife of Edward Ellice, private secretary to Lord Durham, in which she relates her experiences as a member of the official group and later a prisoner of the rebels at Beauharnois.

GARNEAU PAPERS (Alfred) (Originals):

Notes historiques sur les événements de 1837 en Canada:

Notes on political and Rebellion events in Lower Canada written by a French-Canadian Patriot in the Montreal Prison in 1838. (Also letter from E. B. O'Callaghan, 17 July, 1852, transcript.)

GILKINSON PAPERS (Original):

Vol. 3. *Diary of Col. J. S. Gilkinson of Niagara, 1838–1839:*

It contains occasional references to movements of rebels on the American frontier.

GOURLAY, PAPERS OF LT.-COL. WILLIAM (Originals):

Contain the official correspondence of Colonel Sir Allan McNab, Major Gourlay, and other officers of the Hamilton Militia Battalion, with miscellaneous military papers, 1837–1839; the regimental orderly-books of the First Battalion of Incorporated Militia of Upper Canada, 1838–1840, as well as the official correspondence of Major Gourlay including orders and report of the Militia Court Martial at Fort Henry, 1837–39.

JARVIS PAPERS:

Blue book of the *Colony of Upper Canada* for 1839 containing statements of expenditure incurred by the Militia and Department of Justice in connection with the Rebellion.

JONES, CHARLES. LETTERS AND DOCUMENTS RE WAR OF 1812 AND REBELLION OF 1837 (Originals):

Military Correspondence and papers of Col. Jones in command of the Leeds Militia, 1837–38.

LAFONTAINE PAPERS (Transcripts):

Vol. 2. Correspondence of L. H. LaFontaine with Amury Girod, E. A. Duchesnois, J. T. Drolet, Dr. Kimber, J. Leslie, Wolfred Nelson, and other Rebellion leaders, as well as Lord Gosford, Charles Buller, G. G. Wakefield, Sir John Colborne, etc., 1836–1843.

LANGEVIN, CHARLES (Original):

Diary of an important Quebec man covering the period 1813–1842.

LAURIER, COLLECTION CHARLES (Original):

Politique et système de Charles Laurier sur l'Etat de la province, 1834.

Traité sur la politique, le 1er janvier 1838.

LIBRARY OF PARLIAMENT MANUSCRIPTS (Transcripts):

Upper Canada. Memoirs of Colonel John Clark, of Port Dalhousie.

The Rebellion, 1837. Pp. 293–317.

MACDONELL PAPERS (Transcript):

Letters of Mgr. Alexander Macdonell, Bishop of Kingston, 1836–39, with an address to the inhabitants of Glengarry, 1 November, 1838, opposing the Rebellion.

MACKENZIE, WILLIAM LYON (Canada Miscellaneous Documents) (Originals):

Correspondence of W. L. Mackenzie with J. DeWitt, J. Keefer, and Rev. Mr. Carter relating to political questions (1851–1859).

A Winter Journey through the Canadas. By Wm. Lyon Mackenzie:

Printed in the *New York Tribune* from April to June, 1849.

Brougham on Canadian Independence. By W. L. Mackenzie:

Published in the *New York Tribune*, August 9, 1849.

McGILLIVRAY PAPERS, William (Originals):

Vol. 10: A few letters, printed proclamation, and address relating to the Rebellion in Upper and Lower Canada, 1836–1842.

MELBOURNE LETTERS (Transcripts):

Letters of Lord Melbourne concerning Canada and Lord Durham to Queen Victoria, 1837–1867.

MERRITT COLLECTION (Originals):

Vol. 4. Contains a few letters from Chief Justice Sir John Beverley Robinson, Marshall Bidwell, Francis Hincks, Captain Drew, and others relating to political troubles in Upper and Lower Canada, 1837–1839.

Vol. 17. Contains a kind of journal covering proceedings in the Legislature, several pages of which are devoted to the events of 1837 and 1838.

MITCHELL COLLECTION (Originals):

Vol. II. Letter from R. Stephens, Westminster, 7 January, 1839, referring to his being drafted but replaced by a substitute.

Vol. III. Papers respecting the militia of Downie and Gore; Papers of Captain J. McEwan, commanding the Gananoque Independent Company, 1838; and miscellaneous letters.

MONTREAL ARCHBISHOP'S PALACE ARCHIVES (Transcripts):

Carton 13: Mgr. Bourget. Lettres personnelles, 1831–1849.

Carton 28: 1. Gouvernement et troubles de 1837–1838.

[Troubles de 1837] Pièces tirées des dossiers suivants:

Lettres, Mandements Mgr. Lartigue, Octobre 1837–Janvier 1838.

Correspondance de Mgr. Lartigue, Novembre 1837–Mars 1838.

Correspondance Mgr. Bourget, Octobre 1837–Janvier 1838.

Correspondance paroissiale: Ste Thérèse, Terrebonne.

MURPHY PAPERS, J. J. (Originals):

A few letters including one from W. L. Mackenzie relating to the Rebellion of 1837, and a few documents concerning Mackenzie's private affairs (1833–1839). Letter from M. Landry concerning the situation of the French-Canadians; Letter from J. H. Kibbon, describing experiences with the Patriot forces, 29 April, 1837.

NEILSON COLLECTION (Originals):

The Collection (which is calendared in the Archives *Report* for 1913, pp. 15–16 and 99–151, and *Report* for 1918, pp. 1–87), contains among other material: Anonymous journal of events from 1834 to 1847, and the correspondence of John Neilson with D. B. Viger, Sir Francis Burton, L. J. Papineau, W. L. Mackenzie, A. N. Morin, M. S. Bidwell, L. H. Lafontaine, Colonel C. Yorke, etc., with miscellaneous papers bearing on the Rebellion of 1837.

NELSON PAPERS (Transcripts):

Contain letters from H. A. Gauvin, E. N. Duchesnois, C. H. O. Côté, and Rev. E. Chartier to Dr. Wolfred Nelson; Letters of Walter

J. Nelson to A. A. Bruneau (1905) giving an account of the career of his father, Dr. Wolfred Nelson; Declaration of Charles Dansereau dated 1 October, 1840, concerning Lieutenant Weir, Papineau and O'Callaghan at St. Denis; List of subscription for the Bermuda Exiles, 1838; Resolution of inhabitants of St. Michel of Yamaska for the formation of a protective militia force, 26 November, 1838; Declaration of Alfred Allard, 28 February, 1838, in connection with his arrest by the Rebels; Reports of meetings of Canadian refugees at Swanton, January, 1839, with answers from L. J. Papineau and Dr. Nelson; Brief Sketch of the Affairs of Canada, Drawn up by R. S. M. Bouchette and Wolfred Nelson on board Her Majesty's ship *Vestal*, 18 July, 1838; Letter from Dr. Nelson to Charles Wand, Gaoler, Montreal, 17 July, 1838.

NELSON-BROSNAN COLLECTION:

Letter of Mrs. Sophie Brosnan, daughter of Wolfred Nelson, to L. O. David, March 21, 1906, regarding the battle of St. Denis. (Transcript.)

Letter from Mrs. Parmalee to Mrs. Nelson, December 15, 1837, relating to the arrest of Dr. Nelson. (Original.)

NEWSPAPER CLIPPINGS, Rebellion 1837:

2 Portfolios containing copies of contemporary newspapers as well as proclamations and a few documents relating to the Rebellion.

O'CALLAGHAN PAPERS (Photostatic copies and Manuscripts):

Letters to and from E. B. O'Callaghan, 1840–1860, a large number of which are from Louis-Joseph Papineau and W. L. Mackenzie.

Originals in the Library of Congress, Washington.

PAPERS CONCERNING THE REBELLION, TORONTO (Transcripts):

Orderly Book, Dec. 6, 1837, to Jan. 16, 1839:

This title covers a diary apparently of Alexander Hamilton, Sheriff of Niagara district, which mentions the fight at Montgomery Tavern and the *Caroline*.

Proceedings in Court of Special Commission and General Gaol Delivery at Niagara, July–August, 1838, which include cases of rebellion.

PAPERS OF SOUTH SHORE SEIGNIORIES (Originals):

Letter from T. L. Goldu, A.D.C. to Colborne thanking the inhabitants of St. Michel, Yamaska, for offering their services as a military corps, 14 Nov., 1838.

Affidavit of Augustin Berthiaume concerning rebels' recruiting in Contrecoeur, 5 January, 1838.

Also other material not yet classified.

PAPINEAU PAPERS, L. J. (Transcripts):

Vol. I. Extracts of Lord Durham's Report.

Vol. II. Extracts of the Life of Lord Sydenham. By G. Poulett Scrope (1843).

Vol. III. Letters from L. J. Papineau, 1824–1856, mostly to John Neilson and Robert Christie, with a few documents and letters.

Vol. IV. Letters of the Papineau family, mostly from and to D. B. Papineau, with several letters from Charles Buller, L. J. Papineau, E. B. O'Callaghan, R. J. Kimber, etc., and a few documents, 1815–1848.

PAQUIN, ABBÉ. MÉMOIRES SUR L'ÉGLISE DU CANADA (Original):

The author was an eye-witness of occurrences and has many passages dealing with the Rebellion. Summary in Archives' *Report* for 1912, pp. 153–61.

PERRAULT LETTERS (Transcripts):

Letters of C. O. Perrault, a French-Canadian member killed at the battle of St. Denis, mostly concerned with the political questions of the time, 1835–1836.

PERRAULT PAPERS (Photostatic copies):

Letters to the patriots Louis Perrault and Wolfred Nelson, from L. J. Papineau, E. B. O'Callaghan, C. H. O. Côté, H. Gauvin, E. N. Duchesnois, John Ryan, I. A. W. Buck, W. L. Mackenzie, Adolphe Perrault, A. Drolet, 1839.

Letters from Louis Perrault to Sir John Colborne's Secretary, T. L. Goldie, December 1838.

Reports and resolutions of meetings of Canadian refugees at Corbeau, Swanton, and Plattsburgh, 1839.

Circular letter to the Committee of Rochester, N.Y.

Draft of a covenant establishing a republic in Lower Canada.

Originals in the State Historical Society of Wisconsin.

PRINGLE PAPERS (Originals):

Vol. II. Papers of Capt. James Pringle. History of the Cornwall Artillery Company; Accounts and correspondence, 15 January to May 29, 1839, as well as General and District Orders and pay-lists relating to the Cornwall Artillery Company.

REBELLION LETTERS (Originals and Transcripts):

Letter from Robert Maitland to John Neilson, London, April 6, 1838, which lists British pamphlets relating to Canada and mentions Roebuck's interview with Durham.

Letter from W. L. Marcy to John Forsyth, Secretary of State, Albany, 30 December, 1837, relating to Mackenzie's extradition and other matters.

RENNIE PAPERS (Printed):

Printed regulations and pay of the North Western Army on Patriotic Service in Upper Canada.

ROEBUCK PAPERS, 1834-1855 (Originals):

A collection of twenty-three volumes, including letters of J. A. Roebuck, L. J. Papineau, E. B. O'Callaghan, P. de S. La Terrière; as well as Joseph Hume, Labouchère, Spring Rice, Lord John Russell, Sir Robert Peel, etc. As Roebuck was Agent for the

Assembly of Lower Canada, the collection contains private and official papers, manuscript and printed documents relating to Canadian political questions and rebel prisoners. The Roebuck Papers are catalogued in the Archives' *Report* for 1928, pp. 19–26. There is also a portfolio including a memorandum on the rebel prisoners in England and letters from J. A. Roebuck, L. J. Papineau, and Jacob de Witt.

ROLPH PAPERS, 1834-1885 (Originals):

Three volumes of documents, papers, and letters relating to the Rebellion in both Lower and Upper Canada, the "Flag of Truce" episode and Mackenzie's activities, with a letter and general order from the patriot, General D. McLeod.

SMITH COLLECTION, William (Transcripts):

Volume XIII consists of letters from LaFontaine, Girod, Duchesnois, Drolet, Kimber, Raymond, Leslie, Joseph Hume, Wolfred Nelson, Charles Buller, and other relevant documents, 1836–1843.

SMITH, CORRESPONDENCE OF WILLIAM (Transcripts):

The collection includes two interesting letters of Lord Gosford, 1835, regarding the "discretions" granted to him as Governor of Lower Canada.

Originals in New York Public Library.

STIKEMAN, DIARY OF ALFRED W., 1837-38 (Original):

Diary of a Rigaud farmer with few references to the Rebellion and description of plundering and burning by loyalists.

TEEPLE (Transcript):

Diary kept by Pellum C. Teeple, May, 1834, to Aug. 1835. Also a Sketch of part of P. C. Teeple's life, by his son Jared Teeple. (Teeple was a rebel who escaped to the United States.)

VIGER PAPERS (Originals):

Orderly Book of the Sixth (later 8th) Battalion of Montreal Militia, 1829–1838.

WILY, Colonel (Original):

Reminiscences of Lieutenant-Colonel Wily containing a few unimportant pages relating to the Rebellion.

WINTON LETTER (Original):

From J. P. Winton to Dominique Daly, Rochester, N.Y. April, 1841, relating to Mackenzie and the Rebellion.

PART II

PRINTED SOURCES

(A) Guides to Printed Materials

Bibliography of Canadiana (*A*). Being items in the Public Library of Toronto, Canada, relating to the early history and development of Canada. Edited by Frances M. Staton and Marie Tremaine with an introduction by George H. Locke. Toronto, The Public Library, 1934. Large 8vo. Pp. 828.

"Books of the Political Prisoners and Exiles of 1838 (The)." By J. Davis Barnett. (Ontario Historical Society, Papers and Records, Vol. XVI, Toronto, 1918. Pp. 10–18.)

Canadiana, 1698–1900. In the possession of the Douglas Library, Queen's University, Kingston, Ontario. Kingston, 1932. 8vo. Pp. 86.

Canadian Historical Review (*The*). Index: volumes I–X, 1920–1929. The University of Toronto Press, Toronto, 1930. 4to. Pp. 284.

Canadian History; A Syllabus and Guide to Reading. By Reginald George Trotter. New and enlarged ed. Toronto, Macmillan, 1934. 8vo. Pp. 193.

Catalogue of Pamphlets in the Public Archives of Canada. With index. Prepared by Magdalen Casey. Ottawa, F. A. Acland, 1931–1932. (Publication of the Public Archives of Canada, No. 13.) Vol. 1, 1493–1877; Vol. 2, 1878–1931. Large 8vo.

Catalogue of the Library of Parliament; General Library. Printed by order of the Legislature. Toronto, John Lovell, Vol. 1, 1857; Vol. 2, 1858. (The Library publishes annual lists of accessions.) Large 8vo.

"Compilation of a Bibliography of the Rebellion of 1837–38 (The)." By Frances Staton. Annual Report of the Canadian Historical Association, 1924, 8vo. Pp. 66–72.

Contributions toward a Bibliography of the Niagara Region. "The Upper Canada Rebellion of 1837–1838." By Frank H. Severance. Being an appendix to Vol. V, Buffalo Historical Society Publications. Buffalo, N.Y. 1902. 8vo. Pp. 427–95.

Early Bibliography of the Province of Ontario, Dominion of Canada (*The*). With other information. A supplemental chapter of Canadian Archaeology. By William Kingsford. Toronto, Rowsell & Hutchison, 1892. 12mo. Pp. 140.

Essai de bibliographie canadienne; inventaire d'une bibliothéque comprenant imprimés, manuscrits, estampes, etc., relatifs à l'histoire du Canada et des pays adjacents avec des notes bibliographiques. Par Philéas Gagnon. Québec, A. Côté et Cie, 1895. Large 8vo. Pp. 711. Vol. II. Montréal, La Patrie, 1913. Large 8 vo. Pp. 462.

Inventaire Chronologique des Livres, Brochures, Journaux et Revues Publiés en langue française dans la province de Québec, depuis l'établissement de l'imprimerie au Canada jusqu'à nos jours, 1764–1906. Par N.-E. Dionne, Québec, 1905. Large 8vo. Pp. 174.

Inventaire Chronologique des ouvrages publiés à l'étranger en diverses langues sur Québec et la Nouvelle-France, depuis la découverte du Canada jusqu'à nos jours, 1534–1906. Par N.-E. Dionne, Tome II. Québec, 1906. Large 8vo. Pp. 155+vi.

Inventaire Chronologique des Livres, Brochures, Journaux et Revues publiés en langue anglaise dans la province du Québec, depuis l'établissement de l'imprimerie en Canada jusqu'à nos jours, 1764–1906. Par N.-E. Dionne. Tome III. Québec, 1907. Large 8vo. Pp. 228.

Inventaire Chronologique des Cartes, Plans, Atlas, relatifs à la Nouvelle-France et à la province de Québec, 1508–1908. Par N.-E. Dionne, Tome IV. Québec, 1909. Large 8vo. Pp. 124+iv+vi.

Inventaire Chronologique des Livres, Brochures, Journaux et Revues publiés en diverses langues dans et hors la province de Québec. Premier Supplément. Par N.-E. Dionne. 1904–1912. Québec, 1912. Large 8vo. Pp. 76.

These five volumes are reprints from the Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada.

Literature of American History (The). A bibliographical Guide in which the scope, character, and comparative worth of books in selected lists are set forth in brief notes by critics of authority. Contributors, Charles M. Andrews and others. Edited for the American Library Association by J. N. Larned. Boston, Houghton, Mifflin & Co., 1902. 8vo. Pp. 296.

Rebellion of 1837–38 (The). A Bibliography of the Sources of Information in the Public Reference Library of the City of Toronto, Public Library of Toronto, 1924. 4to. Pp. 81.

Review of Historical Publications relating to Canada. Edited by George M. Wrong. Toronto, William Briggs, 1896–1918, 22 volumes with 2 index volumes. 8vo.

"Some Unusual Sources of Information in the Toronto Reference Library on the Canadian Rebellions of 1837–8." By Frances M. Staton. Ontario Historical Society Papers and Records, Vol. XVII. (Toronto: 1919.) 8vo. Pp. 58–73.

Subject Catalogue of the Library of the Royal Empire Society, formerly Royal Colonial Institute. By Evans Lewin, M.B.E. Librarian. Vol. III. "The Dominion of Canada and its Provinces, the Dominion of Newfoundland, The West Indies, and Colonial America. 1932. 4to. Pp. 822.

(B) Official Printed Materials

1. Proclamations

Proclamation by the Earl of Gosford, Governor in Chief, dated at Quebec 15 June, 1837. English and French texts. Printed poster.

Exhorting all subjects of His Majesty to unite in the cause of peace and good order, and in opposition to the seditious tendencies appearing in some quarters.

Proclamation by the Earl of Gosford, Governor in Chief, dated Quebec, 29 November, 1837. English and French texts. Printed poster.

In view of disturbances in the District of Montreal, urges the disaffected to return to their allegiance, and loyal subjects to be prepared to maintain the authority of the Queen.

Proclamation by the Earl of Gosford, Governor in Chief, dated at Quebec, 29 November, 1837. Printed poster.

Ordering the apprehension of Wolfred Nelson, Thomas Storrow Brown, Edmund B. O'Callaghan, Cyrille Hector O. Coté, Joseph Toussaint Drolet, Joseph J. Girouard, William Henry Scott, Edward Etienne Rodier, Amury Girod, and Jean O. Chenier, for high treason, and announcing a reward of £500 ($2,000.00) for such apprehension of any one of them.

Proclamation by the Earl of Gosford, Governor in Chief, dated at Quebec, 1 December, 1837. English and French texts. Printed poster.

Ordering the apprehension of Louis Joseph Papineau, on the charge of high treason, and announcing a reward of £1000 for such apprehension.

Proclamation by the Earl of Gosford, Governor in Chief, dated at Quebec, 1 December, 1837. English and French texts. Printed poster.

Ordering the apprehension of Pierre Paul Demaray, Joseph François Davignon, Julien Gagnon, Pierre Amiot, Thimothé Franchère, Louis Perrault, Alphonse Gauvin, Louis Gauthier, and Rodolphe Desrivières, on the charge of high treason, and announcing a reward of £100 ($400.00) for such apprehension of any one of them.

Proclamation by the Earl of Gosford, Governor in Chief, dated at Quebec, 7 December, 1837. English and French texts. Printed poster.

Ordering the apprehension of the murderers of Joseph Chartrand, and announcing a reward of £300 for the apprehension of such murderers, or any of them.

Proclamation, by command of the Lieutenant Governor of Upper Canada, dated 16 December, 1837. Printed poster.

Offering a reward of £500 for the apprehension of Charles Duncombe; £250 for that of Eliakim Malcolm, Finlay Malcolm, or Robert Alway; and £100 for that of ——— Anderson or Joshua Doan.

Proclamation by His Excellency Sir F. B. Head. December, 1837, [offering reward for capture of W. L. Mackenzie, David Gibson, Samuel Lount, Jesse Lloyd, Silas Fletcher]. (Quebec *Gazette*, December 18, 1837.)

Proclamation issued from Navy Island, by William Lyon Mackenzie, chairman pro tem. of the provisional government of the state of Upper Canada, December 13th, 1837. (In *Life and Times of Wm. Lyon Mackenzie, by* Charles Lindsey, v. 2, appendix G.)

Proclamation by the Earl of Gosford, Governor in Chief, dated at Quebec, 20 December, 1837. Printed poster.

Enjoining abstention from all acts not consistent with friendly relations with the United States.

Declaration, signed, by order of the Provisional Government, by Robert Nelson, President. Printed document.

Lower Canada declared to be a republic.

Translation into French: Two copies, one of which lacks Nelson's name. Photostat copies.

Proclamation No. 2, to the People of Canada, signed, by order of the Provisional Government of the State of Lower Canada, by Robert Nelson, Commander-in-Chief of the Patriot Army. Printed poster. Photostat copy.

Announcing appeal to arms.

Proclamation by Sir John Colborne, Administrator of the Government of Lower Canada, dated at Montreal, 4 November, 1838. Printed poster.

Proclaiming the establishment of martial law in the District of Montreal. The text has been amended in ink by C. H. Ogden, Attorney General of Lower Canada, to make it the draft of a similar proclamation for the District of Saint Francis. An annotation indicates that this draft was approved.

Proclamation by the President of the United States of America [M. Van Buren]. Washington, 21 November, 1838.

2. State Publications

Lower Canada

Journals of the House of Assembly of Lower Canada, from the 7th January to the 18th March, 1834. In the fourth year of the reign of King William the Fourth; being the Fourth Session of the Fourteenth Provincial Parliament of this Province. Session 1834. Printed by Order of the House of Assembly. Quebec, Neilson & Cowan, Vol. 43. Fol. Pp. 495.

Contains *inter alia* the following documents:—

Resolutions on State of the Province, reported, Friday, 21 February, 1834. Pp. 310–336. (These are the famous 92 Resolutions.)

Address to the King and Petitions to the Lords and Commons on the State of the Province, reported. 1 March, 1834. Pp. 396–418.

Journals of the House of Assembly of Lower Canada, from the 27th October, 1835, to the 21st March, 1836. In the sixth year of the reign of King William the Fourth: being the Second Session of the Fifteenth Provincial Parliament of this Province. Printed by Order of the House of Assembly. Quebec, W. Neilson, 1835–6. Vol. 45. Fol. Pp. 703.

Journals of the House of Assembly of Lower Canada, from the 22nd September, to the 4th October, 1836. In the seventh year of the reign of King William the Fourth: being the Third Session of the Fifteenth Provincial Parliament of this Province. Session 1836. Printed by Order of the House of Assembly. Quebec, W. Neilson, Vol. 46. Fol. Pp. 151.

Journals of the Legislative Council of the Province of Lower Canada, being the Third Session of the Fifteenth Provincial Parliament. Quebec, Printed by Order of the Legislative Council, T. Cary & G. Desbarats, 1836. Fol. Pp. 32.

Journals of the House of Assembly of Lower Canada from the 18th to the 26th August, 1837. In the first year of the reign of Queen Victoria, being the Fourth Session of the Fifteenth Provincial Parliament of this Province. Session 1837. Printed by Order of the House of Assembly. Quebec, Fréchette & Co. Vol. 47. Fol. Pp. 36.

Journals of the Legislative Council of the Province of Lower Canada, being the Fourth Session of the Fifteenth Provincial Parliament. Quebec, Printed by Order of the Legislative Council. T. Cary & G. Desbarats, 1837. Fol. Pp. 43.

Ordinances made and passed by the Administrator of the Government, and Special Council for the affairs of the Province of Lower Canada; Constituted and assembled by virtue of and under the authority of an Act of the Parliament of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland, passed in the first year of the Reign of Her present Majesty Queen Victoria, intituled, "An Act to make temporary provision for the Government of the Province of Lower Canada". Volume First. Quebec: Printed by John Charlton Fisher & William Kemble, Law Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. Anno Domini, 1838. 4to. Pp. 171+(9).

Volume Second, 1838. 39+(5) pp. [The words 'the Governor General' replace 'the Administrator of the Government' in the title.]

Volume Third. 1838. Pp. 97+(9). [The words 'the Administrator of the Government' return to the title.]

Volume Fourth. 1839. Pp. 667+(13). [The words 'His Excellency the Governor General' are found in the title of this volume.]

Volume Fifth. 1839. Pp. 13.

Continuation of Volume Fifth. 1840. Pp. 591+(16). [In the title, after the words "*Lower Canada*" is added: "and also by virtue and under the authority of a certain other Act of the same Parliament, passed in the Session held in the second and third years of the Reign of Her present Majesty, intituled, 'An Act to amend an Act of the last Session of Parliament, for making temporary provision for the Government of Lower Canada.' "]

Volume Sixth. 1841. Pp. 675+(12). [The title has the further addition "and also by virtue and under the authority of a certain other Act of the same Parliament, passed in the third and fourth years of the Reign of Her present Majesty, intituled, 'An Act to Re-unite the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada, and for the Government of Canada.' "]

[Bound with these are statutes relating to the government of Canada passed by the Parliament of the United Kingdom. All texts are in both English and French.]

Journals of the Special Council of the Province of Lower Canada. From the 18th April to the 5th May, 1838. In the first year of the reign of Queen Victoria. Lieut. Gen. Sir John Colborne, G.C.B. and G.C.H. Administrator of the Government. Printed by order of the Special Council. Montreal: Printed by Andrew H. Armour and Hew Ramsay, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty, for the District of Montreal. Volume I. 4to. 100 pp. Appendix: Pp. [20]. Index: Pp. [8].

Journals of the Special Council of the Province of Lower Canada. 28th June; 9th July; 23rd August and 31st October, 1838. In the second year of the reign of Queen Victoria. John George, Earl of Durham, &c. &c. &c. Governor General. Printed by order of the Special Council. Quebec: Printed by T. Cary & George Desbarats, Free-Masons' Hall. Volume, 2. Pp. 6. With Appendix, Pp. 19.

Journals of the Special Council of the Province of Lower Canada. From the 5th November to the 21st December, 1838. In the second year of the reign of Queen Victoria. Lt.-Gen. Sir John Colborne, G.C.B. & G.C.H., Administrator of the Government. Printed by order of the Special Council. Quebec: Printed by T. Cary & George Desbarats, Free-Masons' Hall. Volume, 3. Pp. 105+9.

Journals of the Special Council of the Province of Lower Canada. From the 11th to the 14th November, 1839. In the third year of the reign of Queen Victoria. His Excellency the Right Honourable Charles Poulett Thomson, Governor General. Printed by order of the Special Council. Quebec: Printed by T. Cary & George Desbarats, Free-Masons' Hall. Volume, 5. Pp. 15+4.

Journals of the Special Council of the Province of Lower Canada. From the 20th April to the 26th June, 1840. In the third and fourth years of the reign of Queen Victoria. His Excellency the Right Honorable Charles Poulett Thomson, Governor General. Printed by order of the Special Council. Quebec: Printed by T. Cary & George Desbarats, Free-Masons' Hall. Continuation of Volume, 5. 4to. Pp. 221. With Appendix and Index, Pp. 124.

Appendix to the Sixth Volume of the Journals of the Special Council of the Province of Lower Canada. Sixth Session. 4to. Not paged.

A Form of Prayer to be used on Friday, the 7th day of December, 1838; Being the day appointed by proclamation for the observance of a General Fast and Humiliation for obtaining pardon of our sins and for averting the continuance of those evils and dangers by which, through the just judgment of God, the Province has been visited. By Authority. Printed and sold by Robert Weir, Jun. Montreal, 1838. 8vo., Pp. 8.

Upper Canada

A Despatch from the Right Honourable Lord Glenelg, His Majesty's Secretary of State for the Colonies, To His Excellency Sir Francis Bond Head, Lieutenant Governor of Upper Canada; Containing His Majesty's Answer to the separate Addresses and Representations with proceedings from the Legislative Council and House of Assembly, during the first Session of the present Parliament; and His instructions to the Lieutenant Governor. Communicated to the House of Assembly by Message on the 30th of January, 1836. Ordered by the House of Assembly to be printed. Toronto: M. Reynolds. 1836. 8vo. Pp. 36.

Message from His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor, of 30th January. 1836: Transmitting a despatch from His Majesty's Government. Printed by Order of the Hon. The Legislative Council. R. Stanton, Printer. 8vo. Pp. 50.

Proceedings Had in the Commons House of Assembly, On the subject of an address to His Excellency Sir F. B. Head, for certain information on the Affairs of the Colony. Printed by Order of the Common House of Assembly. R. Stanton, Printer. 1836. 12mo. Pp. 28.

Message from His Excellency Sir Francis Bond Head, Lieutenant Governor of Upper Canada: In answer to the Address of the House of Assembly, of the 5th February, 1836, with Sundry Documents requested by the House in said Address. Ordered by the House of Assembly to be printed. Toronto: M. Reynolds. 1836. 12mo. Pp. 42.

Address to His Excellency Sir Francis Bond Head, for copies of despatches From His Majesty's Government, on the subject of the Independence of the Judges, and the Cession of the Revenue Under 14 Geo. III. to the Legislature of this Province. His Excellency's Answer to the same, with the documents desired; and the Proceedings had by the House of Assembly during the 1st Session 11th Prov. Parl. on the passing of a Bill for the payment of salaries to the Principal Officers of the Government. Ordered by the House of Assembly to be printed. Toronto: M. Reynolds. 1836. 12mo. Pp. 27.

Report of a Select Committee of the Legislative Council of Upper Canada, upon the Complaints contained in an address to the King from the House of Assembly, Passed 15th April 1835, of the Rejection by the Legislative Council of Bills sent from the House of Assembly; and the address of the Legislative Council to His Majesty, on that subject. Toronto: R. Stanton, Printer to the King's Most Excellent Majesty. 1836. 12 mo. Pp. 52.

Report of the Select Committee, to which was referred The Answer of His Excellency, the Lieut. Governor, to an Address of the House of Assembly, relative to a Responsible Executive Council. Ordered by the House of Assembly to be printed. Toronto: M. Reynolds, Printer. 1836. 8vo., 103-app. Pp. 80.

Report of the Committee of the House of Assembly to whom was referred that part of the Journals of last Session, containing the Letter of the Speaker of the House of Assembly of Lower Canada, with certain Resolutions of that House, accompanying the same. Feb. 22, 1837. Printed by Order of the Commons House of Assembly. R. Stanton, Printer, 1837. 8vo. Pp. 15.

Statutes of Her Majesty's Province of Upper Canada, passed in the Third Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament of Upper Canada. By Authority. Sir Francis Bond Head, Bart. K.C.H., Lieutenant Governor. Toronto: Printed by Robert Stanton, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. 1838. 4to. Pp. 191.

Statutes, of Upper Canada, passed in the Fourth Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament; met at Toronto, on the twenty-seventh day of February, 1839, and prorogued on the eleventh day of May, 1839, in the second year of the Reign of Victoria. Sir George Arthur, K.C.H. Lieutenant Governor. Anno Domini 1839. 4to. Pp. 133 +(3).

Journal of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada: From Twenty-eighth day of December, 1837, to Sixth day of March, 1838, (both days

inclusive). In the first year of the reign of Queen Victoria, being the Third Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament. Henry Ruttan and Allan Napier MacNab, Esquires, Speakers. Session 1837–8. Sir Francis Bond Head, Bart., K.C.H. Lieutenant Governor. Toronto: Jos. H. Lawrence, Printer, Guardian Office. 1838. Fol. Pp. 453+xvii.

Appendix to Journal of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada: In the first year of the reign of Queen Victoria; being the Third Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament. Henry Ruttan and Allan Napier MacNab, Esquires, Speakers. Session 1837–8. Sir Francis Bond Head, Bart., K.C.H. Lieutenant Governor. Toronto: Printed at the Patriot Office. 1838. Fol. Pp. 412.

Includes, in addition to various documents on public business, the following: "Report of Select Committee on Political State of the Provinces"; "Report of Select Committee on Searching Journals of Legislative Council on granting Money for Swords to the Hon. Col. MacNab and Capt. Drew"; "Report of Select Committee on Privilege And Absent Members"; "Report of Select Committees on Losses by Rebellion".

Journal of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada, from the twenty-seventh day of February, to the eleventh day of May, 1839. (Both days inclusive,) in the second year of the reign of Queen Victoria; being the Fourth Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament. Sir Allan Napier MacNab, Speaker. Session 1839. Sir George Arthur, K.C.H. Lieutenant-Governor. Toronto: Printed by James Cleland. At the British Colonist Office. 1839. Fol. Pp. xii+391 +[Pp. 40a—40]+xx.

Appendix to Journal of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada, in the second year of the reign of Queen Victoria: being the Fourth Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament. Sir Allan Napier MacNab, Speaker. Session 1839. Vol. I. Sir George Arthur, K.C.H. Lieutenant-Governor. Toronto: Printed by Robert Stanton, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. 1839, being A Narrative of Sir Francis B. Head, Bart., 2 edition, with supplemental chapter and appendices, together with Report on the Affairs of British North America from the Earl of Durham, Her Majesty's High Commissioner, &c. &c. &c. Fol. Pp. viii+160+vi+19+6+144.

Appendix to Journal of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada, in the second year of the reign of Queen Victoria: being the Fourth Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament. Sir Allan Napier MacNab, Speaker. Session 1839. Vol. II. 2 parts. Sir George Arthur, K.C.H. Lieutenant-Governor. Toronto: Printed by Robert Stanton, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. 1839. Fol. Pp. (2)+542 +(4)+373.

Includes, in addition to various documents on public business, the following: "Return of Militia Commissions, from March 1838, to March 1839"; "Militia General Courts Martial", charges incurred.

Journal of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada, from the third day of December, 1839, to the tenth day of February, 1840, (both days

inclusive,) in the third year of the reign of Queen Victoria; being the Fifth Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament. Sir Allan Napier MacNab, Speaker. Session 1839–40. The Right Honourable Charles Poulett Thomson, Governor General. Toronto: Printed by Hugh Scobie, British Colonist Office, Jas. Cleland, Printer, 1840. Fol. Pp. xii+386+xvi.

Appendix to Journal of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada, from the third day of December, 1839, to the tenth day of February, 1840 (both days inclusive). In the third year of the reign of Queen Victoria, being the Fifth Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament. Sir Allan Napier MacNab, Speaker. Session 1839–40. The Right Honorable Charles Poulett Thomson, Governor General. Volume I. Toronto: Printed by W. J. Coates, No. 160 King Street, 1840. Fol. Pp. 400+(2).

Do. Part II—Volume I. Fol. Pp. 401–586+48+35+30.

Includes, in addition to various other documents in public business, "Report of Commissioners on Claims for Losses"; "Report of Select Committee on the Petition of Philip Graham, Esq." (having reference to events on the Niagara frontier, January, 1838).

Do. Volume II. Fol. Pp. (3)+xii+380.

Contains reports of an investigation into the public departments of the province. That in the Adjutant General's Office contains matter relating to militia activities in connection with the insurrection.

(A general index to the Journals of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada (covering the years 1825 to 1840) was prepared by Alfred Todd and published (Montreal, 1848). Consult this under the heading "Rebellion".)

Journal of the Legislative Council of Upper Canada. Third Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament. His Excellency Sir Francis Bond Head, Bart. K.C.H. Lieutenant Governor. By Order of the Honorable the Legislative Council. Toronto: Printed by Robert Stanton, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. 1838. Fol. Pp. 182. With Appendix, Pp. 145; Index, not paged.

Journal of the Legislative Council of Upper Canada. Fourth Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament. His Excellency Sir George Arthur, K.C.H. Lieutenant-Governor. By Order of the Honorable the Legislative Council. Toronto: Printed by Robert Stanton, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. 1839. Fol. Pp. 228. With Appendix, Pp. 126; Index, not paged.

Journal of the Legislative Council of Upper Canada. Fifth Session of the Thirteenth Provincial Parliament. His Excellency the Right Honorable C. Poulett Thomson, Governor-General. By Order of the Honorable the Legislative Council. Toronto: Printed by Robert Stanton, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. 1840. Fol. Pp. 190. With Appendix, Pp. 12. Index, not paged.

Documents relating to the destruction of the *Caroline* and to the occupation of Navy Island. Fol. Pp. 16. (A title-page and a page at the end may be missing.)

Report of a Select Committee of the House of Assembly, on the Political State of the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada. H. Sherwood, Esq., M.P.P. Chairman. Printed by order of the Commons House of Assembly. R. Stanton, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty, 1838. 12mo. Pp. 65. Appendix, Pp. 16.

Report from the Select Committee of the Legislative Council of Upper Canada, on the State of the Province. Printed by Order of the Honorable The Legislative Council. R. Stanton, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 91+Appendices, Pp. 60.

Messages, Addresses, &c. To Sir Francis B. Head, Bart., &c., &c., on his resignation of the government of Upper Canada. Toronto: R. Stanton, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 116.

Correspondence between Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Colonies and the Earl of Durham, on the subject of the latter's resignation of the offices of Governor-General of British North America, and High Commissioner in the Canadian Provinces. Transmitted to Sir George Arthur. By order of the House of Assembly. Toronto: W. J. Coates, Printer. [1839.] 8vo. Pp. 47.

Report, on the Affairs of British North America, from the Earl of Durham, Her Majesty's High Commissioner, &c. &c. &c. Toronto: Printed by Robert Stanton, MDCCCXXXIX. 8vo. Pp. 142+iv.

Report, from the Select Committee, of the Legislative Council of Upper Canada: on the Report of the Right Honourable The Earl of Durham, Her Majesty's late Governor-in-Chief of British North America. Printed by order of the Honourable The Legislative Council. R. Stanton, Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. MDCCCXXXIX. 8vo. Pp. 25.

Reports from the Select Committee of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada, appointed to report on the state of the Province. Toronto: 1840. 8vo. Pp. 112+xlvii.

A Narrative, by Sir Francis B. Head, Bart.—Second Edition. London: John Murray, Albemarle Street. Printed by Order of the Commons House of Assembly. Toronto: R. Stanton, 164, King Street, MDCCCXXXIX. Folio. Pp. viii+160. With Supplemental Chapter. in which is found "Preface to the Third Edition", and Appendices. Pp. vi+19+81.

A Form of Prayer with Thanksgiving to Almighty God: to be used upon Tuesday, the 6th day of February, 1838, Being the Day appointed by Proclamation, For a General Thanksgiving to Almighty God: to acknowledge His great Goodness and Mercy in delivering us from the Dangers and Calamities of the Unnatural Insurrection and Rebellion with which these Provinces have been lately afflicted. By authority. Toronto. Printed by B. Stanton. Printer to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty. 12mo. Pp. 7.

Canada

The following statutes are of interest:—

4 & 5 Victoria, cap. 39: An Act to amend and enlarge an Act of the Legislature of the late Province of Upper Canada, intituled "An Act to ascertain and provide for the payment of all just claims arising from the late Rebellion and Invasions of this Province." 17 August, 1841.

8 Victoria, cap. 72: An Act to provide for the payment of Claims arising out of the Rebellion and Invasion in Upper Canada, and to appropriate the duties on Tavern Licenses to Local purposes. 29 March, 1845.

8 Victoria, cap. 106: An Act to vest in John Montgomery and Thomas Ewart the property forfeited to the Crown by the attainder of the said John Montgomery. 20 Dec. 1841.

9 Victoria, cap. 65: An Act to provide for the payment of certain Rebellion Losses in Lower Canada, and to appropriate the proceeds of the Marriage License Fund. 9 June, 1846.

10 Victoria, cap. 106: An Act to restore the rights of certain persons attainted for High Treason. 30 Oct. 1846.

10 & 11 Victoria, cap. 33: An Act to authorize the issuing of Debentures to pay the balance due to Claimants for losses during the Rebellion and Invasion in Upper Canada. 28 July, 1847.

12 Victoria, cap. 13: An Act for the Queen's Most Gracious, General and Free Pardon. 1 February, 1849.

12 Victoria, cap. 58: An Act to provide for the indemnification of parties in Lower Canada whose property was destroyed during the Rebellion in the years one thousand eight hundred and thirty-seven and one thousand eight hundred and thirty-eight. 25 April, 1849.

The Journals of the Legislative Assembly of the United Province of Canada.

A General Index to these journals, in two volumes (covering the years 1841 to 1851, and 1852 to 1866) was prepared by Alfred Todd, and published (Montreal, 1855; Ottawa, 1867). These indices contain full references to matters connected with the "Rebellion", under that heading.

Appendices to the Journals of the Legislative Assembly of the United Province of Canada.

Attention may be called to the following: Appendix X to the Fifth Volume of the Journals (1846)—"First Report of the Commissioners appointed to enquire into the Losses occasioned by the Troubles during the years 1837 and 1838"; Appendix P.P.P. to the Eighth Volume—"Return—[of] the Report of the Commissioners appointed to enquire into and allow or reject, the Claims of the Inhabitants of the late Province of Upper Canada, arising out of the late Rebellion and Invasion of this Province"; Appendix SS to the Ninth Volume—"Return—of all Claims made to the Commissioners—for the payment of Losses alleged to have been sustained during the Rebellion in the years 1837 and 1838, in . . . . Lower Canada".

The Journals of the Legislative Council of the United Province of Canada.

Appendices to the Journals of the Legislative Council of the United Province of Canada.

Similar to the appendices to the Journals of the Legislative Assembly.

First Report of the Commissioners appointed to enquire into the Losses occasioned by the Troubles during the years 1837 and 1838, and into the Damages arising therefrom. [1846. Montreal: Printed by Lovell & Gibson, St. Nicholas Street.] Folio. Pp. 49.

Reports of the Commissioners appointed under the authority of the Act of the Provincial Parliament *12 Vic., chap. 58*, intituled, "An Act to provide for the indemnification of parties in Lower Canada, whose property was destroyed during the Rebellion, in the years 1837 and 1838". N.p.n.d. [1852]. 8vo., Pp. 129.

United Kingdom

Return to an Address of the Honourable The House of Commons, dated 14 March 1836;—for

Copy of the Instructions given to the Earl of Gosford, and the Commissioners appointed to inquire into the Grievances complained of in Lower Canada:—also, Copy of the Instructions given to Sir F. B. Head, Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada. Ordered to be printed 22 March, 1836. (113). Fol. Pp. 65.

Return to Two Addresses of the Honourable The House of Commons, dated the 14th and 17th June 1836;—for

Extracts from a Despatch of the 21st April 1836 from Sir F. B. Head, Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada, to Lord Glenelg, with the Enclosures referred to in such Extracts.

Copy of an Address to The King from the Assembly of Upper Canada, with the Appendix of Documents transmitted therewith to the Secretary of State. Ordered to be printed, 30 June, 1836. (391). Fol. Pp. 87.

Lord Aylmer. Return to an Address of the Honourable The House of Commons, dated 28 June 1836;—for

Copies of Lord Aylmer's Despatches on 5th March 1834, addressed to the Right Honourable Edward Stanley, and of the 18th March 1835, addressed to the Earl of Aberdeen. Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be printed, 30 June, 1836. (392) Fol. Pp. 49.

Upper Canada. Return to an Address of the Honourable The House of Commons, dated 4 July 1836;—for

Copy of Sir F. B. Head's Despatch of 28th May 1836, enclosing Copy of a Gazette Extraordinary, notifying the Dissolution of the Provincial Parliament. Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be printed, 11 July 1836. (425) Fol. Pp. 2.

Lower Canada. Return to an Address of the Honourable The House of Commons, dated 30 June 1836;—for

Copy of the Fourth Report of the Standing Committee of Grievances made to the Assembly of Lower Canada, respecting the Conduct of Lord Aylmer while Governor-General of that Province. Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be printed, 16 August 1836. (570) Fol. Pp. 11.

Reports of the Commissioners appointed to inquire into the Grievances complained of in Lower Canada. (Presented to Parliament by His Majesty's Command.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be printed, 20 February 1837. (50) Fol. Pp. 182+73+160.

Papers relative to the Affairs of Lower Canada. (Presented to Parliament by His Majesty's Command.) Ordered by The House of Commons, to be printed, 20 February 1837. (51) Fol. Pp. 42.

Lower Canada. Further Papers relative to the Affairs of Lower Canada. (Presented to Parliament by His Majesty's Command.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be printed, 27 February 1837. (61) Fol. Pp. 3.

Resolutions intended to be proposed by Lord John Russell, in a Committee of the whole House, relative to the Affairs of Canada. [Presented on March 6, 1837.] (0.42) Fol. Pp. 2.

Reports of the Commissioners appointed to inquire into the Grievances complained of in Lower Canada. (Presented to Parliament by His Majesty's Command.) Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be printed, 20 February 1837. (50) Fol. 182+73. Pp. 160.

Papers relative to the Affairs of Lower Canada. (Presented to Parliament by His Majesty's Command.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be printed, 20 February 1837. (51) Fol. Pp. 42.

Lower Canada. Further Papers relative to the Affairs of Lower Canada. (Presented to Parliament by His Majesty's Command.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be printed, 27 February, 1837. (61) Fol. Pp. 3.

Lower Canada. Copies or extracts of correspondence relative to the affairs of Lower Canada . . . . Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 23 December 1837. (72). Fol. Pp. 114.

Copy of the Minutes of the Evidence taken before the Select Committee appointed in the year 1834 on the Affairs of Lower Canada. (Mr. Chancellor of the Exchequer.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be printed, 11 March 1837; and to be reprinted 22 January 1838. (96) Fol. Pp. 200.

Return to an Address of the Honourable The House of Commons, dated 21 April 1837;—for,

Copy of a Despatch from Sir F. B. Head, in Answer to Charges preferred against him by Dr. C. Duncombe, in a Petition presented to The House of Commons on the 19th August 1836; together with a Copy of Lord Glenelg's Reply thereto. Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be printed, 3 May 1837. (271) Fol. Pp. 179.

Statutes of the United Kingdom, vol. XIV:

1 & 2 Victoria, Cap. 9: An Act to make temporary Provision for the Government of Lower Canada. (10 February 1838.) 4to.

1 & 2 Victoria, Cap. 112: An Act for indemnifying those who have issued or acted under certain Parts of a certain Ordinance made under colour of an Act passed in the present Session of Parliament, intituled An Act to make temporary Provision for the Government of Lower Canada. (16 August 1838.) 4to.

Lower Canada, &c. Copies or extracts of correspondence relative to the affairs of Lower Canada. (Lower Canada. Upper Canada. Nova Scotia. New Brunswick) . . . . (In continuation of Paper presented to Parliament on the 23d December 1837, No. 72). Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 16 January 1838. (80) Fol. Pp. 27+(1).

Lower Canada and Upper Canada. Extract of a Despatch from Lord Glenelg to the Earl of Durham, G.C.B., dated Downing-street, 20th January 1838. Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 23 January 1838. (86) Fol. Pp. 3+(1).

Return to an Address of the Honourable The House of Commons, dated 17 January 1838;—for,

Copy of the Despatches from Sir F. B. Head to Lord Glenelg, dated 21 April 1836, and 16 July 1836. (Mr. Hume). Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be printed, 23 January 1838. (94) Fol. Pp. 93.

Upper Canada. Copy of resolutions, received by the Colonial Office, passed at meetings held in Upper Canada, since March 1837, by Mr. Hume. Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be printed, 23 January 1838. (95) Fol. P. 1.

Canada. Further copies or extracts of correspondence relative to the affairs of Lower Canada and Upper Canada. (In continuation of Papers presented to Parliament on the 23d December 1837, No. 72, and 16th January 1838, No. 80.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 29 January 1838. (99) Fol. Pp. 14.

Lower Canada and Upper Canada. Further Copies or Extracts of Correspondence relative to the affairs of Lower Canada and Upper Canada. (In continuation of Papers presented to Parliament on the 23d December 1837, No. 72, and the 16th & 29th January 1838, Nos. 80 & 99.) Presented by Her Majesty's command. Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be printed, 2 February 1838. (100) Fol. Pp. 16.

Return to an Address of the Honourable The House of Commons, dated 20 February 1838;—for,

Copies of all Letters between Mr. Hume, Mr. Roebuck and any Member of this House, with Mons. Papineau, Mr. McKenzie, Dr. Duncombe, and any other Individuals who have held Public Situations in the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada, which have been seized in those Provinces, or otherwise come into the Possession of Government. Nil (not printed). 2 March 1838. (181) Fol. P. 1.

Return to an Address of the Honourable The House of Commons, dated 12 March 1838;—for,

Copy of a Despatch, and its Enclosures, addressed to Earl Amherst by the Earl of Aberdeen, on the 2nd April 1835. Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be printed, 22 March 1838. (231) Fol. Pp. 32.

Lower Canada. Copy of Commission under the Great Seal of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland appointing the Earl of Durham High Commissioner and Governor General of all Her Majesty's Provinces on the Continent of North America, and of the Islands of Prince Edward and Newfoundland. Ordered to be printed 9th July 1838. (250) Fol. Pp. 2+(2).

Return to an Address of the Honourable the House of Commons, dated 14 March 1838;—for,

An Account, showing the Total Expenditure of the Office and Establishment of Lord Gosford, as Governor General and Commissioner in Canada; distinguishing the Salary and Emolument accruing to each Individual, for one Year, to the latest period for which the same can be rendered. Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be printed, 28 March 1838. (251) Fol. P. 1.

Earl of Durham. Copy of Correspondence relating to the Establishment of the Earl of Durham, as Governor General of British North America and Her Majesty's High Commissioner . . . . Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 28 March 1838. 252. Fol. Pp. 2.

Return of Appointments made by the Earl of Durham since his Arrival in Canada. Ordered to be printed 23d July 1838. (291) Fol. Pp. 2+(2).

Lower Canada and Upper Canada. Further Copies or Extracts of Correspondence relative to the affairs of Lower Canada and Upper Canada. (Lower Canada, Upper Canada, Nova Scotia, New Brunswick, Prince Edward Island). (Presented by Her Majesty's Command.) (In continuation of Papers presented to Parliament on the 23d December 1837, No. 72. and the 16th & 29th January and 2d February 1838, Nos. 80, 99, & 100.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed 4 May 1838. (357) Fol. IV. Pp. 229.

Papers relating to Lower Canada; *viz.* 1. Copy of the Instructions given to the Earl of Gosford when appointed Governor of the Provinces of Canada. 2. Copy of any Part of the Commission of the said Earl which has been omitted in the Commission issued to the Earl of Durham. 3. Copy of a Letter from Lord Glenelg to the Earl of Durham, dated the 21st of April 1838. Ordered to be printed 15th August 1838. (367) Fol. Pp. 18+(2).

Hastings ship of war. A return of the extra expense incurred in the *Hastings* 74, for the purpose of fitting her up, for carrying the Earl of Durham and his suite to Canada, (Colonel Sibthorp). Ordered by the House of Commons, to be printed 8 May 1838. (376) Fol. P. 1.

Canada. Copy of an Explanatory Memorandum, addressed by Sir Francis Head to Lord Glenelg, dated the 21st of May last. (Captain Wemyss.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 18 June 1838. 516. Fol. Pp. 6.

Upper Canada. Return to Addresses of the Honourable The House ot Commons, dated 8 & 21 May and 8 June 1838;—for,

Copy of Instructions to the Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada, relative to Proceedings against Persons recently arrested in that Province.

Extract of a Despatch from the Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada, relative to the Disposal of the Prisoners convicted of Treason in that Province.

Copies of the several Acts of the Legislature of Upper Canada in the last Session, for the Preservation of the Peace, and for the Trial of Persons charged with Insurrection and Revolt against the Government of the Province, stating the Dates on which the several Bills received the Royal Sanction. (Mr. Hume.) Ordered, by The House of Commons to be printed 21 June 1838. (524) Fol. Pp. 29.

Lower Canada. Instructions to Lord Durham for the Constitution of Special Council. (Sir Edward Sugden.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 19 July 1838. 605. Fol. Pp. 3+(1).

Canada. An estimate of the sum that will probably be required to defray the Expenses, beyond the ordinary Grants for the Years 1837–8 and 1838–9, for Army and Ordnance Services, occasioned by the Insurrection in Upper and Lower Canada. (Presented by Command) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 25 July 1838. 623. Fol. Pp. (2).

Lower Canada. Return of all Appointments made by the Earl of Durham since his Arrival in Canada, the Dates of the Appointments, and the names of Persons holding such Appointments;—(in continuation of Sess. Paper, No. 634.) (Marquis of Chandos.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 31 July 1838. 642. Fol. Pp. (2).

Canada. Copies of an Ordinance passed by the Governor and Special Council of Lower Canada, intituled, "An Ordinance to provide for the Security of the Province of Lower Canada;" and, of Proclamation issued by the Governor of Lower Canada on the 28th June last. (Sir George Grey.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 14 August 1838. 705. Fol. Pp. 5+(1).

Report on the Affairs of British North America from the Earl of Durham, Her Majesty's High Commissioner, &c. &c. &c. Presented by Her Majesty's Command. Ordered to be printed 11th February 1839. (3) Fol. Pp. iv+119.

Appendix (A.) to the Report [etc. as above]. Ordered to be printed 11th February 1839. (3.—App.) Fol. Pp. 62+(2).

Appendix (B.) to the Report [etc. as above]. Ordered to be printed 4th March 1839. (3.—App. B.) Fol. Pp. 218.

Appendix (C.) to the Report [etc. as above]. Ordered to be printed 25th March 1839. (3.—App. C.) 139. Fol. Pp. 60+(2).

Appendices (D.) & (E) to the Report [etc. as above]. Ordered to be printed 11th June 1839. (3—App. D. & E.) 303. Fol. Pp. iii+16 +213.

Copies or extracts of correspondence relative to the Affairs of British North America. Presented by Her Majesty's Command. Ordered to be printed 11th February 1839. (4) Fol. Pp. 400.

Copy of a Letter from The Lord Glenelg to The Earl of Durham, dated 5th February 1839. Ordered to be printed 25th February 1839. (20) Fol. Pp. (2).

Copy of a Despatch from Lieutenant General Sir John Colborne, G.C.B., to Lord Glenelg, dated Montreal, 15th January 1839. Ordered to be printed 25th February 1839. (21) Fol. Pp. (2).

1839 Paper 54: Canada. Return of the Names and Quality or Station of the several Persons arrested and placed in Confinement in the Prisons of Toronto [and other Places in the Province, on a charge of Insurrection or Treason; . . . .]. (Mr. Hume) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 25 February 1839. 54. Fol. Pp. 19+(1).

Canada. Copies of Appointments made by the Earl of Durham, as Lord Commissioner of the British North American Colonies, previous to his Departure from England, and during his Stay in Canada. (Mr. Harvey.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 19 March 1839. (112) Fol. Pp. 3+(1).

Canada. Return to an Address of the Honourable The House of Commons, dated 5 March 1839;—for, Copies or Extracts of Despatches from Sir F. B. Head, Bart., K.C.H. on the subject of Canada; with copies or extracts of the answers from the Secretary of State. Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 22 March 1839. (118) Fol. Pp. 524.

Copy of The Militia General Order touching the Court of Inquiry held upon Colonel Prince. Ordered to be printed 10 June 1839. (106) Fol. Pp. 2.

Copies or Extracts of Correspondence relative to The Affairs of Canada. (Presented by Her Majesty's Command.) Ordered to be printed 12th July 1839. (165) Manuscript copy.

Lower Canada. Return of the Net Revenue and Expenditure of the Province of Lower Canada from the Year 1835 to the Year 1838, both inclusive; showing the Expenditure in each Year for the Support of the Civil Government and for the Administration of Justice, the Expenses of the Legislature, and other Expenses under Appropriations of the Legislature for general Purposes, as well as the Appropriations made by the Governor and Council under the Act 1 & 2 Vict. Cap. 9; distinguishing the several Heads of Receipt and Expenditure in each Year. (So far as the same can at present be furnished by the Colonial Department.) Ordered to be printed 22d July 1839. (185) Fol. Pp. 2+(2).

Copy of The Militia General Order touching the Court of Inquiry held upon Colonel Prince. Ordered to be printed 10th June 1839. (196) Fol. Pp. 2+(2).

Lower Canada. Copies of all Ordinances, except those already presented to The House, passed by the Special Council and Governor of Lower Canada, since the 24th day of November 1838. (Mr. Hume) Ordered,

by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 26 April 1839. 223. Fol. Pp. 5+(1).

Canada. Account of Expenses incurred in the Mission and in the Passages of the Earl of Durham and Suite to Canada. (Mr. Chancellor of the Exchequer.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 29 April 1839. 233. Fol. Pp. (2).

Canada. Copies or Extracts of Correspondence relative to the Affairs of Canada. . . . . Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 6 June 1839. 289. Fol. Pp. 37+(1).

Canada. Copies or Extracts of Correspondence relative to the Affairs of Canada. . . . . Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 10 July 1839. 392. Fol. Pp. 10+(2).

Upper Canada. Copies of Despatches from Sir George Arthur and Lord Glenelg, dated 20 November 1838, and 31 January 1839, relating to the Financial State of the Province of Upper Canada. (Mr. Charles Buller.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 12 July 1839. 397. Fol. Pp. 10+(2).

Lower Canada. Returns of Revenues received in respect of Casual and Territorial Revenue Duties and Licences, and of the Public Expenditure of the Province of Lower Canada, 1833 to 1838. (Mr. Hume) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 16 July 1839. 401. Fol. Pp. 5+(1).

Canada. An estimate of the Amount that will probably be required to defray the Expenses of the Service in the Canadas, consequent upon the Insurrection in those Provinces. Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be Printed, 1 August 1839. 479. Fol. Pp. (2).

Canada. Copies of Correspondence relative to the Affairs of Canada. . . . . Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 15 August 1839. 535. Fol. Pp. 10+(2).

Orange Lodges, Canada. Copies of Despatches from Sir George Arthur relating to Orange Lodges in Canada, since the 17th day of May 1837. (Mr. O'Connell.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 17 August 1839. 542. Fol. Pp. 2+(2).

Upper Canada. Returns of the Public Revenue received in Upper Canada from 1833 to 1838, in respect of Casual and Territorial Revenue, &c. (Mr. Hume.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 24 August 1839. 561. Fol. Pp. 18+(2).

Copies or Extracts of Correspondence relative to the reunion of the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada. (Presented to Parliament by Her Majesty's Command.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be printed, 23 March 1840. (147) Fol. Pp. 50.

Lower Canada. Ordinance to provide for the more speedy Attainder of Persons indicted for High Treason who have fled from the Province, or remain concealed therein, to escape from Justice. —— Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 13 April 1840. 231. Fol. Pp. 2.

Canada. Return of the Names of Persons imprisoned in Lower Canada, charged with Treason, or Offences of a Treasonable Nature, since the

1st day of November 1837. (Mr. Hume.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 15 April 1840. 247. Fol. Pp. 21+(1).

Canada. Further correspondence relative to the Affairs of Canada. . . . . Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 22 June 1840. 403. Fol. Pp. 8.

Canada. Copy of The Royal Instructions given to the Right Hon. C. Poulett Thomson when appointed Governor General of Canada. Ordered to be printed 29th June 1840. (180)

Army and Navy. Supplementary Estimates for the year ending 31 March 1841. Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 2 July 1840. 434–2. Fol. Pp. 2.

Copy of a Despatch from Lieut. Governor Sir George Arthur K.C.H. to Lord John Russell, dated Toronto, 22d October 1839, together with a Copy of Lord John Russell's Reply thereto. Ordered to be printed 7th July 1840. (198) Fol. Pp. 6+(2).

Lower Canada. Copy of the Report of the Commissioners appointed in Lower Canada, under an Ordinance of 1 Vict. c. 7, to inquire into the Losses sustained during the late Rebellion; also, of the Names and Persons who claimed Compensation before the said Commissioners, and the Amount of their claims. (Mr. Hume.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 13 July 1840. 483. Fol. Pp. 29+(1).

Canada. Correspondence relative to the Affairs of Canada. . . . . Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of Her Majesty. London: Printed by William Clowes and Sons, Stamford-Street, for Her Majesty's Stationery Office. 1840, unnumbered. [In 4 parts.] Fol. Pp. v+207; 227; 110; 60.

Confidential. Papers relative to the Fortifications and Defences of Canada. Printed solely for the use of the Cabinet. Fol. Pp. 74.

Contains documents of 1840 and 1841, including matter bearing on the defence of the frontiers against the "Patriots."

Lower Canada. Copy of Ordinances passed by The Governor and Special Council of Lower Canada, in the third and fourth years of the reign of Her Majesty Queen Victoria. (Presented pursuant to Act 2 & 3 Vict., c. 53, s. 2.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 3 February 1841. 13. Fol. Pp. 159.

Canada. Return of the Manner in which the several Sums voted for the Expenses of the Insurrection in Canada were expended. (Mr. Hume.) Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be Printed, 17 March 1841. 148. Fol. Pp. (2).

Canada-China. Estimates: for the year ending 31 March 1842. Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 28 May 1841. 357.-II. Fol. Pp. (2).

Miscellaneous services. An account of the Sums Voted in the last Session of Parliament, and of the Sums required to be Voted, to make good the Estimates for the Commissariat, Services in Canada, Civil Contingencies, and Miscellaneous Services in England, Scotland and Ireland, for the Year from 1 April 1841 to 31 March 1842. . . . .

Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 8 September 1841. 13. Fol. Pp. 3+(1).

Ordinances passed by The Governor and Special Council of Lower Canada, in the Third and Fourth Years of the Reign of Her Majesty Queen Victoria. . . . . London: Printed by W. Clowes and Sons, Stamford Street, for Her Majesty's Stationery Office. 1841. Fol. Pp. 188.

Canada. Estimate of Expenses consequent upon the late Insurrection, for the Year ending the 21st March 1843. . . . . Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 16 June 1842. 19. Fol. Pp. 2.

Canada. Return of Particulars of the Estimates of £108,000 for Militia, &c. in Canada; and of Expenses defrayed by Great Britain on account of Canada. (Mr. Hume.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 5 August 1842. 540. Fol. Pp. 5+(1).

Canada. An Estimate of the further Amount that will probably be required to defray the Expenses in Canada consequent upon the late Insurrection for the Year ending 31st March 1844. . . . . Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 24 July 1843. 468.-IV. Fol. Pp. (2).

Canada. Return of the Charges incurred on account of the Canadas, in respect of the Army, Navy, Ordnance, and Commissariat, in each of the Years 1835 to 1843, inclusive; and the Amounts granted by Parliament from the Year 1837 to the Year 1843, inclusive, in consequence of the Insurrection in Canada. (Mr. Leader.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 21 May 1844. 304. Fol. Pp. 3+(1).

Canada. Copies or Extracts of Documents and Correspondence heretofore received, relating to Compensation for Rebellion Losses in Canada. (Mr. Gladstone.) Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed, 2 May 1849. 253. Fol. Pp. iv+44+(2).

Rebellion Losses (Canada). Appendix to First Report of the Commissioners appointed to enquire into the Losses occasioned by the Troubles in Canada, in 1837 and 1838, and into the Damages arising therefrom, containing a List of the Names of the Claimants. (Mr. Hawes.) Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be Printed, 6 June 1849. 353. Fol. Pp. 41 +(1).

The United States

Message from the President of the United States, transmitting a Letter from the Marshal of the Northern District of the State of New York, respecting Disturbances on the Canadian Frontier. January 5, 1838. Referred to the Committee on Foreign Affairs. Washington, January 5, 1838. 25th Congress, 2nd Session. (Docs. Nos. 64-73-74) House of Representatives Executive. Canada-Texas-Mexico. January 13, 1838. 8vo. Pp. 62.

Compilation of the Messages and Papers of the Presidents. Richardson, James D. (ed.) 1907. Vol. III (Martin Van Buren) Pp. 395–404, 459–466, 477–479, 481–483, 485, 512, 532, 633–634. Includes, among other documents the following:—

Jan. 8, 1838: Message asking for action and appropriations to meet the emergency on the frontier towards Canada.

June 7, 1838: Message recommending appropriation to satisfy a claim for services rendered, in preventing the arming and enlisting men to invade Canada.

Jan. 5, 1838: Proclamation urging citizens to heed the neutrality laws, refrain from violence, etc.

Dec. 3, 1838: Second annual message; dealing at some length with the situation on the frontier and relations with Canada and Great Britain.

Dec. 2, 1839: Third annual message treating of the political status consequent on the rebellion.

3. Judicial Proceedings

Trial of Dr. Morrison, M.P.P. for High Treason at Toronto, on Wednesday, April 24, 1838. Toronto: Printed by Donlevy & McTavey, Church Street. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 26.

Procès Politique. La Reine vs. Nicolas et al. Accusés d'avoir mis à mort, le 27 novembre 1837, Pendant l'insurrection, le nommé Joseph Armand dit Chartrand, l'un des Volontaires au Service de Sa Majesté Stationnés à St. Jean. Cités pour répondre à cette accusation, devant le tribunal ayant juridiction criminelle, dans ce district, le 6 août 1838. Et acquittés par le Jury, le 7 août 1838 Montréal: Imprimé et publié par Frs. Lemaitre, Et se vend au Bureau du Temps No. 29 rue St. Paul, 1838. 16mo. Pp. 43.

Procès de Joseph N. Cardinal, et autres. Auquel on a joint la Requête Argumentative en faveur des Prisonniers, et Plusieurs Autres Documents Précieux, &c. Par un étudiant en droit. Montréal: John Lovell, Imprimeur, rue St. Nicolas. 1839. 12mo. Pp. 145.

Procès politique La Reine vs Jalbert, accusé du meurtre du Lieutenant Weir du 32e Régiment de Sa Majesté. Montréal: Imprimé par F. Cinq-Mars, Rue des Glacis. 1839. 12mo. Pp. 87. + folded plan.

Judicial Decisions on the Writ of Habeas Corpus ad Subjiciendum, and on the Provincial Ordinance 2d Victoria, Chap. 4, whereby the Habeas Corpus Ordinance of 1784 has been suspended; with notes. Three Rivers, February 1839. 8vo. Pp. 27.

Report of the Case of the Canadian Prisoners; with an introduction on the writ of Habeas Corpus. By Alfred A. Fry Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, one of the counsel in the case. London: A. Maxwell, 32, Bell Yard, Lincoln's Inn, Law Bookseller to His Late Majesty. And Milliken and Son, Dublin. MDCCCXXXIX. 8vo. Pp. vi+106.

See above, under Manuscripts, Treasury Solicitor's Papers, No. 2160. Reports of State Trials. New Series. Volume III. 1831 to 1840. Published under the direction of the State Trials Committee. Edited by John MacDonnell, M.A., a Master of the Supreme Court of Judicature. London: Printed for Her Majesty's Stationery Office, by Eyre and Spottiswoode, Printers to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty———1891. 8vo.

Columns. 963-1036: "The Canadian Prisoners' Case, 1839. (Case of Leonard Watson and others; In the Matter of Parker and others; Reg. v. Batcheldor.)"

Cols. 1347-1350: "Appendix E." Opinions of the Law Officers of the Crown, as to the disposal of the Canadian prisoners. From Treasury Solicitor's Papers, No. 2160.

Cols. 1353-1364: "Appendix I." Opinions of the Law Officers of the Crown on questions arising out of the insurrection in Canada.

A Canvass of the Proceedings on the Trial of William Lyon Mackenzie, for an alleged violation of the neutrality laws of the United States; With a report of the testimony—the charge of the presiding judge to the jury—the arguments of the United States Attorney—and a pettition to the President for his release. By Th: Jefferson Sutherland. New-York: Sackett & Sargent, Printers, No. 1 Nassau-street, corner of Wall. 1840. 12mo. Pp. 56.

Trial at Canandaigua, N.Y., June, 1838.

Report of The State Trials, before a general Court Martial held at Montreal in 1838–9; exhibiting a complete history of the late rebellion in Lower Canada. Two Volumes. Montreal: Armour and Ramsay, Saint François Xavier Street. 1839. 8vo. Pp. 376. Pp. 565+iii.

Trial of Alexander M'Leod, for the Murder of Amos Durfee; and as an accomplice in the Burning of the Steamer Caroline, in the Niagara River, during the Canadian Rebellion in 1837–38. New York: Published at the Sun Office. 1841.

Papers relating to the trial, conviction and pardon of Benjamin Lett. (Imperfect copy.) 8vo. Pp. 24.

On Benjamin Lett see Collections of the Michigan's Pioneer and Historical Society, vol. XXI (1894), Pp. 607–8, and Canadian Historical Review, Vol. XVIII, (1937), Pp. 28–47.

(C) Private Printed Materials

1. Contemporary or Documentary Publications

Ashburton, Lord. Speech of The Right Honourable Lord Ashburton, (In the House of Lords), on the second Reading of the Canada Government Bill. Friday, February 2, 1838. London: Printed by Permission of the Proprietors of "The Mirror of Parliament." 1838. 8vo. Pp. 17.

Association de la Déliverance en compte avec E. R. Fabre, Trésorier. Montréal, 20 juillet 1848. (Photostat.)

Financial statement of the Association for the assistance of the exiles of 1837–38.

Bellingham, Sidney. *Some Personal Recollections of the Rebellion of 1837 in Canada.* Dublin, Brown & Nolan Ltd. Pp. 24.

Bleury, Sabrevois de. Réfutation de l'écrit de Louis Joseph Papineau, ex-orateur de la Chambre d'assemblée du Bas-Canada, intitulé "Histoire de l'Insurrection du Canada". Publiée dans le recueil hebdomadaire La Revue du Progrès, imprimée à Paris. Imprimerie de John Lovell, rue St. Nicolas, à Montréal, Bas Canada. [1839.] (Signed Sabrevois de Bleury.) 12mo. Pp. 138.

BONNEYCASTLE, SIR RICHARD HENRY. *Canada and the Canadians in 1846.* In two volumes. London: Henry Colburn, Publisher, Great Marlborough Street. 1846. 8vo. Pp. viii+313; Pp. viii+293.

BRIEN, J. B. H. "Un Document Inédit sur les Evénements assez obscurs de l'Insurrection de 1837–38". The Canadian Antiquarian and Numismatic Journal, 3rd series, vol. V, no. 1 (1908), Pp. 3–31.

Letter of J. B. Henry Brien, dated "Prison de Montreal, 18 novembre 1838."

BROUGHAM, LORD. Lord Brougham's speech in the House of Lords, Thursday, January 18, 1838, upon Canada. London: James Ridgway and Sons, Piccadilly. 1838. 8vo. Pp. x+61.

Lord Brougham's Speech in the House of Lords, on Friday, 2nd February, 1838, on the Maltreatment of the North American Colonies. London: James Ridgeway and Sons, Piccadilly. 1838. 8vo. Pp. xvi+37.

BROWN, THOMAS STORROW. "Brief sketch of the Life and Times of the late Hon. Louis Joseph Papineau." [From Dominion Monthly of January, 1872.] 8 vo. Pp. 20.

1837: My connection with it. Quebec: Raoul Renault, Publisher. 1898. 8vo. Pp. 38.

BUCHANAN, ISAAC. *The Real State of Things in Canada: explained in a Few Rough Sketches on Financial and other vital matters in both the Canadas.* Toronto: Printed for the author. 1837. 12mo. Pp. VII–55.

BUCKINGHAM, J. S. *America, Historical, Statistic and Descriptive.* In three volumes. London, Fisher, Son & Co., 1841. 8vo. (Vol. I, Pp. 88–89 and vol. II, Pp. 536–539.) Contain short references to Rebellion episodes.

BURGES, HON. TRISTAN. *Battle of Lake Erie with notices of Commodore Elliot's Conduct in that engagement.* Philadelphia: Wm. Marshall & Co. 1839. 12mo. Pp. 132.

CAMERON, DUNCAN. "Some opinions of a Tory in the 1830's." Edited by T. W. L. MacDermot. The Canadian Historical Review, vol. XI (1930), Pp. 232–37.

Extracts from letters, dated 1836 to 1839, of Lieut. Colonel Duncan Cameron, C.B.

The Canadian Crisis, and Lord Durham's Mission to the North American Colonies: with remarks, the result of personal observation in the Colonies and the United States, on the remedial measures to be adopted in the North American Colonies. London: J. Rodwell, 46 New Bond Street, 1838. (Signed M.N.O.). 8vo. Pp. 56.

Caroline Almanack and American Freeman's Chronicle, for 1840. Rochester, N.Y. Mackenzie's Gazette Office. 8vo. Pp. 124.

CAYLEY, E. S. Canada. Speech of E. S. Cayley, Esq. M.P. on the Debate on bringing in a Bill "To make Temporary Provision for the Government of Lower Canada." Wednesday, 17th January 1838. London: Printed by permission of the Proprietors of "The Mirror of Parliament." 1838. 8vo., Pp. 20.

CLARK, CHARLES. *A few More Words upon Canada. . . . .* London, Longman, Orme, Brown, Green, and Longmans. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 30.

COBOURG, J. K. *Plain Reasons for Loyalty, Addressed to Plain People.* R. D. Chatterton, Printer. 1838. 12mo. Pp. 8.

COKE, E. T. *The Subaltern's Furlough.* Descriptive of scenes in various parts of the United States, Upper and Lower Canada, New Brunswick and Nova Scotia during the Summer and Autumn of 1832. London, 1833. 8vo. Pp. 11+485.

COVENTRY, GEORGE. "A Contemporary Account of the Rebellion in Upper Canada, 1837." With Notes by the Honourable William Renwick Riddell,": Ontario Historical Society Papers and Records, vol. XVII (Toronto: 1919.) Pp. 113–74.

Takes the form a of letter, dated at "Chippawa, Upper Canada, 1838," to his sister in England. An account of the Navy Island episode, extracted from the longer narrative, was published by Mr. Justice Riddell in Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada, 3rd series, vol. XIII—1919 (Ottawa, 1920), sect. ii, Pp. 57–76.

CREIGHTON, D. G. "The crisis of 1837." (Canadian Banker, XIV (3) April, 1937, 283–91.)

An account of the economic and political disturbances in Upper and Lower Canada.

Debate in the House of Commons, on the 15th April, 1834, on Mr. Roebuck's Motion for "A Select Committee to inquire into the means of remedying the Evils which exist in the form of the Governments now existing in Upper and Lower Canada." Reported in London for the Montreal Daily Advertiser. Montreal: Printed at the Daily Advertiser Office. 1834. 8vo. Pp. 25.

Declaration of the Causes which led to the formation of the Constitutional Association of Quebec, and of the objects for which it has been formed. Quebec, December 1834. Fol. Pp. 3.

Declaration of the Views and Objects of the British Constitutional Society, On its Re-organization. Addressed to their Fellow Subjects in Upper Canada. Toronto: 1836. 8vo. Pp. 12.

DENNISON, GEORGE TAYLOR. "The Burning of the *Caroline.*" The Canadian Monthly and National Review, Vol. III, no. 4 (April, 1873), Pp. 289–92.

DERBISHIRE, STEWART. "Stewart Derbishire's Report to Lord Durham on Lower Canada, 1838." The Canadian Historical Review, Vol. XVIII (1937), Pp. 48–62.

Directions for Public Worship in St. Thomas' Church, on Tuesday, February 6, 1838. Appointed by Public Authority as a Day of Thanksgiving. For the deliverance, by Almighty God, of this province, from the unnatural Insurrection and Rebellion with which we were lately visited. Belleville: Printed by George Benjamin. 1838. 16 mo. Pp. 4.

Doctrine de l'Eglise Catholique d'Irlande et de celle du Canada sur la révolte. Recueil de Pieces constatant l'uniformité de cette doctrine dans les deux

pays, et sa conformité avec celle de l'église universelle. Imprimée par W. Neilson, Imprimeur-libraire. 1838. 24mo. Pp. 129.

Attributed to the Rev. Thomas Maguire.

Documents Relating to the Rebellion of 1837. Fol. [Pp. 6].

Photostatic copies of Robert Nelson's proclamation and declaration; notice dated Burlington, 9 October 1838 promising return of arms furnished to the Canadian patriots; and appeal for contributions to Canadian refugees, dated Philadelphia, 12 January 1839.

DREW, REAR ADMIRAL, and JUDGE WOODS. *The Burning of the Caroline and other reminiscences of 1837–38.* Chatham: The Banner Printing Company. 1896. 8vo. Pp. 1-11+1-9.

DUCHARME, L. *Journal d'un Exilé Politique aux Terres Australes.* Imprimé par F. Cinq-Mars, Bureau de l'Aurore, Rue St. Amable, Montréal. 1845. 12mo. Pp. 106.

DUMOUCHEL, ALFRED. "Notes d'Alfred Dumouchel sur la rebellion de 1837–38, à Saint-Benoit." Recherches Historiques, vol. XXXV, Pp. 31–51.

DURAND, CHARLES. *Reminiscences of Charles Durand of Toronto.* Toronto, 1897.

DURHAM, LORD. "Lord Durham and the Canadians." A reprint from the January number of the London Westminster Review. Montreal, Printed for the Publishers. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 32.

"Lord Durham's Return. November, 1838." [From the "Westminster" Dec. 1838.] 4to. Pp. 127–137. Pp. 11.

DURHAM, LADY. "Lady Durham's Journal. Canada." (Ninth series of Historical Documents. Part I.) Quebec, The Telegraph Printing Co., 1915. 8vo. Pp. 61.

DUVERNAY, LUDGER. "Papiers de Ludger Duvernay." Edited by Judge L. W. Sicotte. The Canadian Antiquarian and Numismatic Journal, 3rd series, vol. V (1908), pp. 167–200; vol. VI (1909), pp. 1–33, 87–96, 97–138; vol. VII (1910), pp. 17–48, 59–96, 106–144, 178–192; vol. VIII (1911), pp. 21–48, 76–96.

ELLIOTT, F. FREDERICK. *The Canadian Controversy; Its Origin, Nature and Merits . . . .* London: Printed for Longman, Orme, Brown, Green & Longmans, Paternoster-Row, 1838. 8vo. 1838. Pp. 84.

Escaped from the Gallows. Souvenirs of A Canadian State Prisoner in 1838. Montreal: Beauchemin & Valois, Booksellers and Printers, 255 and 258, St. Paul Street. 1885. 12mo. Pp. 160.

ESTEN, JAMES CHRISTIE. *Observations of the Constitutions, Political and Judicial of the British Colonies, with proposed amendments, suggested by the political differences now existing in the provinces of Upper and Lower Canada: In a letter to the Right Honourable Lord Glenelg, His Majesty's principal Secretary of State for the Colonies.* London: Richards & Co., Law Booksellers and Publishers, 194 Fleet Street. 1836. 8vo. Pp. 16.

FAUTEUX, AEGIDIUS. "Louis Bourdon ou Le Canadien revenue des enfers." La Patrie, 21 octobre, 1933.

Quotes from L'Aurore des Canadas, Montreal, 1843, his account of his escape from Australia.

FELTON, WILLIAM B. "Remarks on a Report of a Committee of the House of Assembly, submitted for the consideration of the Members of the Legislature and the public at large." Quebec, 25th Jany 1836. Fol. Pp. 4.

Few Words on the Subject of Canada (A). By a Barrister. London: Longman, Rees, Orme, Brown, Green, & Longman, Paternoster Row. 1837. 8vo. Pp. 5.

"First Annual Report of the Constitutional Association of Quebec, Presented 28th November, 1835. With an Appendix, Containing the Declaration, the State of the Representation, the Petition to His Majesty and Both Houses of the Imperial Parliament, and the Report of the Agent." Quebec: Printed by Order of the Association. 1835. 8vo. Pp. 28.

FITZGIBBON, COLONEL. *An Appeal to the People of the late Province of Upper Canada.* Montreal: Lovell and Gibson, Printers, St. Nicholas Street. 1847. 8vo. Pp. 65.

Relates in part to his services in 1837-38.

FLETCHER, E. T. "Reminiscences of Old Quebec." The Canadian Antiquarian and Mumismatic Journal, 3rd series, vol. X, July, 1913, Pp. 103–69.

Personal memories, not of special importance.

GATES, WILLIAM. *Recollections of Life in Van Dieman's Land.* Lockport: D. S. Crandall, Printer; Office of the Lockport Daily Courier 1850. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 231.

GLENELG, LORD. "Lord Glenelg's Despatches to Sir F. B. Head, Bart. during his administration of the Government of Upper Canada." Abstracted from the papers laid before Parliament. London; James Ridgway and Sons, Piccadilly. 1839. 8vo. Pp. iv+193.

Not an official publication.

GOVE, MONTAGUE. *Observations on the Disturbances in Canada.* London: Saunders and Otley, Conduit Street, 1838. 8vo. Pp. 38.

GOURLAY, ROBERT. "The Banished Briton and Neptunian." Nos. 1–4, 8–12, 16, 24–26, 30–34, 39, 843–46. 8vo. [These numbers bound together but each paged separately.]

Includes letters to W. L. Mackenzie, Sir Francis Bond Head, Sir George Arthur and the Earl of Durham in 1837–8.

GRAY, SIR CHARLES. *Remarks on the Proceedings as to Canada, in the present session of Parliament.* By one of the Commissioners. 10th April 1837. London: James Ridgway and Sons, Piccadilly, 1837. 8vo. Pp. 67.

HAGERMAN, CHARLES A. Speech of C. A. Hagerman, in the House of Assembly, April 18th, 1836, against the adoption of the report of the select Committee on the subject of the differences between His Excellency and the Executive Council. Toronto: U.C.: J. H. Lawrence, Printer, Guardian Office. 1836. 8vo. Pp. 24.

The Speech of Charles A. Hagerman, Esq., in the House of Assembly, on the Report of the Committee on the Differences between His Excellency Sir Francis B. Head, and the late Executive Council. Kingston: Printed at the office of the Chronicle & Gazette. 1836. 12mo. Pp. 16.

HALIBURTON, T. C. *The Bubbles of Canada* by the author of *The Clockmaker*. London, Richard Bentley, 1839. 8vo. Pp. 332.

HEAD, SIR FRANCIS BOND. "An address to the House of Lords against the Bill before Parliament for the Union of the Canadas; and disclosing the improper means by which the consent of the legislature of the upper province has been obtained to the measure." . . . . London: John Murray, Albemarle Street. 1840. 8vp. Pp. [4]+52.

Unofficial publication.

The Emigrant. Second Edition. London: John Murray, Albemarle Street. 1846. 12mo. Pp. 441.

Contains Sir Francis Bond Head's accounts of the insurrection presented in popular form. The first and second editions were both published in 1846.

A Narrative. London: John Murray, Albemarle Street. MDCCCXXXIX. 8vo. Pp. viii 488+38.

There is also an edition printed officially by the Legislature of Upper Canada.

SIR F. B. HEAD and MR. BIDWELL. The cause and circumstances of Mr. Bidwell's Banishment by Sir F. B. Head, correctly stated and proved by a United Empire Loyalist . . . .

Kingston: Printed by T. H. Bentley, Herald Office. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 16. (2 pages entitled "Advertisement" and "Postcript" respectively bound between pages 14 & 15.)

The Speeches, Messages and Replies of His Excellency Sir Francis Bond Head, accompanied by an Extract from a Despatch of His Excellency to Lord Glenelg: together with Introductory Remarks, and a Brief Biographical Sketch. Toronto, U.C.: Henry Rowsell, 1836. 12mo. Pp. 72.

HENRY, WALTER. *Trifles from my Port-folio or, Recollections of scenes and small adventures during twenty-nine years' military service in the Peninsular war and invasion of France, the East Indies, Campaign in Nepaul, St Helena during the detention and until the death of Napoleon, and Upper and Lower Canada.* By a Staff Surgeon. In two volumes. Quebec, William Neilson, 1839.

Hints on the case of Canada, for the consideration of Members of Parliament. London: John Murray, Albemarle Street. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 31.

HOWE, JOSEPH. *The Speeches and Public Letters of Joseph Howe* (based upon Mr. Annand's edition of 1858) new and complete edition revised and edited by Joseph Andrew Chisholm, K.C. in two volumes. Vol. I (1804–1848) Halifax, Canada. The Chronicle Publishing Company, Limited. 1909. 8vo. Pp. xiv+668.

Gives Howe's speech of 16 April, 1838, on Canadian affairs.

An Impartial and authentic Account of the Civil War in the Canadas; with ample details of the immediate causes and progress thereof, from the commencement to its final conclusion: preceded by An Introduction, containing a faithful Exposition of the more remote Causes of the present disastrous State of Affairs in those Colonies; the whole to be followed by A Complete and Highly Interesting General Account of the Provinces & their Inhabitants. London: J. Saunders, Jun. 7 Dyers' Building, Holborn Bars. Stevens and Pardon, Printers, Bell Yard. [1838.] 8vo. Pp. 192.

Important Debate on the adoption of the Report of the Select Committee on the Differences between His Excellency and the late Executive Council: in the House of Assembly, April 18th, 1836. Toronto, U.C.: Jos. H. Lawrence, Printer, Guardian Office, 1836. 12mo. Pp. 63.

Important Public Documents relative to the late Changes in the Executive Council. Guardian Office, Toronto. J. H. Lawrence, Printer. 12mo. Pp. 15. [1836.]

"Interesting Relic. History of the Fight of 1837, found in St. Thomas." (From the St. Thomas Times.) Historical Collections: Collections and Researches made by the Michigan Pioneer and Historical Society. Vol. XIII (Lansing: 1889), pp. 598–601.

An account of the "Battle of Windsor."

JOSEPH, ABRAHAM. Extracts from his diary under the title of "Death of a King", by Irene R. Wolf. The Gazette, Montreal, 8 May 1937.

Journal Historique des événements arrivés à Saint Eustache, pendant la Rébellion du Comté du Lac des Deux Montagnes. Depuis les soulèvements commencés à la fin de novembre, jusqu'au moment où la tranquillité fut parfaitement rétablie. Par un Témoin Oculaire. Montréal. Publié par John Jones. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 60.

Attributed to the Abbé Paquin, or to his curate, the Abbé Desèves.

LABRUÈRE, MONTARVILLE BOUCHER DE. "LaFontaine et l'exil de Papineau." Revue Canadienne, nouvelle série, vol. XVIII (1916, juillet-décembre), pp. 516–21.

LOGAN, JAMES. *Notes of a journey through Canada, the United States of America and the West Indies.* Edinburgh: Fraser and Co., 1838. 8vo. Pp. 259.

Lower Canada at the close of 1837. London: Richard Bentley, New Burlington Street. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 31.

LYON, CALEB. *Narrative and Recollections of Van Dieman's Land, during a Three Years' Captivity of Stephen S. Wright; together with an account of The Battle of Prescott, in which he was taken prisoner; his imprisonment in Canada; trial, condemnation and transportation to Australia; his terrible sufferings in the British Penal Colony of Van Dieman's Land; and return to the United States.* With a Copious Appendix, embracing facts and documents relating to the Patriot War now first given to the public, from the original notes and papers of Mr. Wright, and other sources.———New York: J. Winchester, New World Press; 30 Ann Street. 1844. 8vo. Pp. iv+(5)-80.

LYSSONS, SIR DANIEL. *Early Reminiscences.* Author of *The Crimean War from first to last: With illustrations from the author's sketches.* London. John Murray, Albemarle Street. 1896. 8vo. Pp. xiv+246.

Served in Canada at the time of the insurrection; personal reminiscences.

MACKENZIE, WILLIAM LYON. The Seventh report from the select committee of the House of Assembly of Upper Canada on grievances, to whom were referred Lord Viscount Goderich's despatch to His Excellency Sir John Colborne, of the 8th November, 1832; to which is added the report from the same committee, on the petition of William Forsyth, late proprietor of the Niagara Falls Pavilion. (Ordered, by the House of Assembly to be printed, 10th April 1835.) Toronto, M. Reynolds, 1835. 8vo. Pp. 12–372–vi–26–A to Y.

The Life and Times of Martin Van Buren. Boston: Cooke & Co., 1846. 8vo. Pp. 308.

Includes an important chapter. Pp. 282–291.

Mackenzie's Weekly Message Extra. Head's Flag of Truce, Or a defence of the memory of the late Colonel Samuel Lount, formerly member of the Legislative Assembly for Simcoe County, from the unjust charge made by Honble. John Rolph, President of the Executive Council, to the effect that Colonel Lount's statement, given shortly before his death, relative to the flag of truce, Dec. 5, 1837, was untrue. 8vo. Pp. 16.

Mackenzie's own Narrative of the Late Rebellion, with illustrations and notes, critical and explanatory; exhibiting the only true account of what took place at the Memorable Siege of Toronto, in the month of December, 1837. Toronto: Printed and sold at the Palladium Office, York Street. 1838. 8vo. Pp. iv+23.

Mackenzie's Gazette, Rochester, N.Y., April 18, 1840. Second edition. Who began the Frontier Troubles? Who broke the Treaty? To the Hon. Members of the Senate and House of Representatives, in Congres. 8vo. Pp. 24.

Mandements, Lettres Pastorales, circulaires et autres documents publiés dans le Diocèse de Montréal depuis son érection jusqu'à l'année 1869. Tome premier. Montréal: J. Chapeau & Fils, Imprimeurs de l'Archevêché. 31 rue Cotté. 1887. 8vo. Pp. xviii+499.

Mandements, lettres pastorales et circulaires des Evêques de Québec publiés par Mgr. H. Têtu et l'abbé C.-O. Gagnon. Volume troisième, Québec, Imprimerie Générale A. Coté et Cie 1888. 8vo. Pp. 635.

MARRYAT, CAPTAIN. *A Diary in America, with remarks on its institutions.* Paris, Published by A. and W. Galignani and Co., No. 18, rue Vivienne. 1839. 8vo. Pp. 345.

Has an account of the engagement at St. Eustache, at which the author was present.

MARSH, ROBERT. *Seven Years of my Life, or a Narrative of a Patriotic Exile.* Buffalo, 1847.

Mémoires relatifs à l'emprisonnement de l'Honorable D. B. Viger. Montréal: Imprimé par F. Cinq-Mars. 1840. 12mo. Pp. ix+57.

McLeod, Alexander. Letter from Alexander McLeod to the Honorable Sir Allan Napier MacNab, Knight, Speaker of the Legislative Assembly of Canada, [requesting compensation for the losses he sustained and the injuries he suffered when arrested by the United States as one of the party who destroyed the Steamer *Caroline*]. Dated Niagara, 4 Jan., 1845. 12mo. Pp. 22. (No title page.)

McLeod, D. A brief review of the settlement of Upper Canada by the U.E. Loyalists and Scotch Highlanders, in 1783; And of the grievances which compelled the Canadas to have recourse to arms in defence of their Rights and Liberties, In the years 1837 and 1838: Together with a brief sketch of the Campaigns of 1812, '13, '14: with an account of the Military Executions, Burnings, and Sackings of Towns and Villages, by the British, in the Upper and Lower Provinces, during the Commotion of 1837 and '38. Cleveland; Printed for the author, by F. B. Penniman 1841. 12mo. Pp. 292.

M'Farlan, Robert. "The 'Patriot War'. The Battle of Fighting Island." By a Participator. (From the Detroit Free Press, March 1, 1885.) Pioneer Collections: Report of the Pioneer Society of the State of Michigan. Vol. VII (Lansing: 1886), pp. 89–92.

Miller, H. Orlo. "The Letters of Rebels and Loyalists." (Canadian Science Digest, 1 (2), Jan., 1938. Pp. 70–8).

Extracts from contemporary documents relative to London district and Dr. Charles Duncombe.

Miller, Linus B. *Notes of an Exile to Van Dieman's Land.* Fredonia, N.Y., McKinstry. 8vo. Pp. 11–378.

Molesworth, Sir William. Sir William Molesworth's Speech, in the House of Commons, March 6, 1838, on the state of the colonies. London: T. Cooper, 1, Birchin Lane. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 59.

Murray, Hugh. *An Historical and Descriptive account of British America; comprehending Canada Upper and Lower, Nova Scotia, New Brunswick, Newfoundland, Prince Edward Island, the Bermudas, and the fur countries: their history from the earliest settlement; the statistics and topography of each district; their commerce, agriculture, and fisheries; their social and political condition; as also an account of the manners and present state of the aboriginal tribes; to which is added, a full detail of the principles and best modes of emigration.* By Hugh Murray, F.R.S.E. with illustrations of natural history, by James Wilson, F.R.S.E. & M.W.S., R. K. Greville, LL.D. and Professor Traill. Six maps by Wright, and ten engravings by Jackson. In three volumes. Edinburgh: Oliver & Boyd, Tweeddale Court; and Simpkin, Marshall & Co. London. MDCCCXXXIX. 12mo. Vol. I, pp. 352. Vol. II, pp. 356. Vol. III, pp. 388.

Interesting contemporary description of the country, with a summary history of the insurrection.

New Year's Addresses. An assembled collection of newspapers' addresses including:—

"Tartarian Revels, or The Devils among Themselves. A New Year's Dramatic Sketch for 1838, gratefully inscribed to the Patrons

of the *British Whig*,"—by their Obedient & Obliged Servant, Black Jack. Kingston, January 1st 1838.—New Year's Day printed broadside.

New Year's Address. The Carrier of the *Kingston Spectator* to his Patrons. Kingston, January 1, 1838. (New Year's Day printed broadside.)

NISBET, C. J. and E. M. GARDNER. "Memoirs—Captain Richard Emeric Vidal, R.N. and Vice-Admiral Alexander Thomas Emeric Vidal, R.N. Pioneers of Upper Canada". Women's Canadian Historical Society of Toronto—Transaction No. 13————1914. Pp. 38–58.

Includes extracts from Capt. R. E. Vidal's diary of 1837–8, during part of which time he was on active service.

NYE, THOMAS. *Journal of Thomas Nye written during a Journey between Montreal & Chicago in 1837.* Edited by Hugh McLellan/Champlain. Privately Printed at the Moorsfield Press 1932. 8vo. Pp. 30.

PAPINEAU, L. J. "Histoire de l'insurrection du Canada." En Réfutation du Rapport de Lord Durham. Première Partie. Extraite de la Revue du Progrès, Journal publié a Paris, 1839. Published as "La Revue Canadienne", at Burlington, Vt., June, 1839. 12mo. Pp. 35.

"Lettres de L.-J. Papineau a Robert Christie". Le Bulletin des Recherches Historiques, vol. XXXIV (1928), Pp. 296–320, 347–377. Of 1854–1856.

"Patriot War (The)." The battle of Fighting Island, by a Participator. (From the Detroit Free Press, March 1. 1885.) Pioneer Collections. Report of the Pioneer Society of the State of Michigan, together with reports of County, Town, and District Pioneer Societies. Lansing: Thorp & Godfrey, 1886. Vol. VII. Pp. 89–98.

Pétition Aux Honorables Chevaliers, Citoyens et Bourgeois, les Communes du Royaume-Uni de la Grande-Bretagne et d'Irlande assemblée en Parlement. Chambre d'Assemblée, 26 février 1836. 4to. Pp. 8.

Petition of the House of Assembly of Lower Canada, to the King and the two Houses of Parliament: Adopted in consequence of the disclosure of the instructions to the Governor and Commissioners. London: Printed by C. and W. Reynell, Little Pulteney St., Haymarket. [1836.] 8vo. Pp. 22.

A Plain Statement of the Quarrel with Canada; in which is considered who first infringed the Constitution of the Colony. London: James Ridgway and Sons, Piccadilly, 1838. 8vo. Pp. 20.

A Political Tract by the Cobbett Club of London, No. 1.

Addressed to the People of the United Kingdom. To be repeated occasionally. London: J. Cleave. 1 Shoe Lane, Fleet Street, 1839. 16mo. Pp. 55.

POUTRÉ, FÉLIX. *Echappé de la Potence.* Souvenirs d'un prisonnier d'état Canadien 1838. Montréal: Imprimé pour l'auteur par de Montigny et cie. 1862. 16mo. Pp. 130.

Escaped from the Gallows. Souvenirs of a Canadian State Prisoner in 1838. Montreal, 1862. 8vo. Pp. 48.

PRESTON, T. R. "Hunter Lodges in 1837–1838". Publications of the Buffalo Historical Society, vol. VIII (Buffalo: 1905), Pp. 537–40.

Extract from T. R. Preston's *Three Years' Residence in Canada.*

Three years' residence in Canada, from 1837 to 1839, with notes of a winter voyage to New York, and Journey thence to the British Possessions: to which is added, A review of the condition of the Canadian People. In two volumes. London: Richard Bentley, New Burlington Street, Publisher in Ordinary to Her Majesty. 1840. 8vo. Pp. xii+285. Pp. vi+307.

PRIEUR, F. X. *Notes d'un condamné politique de 1838.* Nouvelle Edition. Montréal, Librairie Saint-Joseph Cadieux & Derome, 1884. 8vo. Pp. 240.

Procédés de L'Assemblée des Electeurs du comté de Montréal. Tenue à Saint Laurent le 15 mai 1837. Imprimé par ordre du Comité central et permanent, du Comté de Montréal. 8vo. Pp. 20. Photostat copy.

Proclamations. Collection of miscellaneous character including posters relating to the battle of St. Charles, Speaker Papineau, First Lincoln Militia, Extraordinary issues of the Upper Canada Gazette, and a letter by Burlington citizens. Fol. Pp. 42.

Quebec Gazette. New Year's Day Broadsides. An assembled collection including:—

Couplets du Jour de l'An. Gazette de Québec, janvier 1838. La Nouvelle Année. (New Year's Day broadside, printed on silk.)

The Quebec Gazette. The Carrier Boy's Address to his Patrons. First of January, 1839. (New Year's Day broadside, printed on silk.)

La Gazette de Québec. Adresse du Petit Gazettier à ses Patrons. Premier janvier 1839. (New Year's Day broadside, printed on silk.)

Rebellion 1837, Steamboat *Caroline.*

Under this caption, in a copy without title, will be found: Reports and information transmitted by Sir Francis Bond Head to the Legislative Council respecting the capture and destruction of the *Caroline,* 1838. Fol. Pp. 16.

"Recollections of the 'Patriot War' of 1838–9, on this Frontier." (1838–9. Query?) Read before the Detroit Historical Society, March 28, 1861. [This document appears without authorship.] Historical Collections: Collections and Researches made by the Pioneer and Historical Society of the State of Michigan. Vol. XII (Lansing: 1888), Pp. 414–24.

In a general index published in vol XXXIX (1915) the author is given as Levi Bishop.

"Recommended for Perusal by Every Reformer. A correct account of the Rise and Progress of the Recent Popular Movements in Lower Canada." From the *Patriot,* Extra. [United States Newspaper.] Dec. 15th 1837. John Childs and Son, Printers, Bungay. 8vo. Pp. 8.

Reform Alliance Society to their Brother Reformers in Upper Canada. Toronto, May 1836. 8vo. Pp. 8.

Reply of His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor to an address presented from the Electors of the Home District, praying His Excellency to

Dissolve the present House of Assembly. Toronto, 28th May 1836. Folio. p. 1.

"Reply to Lord Durham's Report on the British North American Colonies, in a Series of Letters to His Lordship." By Philalethes. First published in the *Coburg Star*. Coburg, U.C. R. D. Chatterton, printer. MDCCCXXXIX. 12mo. Pp. viii+70+1.

Report on Canadian Archives, by Douglas Brymner, 1883 (being an appendix to Report of the Minister of Agriculture). Ottawa: Maclean, Roger & Co., 1884. 8vo. Pp. 160–167. Contains letter from T. Fred Elliott, October-November 1836, on the Canadian situation.

Report concerning Canadian Archives for the year 1905. In three volumes (being an appendix to the report of the minister of Agriculture). . . . . Lower Canada. Instructions to Governers from Colonial Office London. 1791–1839. Vol. I. Ottawa, S. E. Dawson, 1906. 8vo. Pp. 3–135.

Representation on the Legislative Union of the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada, by the Constitutional Association of the City of Montreal, Montreal: 1837. 12mo. Pp. 24. Map.

Resolutions to be submitted to a General Meeting of the Inhabitants of the City and vicinity of Quebec, to be held on the Esplanade, on Monday the 31st July 1837, at noon, conformable to a published requisition. Folio. Pp. 3.

Résumé Impartial de la Discussion Papineau-Nelson, sur les événements de Saint-Denis en 1837. Montréal: Novembre 1848. 8vo. Pp. 16.

RICHARDSON, MAJOR. *Eight Years in Canada, embracing a review of the administrations of Lords Durham and Sydenham, Sir Chas. Bagot, and Lord Metcalfe; and including numerous interesting letters from Lord Durham, Mr. Chas. Buller, and other well-known public characters.* Montreal, Canada: Published by H. H. Cunningham, 50, Notre Dame Street. 1847. 8vo. Pp. 232.

ROBINSON, JOHN BEVERLY.

Canada and the Canada Bill; being an examination of the proposed measure for the future government of Canada; with an introductory chapter, containing some general views respecting the British Provinces in North America. London, J. Hatchard and Son, 1840. 12mo. Pp. 198.

ROEBUCK, JOHN ARTHUR, AND OTHERS. *The Canadian Portfolio*. Conducted by John Arthur Roebuck, Esq., and other friends of Canada. This work will contain a faithful exposition of the causes that have produced the civil war in Canada, together with the various official documents necessary to elucidate and support the history of this disgraceful contest. London: Published by Charles Fox, 67, Paternoster Row. . . . . [Nos. 1–5, Jan. 4–Jan. 23, 1838.] 8vo. Pp. 168.

ROEBUCK, JOHN ARTHUR. *The Canadas and Their Grievances*. [1836.] 8vo. Pp. 32.

The colonies of England; a plan for the government of some portion of our colonial possessions. London. John W. Parker, 1849. 8vo. Pp. 248.

Existing Difficulties in the Government of the Canadas. London: Printed by C. and W. Reynell, Little Pulteney Street, Golden Square. 1836. 8vo. Pp. 68.

ROLPH, HON. JOHN. The Speech of the Hon. John Rolph, Delivered on the Occasion of the Late Inquiry into Charges of High Misdemeanors at the late Elections preferred against His Excellency Sir Francis Bond Head, before the Commons House of Assembly of Upper Canada. Toronto: Printed by M. Reynolds, Cor. & Adv. Office. 1837. 8vo. Pp. 38.

ROLPH, JOHN, and C. A. HAGERMAN. Speeches of Dr. John Rolph, and Christopher A. Hagerman, Esq., His Majesty's Solicitor General, on the Bill for Appropriating the Proceeds of the Clergy Reserves to the purposes of General Education. Toronto: Printed by M. Reynolds, 1837. 8vo. Pp. 32.

ROQUEBRUNE, R. LaRocque de,"M. de Pontois et la rébellion des Canadiens Français en 1837–1838". Nova Francia, vol. III (1927–8). Pp. 238–49, 273–8, 362–71; vol. IV (1929). Pp. 3–32, 79–100, 293–310.

Letters of the French minister at Washington who visited Canada in 1837.

RYERSON, ADOLPHUS EGERTON. *The affairs of the Canadas in a series of letters by A Canadian.* London, J. King, 1837. 8vo. Pp. 75.

Civil Government—the late Conspiracy. A discourse, delivered in Kingston, U.C. December 31, 1837. Published by request. Toronto: Printed at the Conference Office. Joseph H. Lawrence. Printer. 1838. 8vo. Pp. iv+20.

The Story of My Life. (Being Reminiscences of Sixty Years' Public Service in Canada.) Prepared under the supervision of his literary trustees: The Rev. S. S. Nelles, D.D., LL.D., The Rev. John Potts, D.D., and J. George Hodgins, Esq., LL.D. edited by J. George Hodgins, Esq., LL.D. . . . . with portrait and engravings. Toronto: William Briggs, 78 and 80 King Street East. 1883. 8vo. Pp. 612+2.

SCADDING, HENRY. Women's Canadian Historical Society of Toronto—Transaction No. 6—"Extracts from the Diary of the Rev. Henry Scadding, 1837–1838." This diary gives interesting descriptions of events and people connected with the Rebellion. It is dated from Montreal and Quebec. 1906. 8vo. Pp. 32.

SHARPE, LYNCH LAWDON. *The Viceroy's Dream, or The Canadian Government not "Wide Awake."* A Mono-dramatico-Political Poem. London: Whittaker and Co., Bellerby, York; Cross and Harrison, Leeds. 1838. 8vo. Pp. 25.

SINGER, F. B. *Souvenirs d'un exilé canadien.* Montreal, John Lovell, 1871. In–12. Pp. 303.

SNOW, SAMUEL. *The Exile's Return:* or Narrative of Samuel Snow, who was Banished to Van Dieman's Land, for Participating in the Patriot War in Upper Canada, in 1838. Cleveland: Printed by Smeed & Cowles, Central Buildings. 1846. 8vo. Pp. 32.

Some Incidents Related by Credible Witnesses in the Life of a Provincial. Quebec: 1861. 8vo. Pp. 29.

Collection of documents relating to the conduct of Colonel B.C.A. Gugy during the insurrection and afterwards.

Statement of facts relative to the dismissal of James S. Howard, Esq., late Postmaster of the City of Toronto, U.C. . . . . Toronto: J. H. Lawrence, Printer, Guardian Office, 1839. 12mo. Pp. 28.

STRICKLAND, MAJOR. *Twenty-seven years in Canada West; or, the experience of an early settler.* Edited by Agnes Strickland, Author of "The Queens of England," etc. . . . . in two volumes. London: Richard Bentley, New Burlington Street. Publisher in Ordinary to Her Majesty. 1853. 8vo. Pp. xix+311; Pp. vii+344.

SUTHERLAND, TH. JEFFERSON. *A Letter to Her Majesty the British Queen, with Letters to Lord Durham, Lord Glenelg and Sir George Arthur.* To which is added an appendix embracing a report of the testimony taken on the trial of the writer by a Court Martial, at Toronto in Upper Canada. Albany: Printed by C. Van Benthuysen. 1841. 12mo. Pp. 168.

Three Political Letters, addressed to Dr. Wolfred Nelson, late of Lower Canada, now of Plattsburg, N.Y. New York. 1840. 12mo. Pp. 64.

"Talbot Papers Including those left by the Honourable Colonel Thomas Talbot at his Death, his Letters to the Honourable Peter Robinson, Commissioner of Crown Lands, and some Letters written by him to the Hon. William Allan. Edited with an introduction and some annotations by James H. Coyne, M.A." Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada, 3rd series, vol. I—1907, sect. ii, Pp. 15–210; vol. III—1909, sect. ii, Pp. 67–196,+i—xix.

Little regarding the insurrection.

THELLER, E. A. *Canada in 1837–38, showing, By Historical Facts, the causes of the late attempted revolution, and of its failure; the present condition of the people, and their future prospects, together with the personal adventures of the author, and others who were connected with the Revolution.* In two volumes. Philadelphia: Henry F. Anners. New York:-J. & H. G. Langley. 1841. 12mo, Vol. I, Pp. 264. Vol. II, Pp. 316.

THOM, ADAM. *Anti-Gallic Letters.* Addressed to His Excellency, The Earl of Gosford, Governor in Chief of the Canadas. By Camillus. Montreal: Printed at the *Herald* Office. 1836. 24mo. Pp. 226.

THOMPSON, JOSEPH RICHARD. "The Crisis of 1837 in a Back Township of Upper Canada, being the Diary of Joseph Richard Thompson." Edited by C. P. Stacey, The Canadian Historical Review, vol. XI (1930), Pp. 223–32.

In the township of Brock, now part of Ontario County.

Three Letters to Lord Brougham on the Execution in Upper Canada of the Traitors Lount and Matthews. By a British Subject. London, John Murray, Albemarle Street. [1838.] 8vo. Pp. 18.

Traité sur la Politique Coloniale du Bas-Canada. Réflexions sur l'état actuel du pays. Par un avocat. Bas-Canada, 1835. 8vo. Pp. 67.

URQUHART, DAVID. *Case of Mr. McLeod, in whose person the Crown of Great Britain is arraigned for felony.* . . . . Third Edition (revised). Coupland and Co., Southampton; and Longman and Co., London. 1841. 8vo. Pp. 158.

VICTORIA, QUEEN. *The Letters of Queen Victoria.* A selection from Her Majesty's correspondence between the years 1837 and 1861. Published by authority of His Majesty the King. Edited by Arthur Christopher Benson, M.A., and Viscount Esher, G.C.V.O., K.C.B. In three volumes, Vol. I 1837–1843, London, John Murray, Albemarle Street, W. 1907. 8vo. Pp. xix+641.

WAIT, BENJAMIN. *Letters from Van Dieman's Land, written during four years imprisonment for political offences committed in Upper Canada.* "It is better to fail in striking for so noble a thing as liberty, than not to strike at all; for reform never dies."—Bacon. Embodying, also, letters descriptive of personal appeals in behalf of her husband, and his fellow prisoners, to the Earl of Durham, Her Majesty, and the United Legislature of the Canadas, by Mrs. B. Wait. Buffalo: A. W. Wilgus. 1843. 12mo. Pp. 356.

WALKER, W. Mr. Walker's Report of His Proceedings in England, to the Executive Committee of the Montreal Constitutional Association. Montreal: Printed at the *Morning Courier* Office. 1836. 12mo. Pp. 28.

WALTON, GEORGE. *The City of Toronto and the Home District Commercial Directory and Register with Almanack and Calendar for 1837.* Toronto, U.C. Printed by T. Dalton and W. J. Coates. The Annual Register or A View of the History, Politics and Literature of the Year 1837. London: Printed for J. G. & F. Rivington; — 1838. 8vo. Pp. 421+408. Index lacks pagination.

Pp. 415–21: Description of the debate in the House of Commons when it was announced that there was reason to believe that armed violence had appeared in Canada.

Same for 1838. (London: 1839.) Pp. 503+384 and index.

Much matter relating to the insurrection.

Same for 1839. (London: 1840.) Pp. 428+484 and index.

Some matter on the affairs of Canada as connected with the insurrection.

WELLS, W. B. *Canadiana: containing sketches of Upper Canada and the crisis in its political affairs.* In two parts. London, C. and W. Reynell, 1837. 8vo. Pp. 202.

WILLIAMSON, J. *The Narrative of a Commuted Pensioner.* Montreal, J. Starke and Co., 1838. 12mo. Pp. 320.

WILLSON, HON. JOHN. Address to the Inhabitants of the District of Gore and Speeches upon the Trade Act, upon the Bill for compensating the losses of sufferers by the late Rebellion, upon the Bank Restriction Bill, and an extract from a speech upon the Union of the Provinces. Hamilton, U.C. Printed at Ruthven's Book and Job Office. 1840. 8vo. Pp. 35.

WRIGHT, STEPHEN S. (See Lyon, Caleb.) *Narrative and Recollections of Van Dieman's Land*, during a Three Years' Captivity of Stephen S. Wright.

YOUNG, G. A. *The Canadian Question.* London, James Ridgway and Sons, 169 Piccadilly, 1839. 8vo. Pp. viii+83.

2. CONTEMPORARY NEWSPAPERS

Lower Canada

Ami du Peuple, de l'Ordre et des Lois, L'. Montréal 1837 to 1840.

Canadien, Le. Québec, 2 February 1838 to 5 May 1843.

Minerve, La. Montréal, 1827 to 1837 and 1843 to 1897, with many gaps in both sets. Also a few clippings of 1837.

Montreal Gazette, The. 6 May 1837 to 2 May 1840, with many numbers missing; also a few odd numbers, 1843 to 1849.

Montreal Herald, The. A few scattered numbers, 29 June 1837 to 25 February, 1839.

Montreal Transcript and Commercial Advertiser. 4 May 1839 to 1865, with gaps.

Morning Courier, The. Montreal, 12 March 1838.

Morning Herald and Commercial Advertiser, The. Quebec, 7 June 1837.

Quebec Gazette, The. 21 June 1764 to 1850; also 1864–5, 1864. At the time of the insurrection, and later, this was entirely an official publication.

Quotidienne, La. Montréal, 30 November 1837 to 26 October 1838, with some gaps. Attached is an affidavit of Benjamin Delisle, Connétable du District de Montréal, dated at Montreal, 9 February, that he had seized the press of *La Quotidienne* and all issues found in its office.

Vindicator and Canadian Advertiser, The. Montreal. Photostat copy of the front page and the editorial page of the last issue, 7 November 1837. (There is also a fairly complete set for 1834–6.) This paper, published by Louis-Perrault and edited by E. B. O'Callaghan, was the English-language organ of the Reformers of Lower Canada.

Upper Canada

Advertiser, The. 1835 to 1855.

Bathurst Courier and Ottawa General Advertiser. Perth, 1835–57, with some gaps.

Brockville Recorder, and *The Eastern, Johnstown and Bathurst Districts Advertiser.* 1830–9, 1843–7, with some gaps.

Bytown Gazette and Ottawa and Rideau Advertiser, The. 16 June 1836 to 24 July 1845.

Canadian Mirror of Parliament, The. Kingston, July 3 1841.

Christian Guardian. Toronto. Vol. X, No. 14, 6 Feb., 1839.

Church, The. Cobourg, 23 June 1838 to 27 June 1840. Published in the interest of the Church of England.

Constitution, The. By W. L. Mackenzie. Toronto. From July 1836 to November 1837, with some gaps.

Cornwall Observer. Scattered numbers, 1836–1844.

Correspondent and Advocate, The. Toronto. Odd numbers in 1837 including those of 22 and 29 November. Published and edited by W. L. Mackenzie.

Mackenzie's Weekly Message (later, *Toronto Weekly Message*). Toronto. Scattered numbers, 7 December 1855 to 2 July 1859. This later publication of William Lyon Mackenzie contains occasional references to the insurrection and subjects associated therewith.

Palladium of British America and Upper Canada Mercantile Advertiser. Toronto. Issue of 13 June 1838.

Patriot, The. Toronto, 29 November 1833 to 19 July 1836. Odd numbers, 1837 to 1845, including a considerable set for 1838. Early numbers published in Kingston.

St. Catharines Journal and Welland Canal, Niagara District General Advertiser, The. 1835 to 1855.

Upper Canada Gazette (New Series). York (Toronto), 1822–1843, with many gaps. The years 1838–40 are practically complete. At the time of the insurrection and afterwards this was entirely an official publication.

Western Herald and Farmers' Magazine. Sandwich, Vol. III, No. 33, 11 November, 1840.

Prince Edward Island

Colonial Herald and Prince Edward Island Advertiser, The. Charlottetown, 16 June 1838.

The United Kingdom

"A Parallel between the American Revolution and the Canadian Insurrection." Three letters to William Clay, Esq., M.P., by J. A. Roebuck. Clippings from *The Weekly Chronicle*, February 1838.

Announcement by *The Weekly Chronicle* of London of its new service regarding the patriot cause in Canada. January 1838. Printed document.

Scrap Book (made by inserting extra pages at the front and back of a copy of *The Canadian Controversy)* containing clippings of articles in British newspapers of 1838 on the subject of Canada. They include extracts from the *St. James's Chronicle*, *The Kelso Mail*, *The Warder*, of Berwick-upon-Tweed, *The United Service Gazette*, *The Newcastle Journal*, but the sources of the majority of the clippings are not indicated. Many of these contain articles reprinted from Canadian and United States papers.

Speeches of the Hon. Charles Buller in the House of Commons, 1837 to 1843. Newspaper clippings, with a few manuscript entries.

United States

Albion, The. New York, 1829–1861, with slight gaps. Represented British interests in the United States.
Large album of clippings from *The Albion.* Items relating to Canada, 1836–1841.

Mackenzie's *Gazette.* New York and Rochester, 12 May 1838 to 23 December 1840. Was transferred from New York to Rochester with the issue of 23 February 1839. The Public Archives has L. J. Papineau's set.

"Narrative of the Escape of the State Prisoners from Fort Henry." Reprint of an article in *The Watertown Jeffersonian*, containing a letter from "Stephen B. Brophy, Colonel of Engineers, in the Patriot service of Upper Canada." Also news from Canada regarding the release of state prisoners. Clipping from *The New York Observer*, 27 August 1838.

North American, The. "Journal of a Political Prisoner." (Boucher de Belleville.) (Translated for, and printed serially in *The North American*) from August 14 to Sept. 25, 1839, published by H. J. Thomas at Swanton, Vt. (Photostat copy of newspaper).

Volunteer (The Rochester Volunteer,) The. Rochester, N.Y. 17 April to 15 May, 1841 and 25 April 1842. Published by W. L. Mackenzie.

Miscellaneous

Clippings of various newspapers regarding survivors of 1837–38.

3. Auxiliary Publications

Airvaux, Jules. "Les hommes de 1837." *L'Opinion Publique:* Volumes x–xi, nos. 9–11, 27 February, 6 March, 13 March 1879, Pp. 100–101, 112–113, 122–124.

Alexander, Edward P. "The Hunter's lodges of 1838" (New York History, XIX (1), Jan., 1938, Pp. 64–9).
Two letters are reproduced which throw some light on Patriot secret societies organized in the United States.

Audet, Francis-J. "Le barreau et le révolte de 1837." (Mém., S.R.C., troisième série, tome XXXI, sect. 1, 1937, 85–96).

Barber, J. W. "The Battle of Prescott." Historical Collections: Collections and Researches made by the Michigan Pioneer and Historical Society. Vol. XXI (Lansing: 1894). Pp. 609–12.

Bonham, M. L. jr. "Alexander McLeod: Bone of contention." (New York History, XVIII, (2), April, 1937. Pp. 189–217).

Bonnycastle, Sir Richard H. *Canada, as it was, is and may be.* With considerable additions, and an account of recent transactions. By Sir James Edward Alexander, K.L.S., etc. In two volumes. London: Colburn and Co., Publishers, 13 Great Marlborough-Street, 1852. 8vo, Pp. xiv–315; 320.

BORTHWICK, J. DOUGLAS. *History of the Montreal Prison from A.D. 1784 to A.D. 1886.* Containing a Complete Record of the Troubles of 1837–1838. Twenty Years Chaplain. [Montreal: 1886.] 8vo. Pp. viii+270.

Lists of prisoners and other information regarding the insurrection.

Jubilé de Diamant Rebellion de 37–38. Précis complet de cette periode. Rôle d'Honneur ou Liste complète des patriotes détenus dans les prisons de Montréal en 1837–1838–1839. Date et lieux des arrestations et autres détails intéressants et inédits sur ce sujet. Montréal Imprimerie du "Cultivateur" L. J. Tarte & Frère, Props. 33 & 35 Rue Saint-Gabriel. 1898. 12mo. Pp. 94.

BOURASSA, HENRI. "Les Evènements de 1837." *Le Devoir.* Montreal. 22 octobre, 1937.

BOYD, JOHN. *Sir George Etienne Cartier, Bart., His Life and Times.* A political history of Canada from 1814 until 1873. In commemoration of the one hundredth anniversary of Sir George Etienne Cartier's birth. Illustrated, The Macmillan Company of Canada, Ltd. At St. Martin's House, Toronto: MCMXIV. 8vo. Pp. xxi+439.

BRADSHAW, F. *Self-Government in Canada and how it was achieved; The story of Lord Durham's Report.* Coll., Oxford. London: P. S. King & Son, Orchard House, Westminster 1903. 8vo. Pp. 414.

BROSSARD, ROGER. "Le rapport Durham." (Action universitaire, IV (1), sep., 1937, 4–6.)

The author discusses the Durham Report from the French-Canadian point of view.

BRUCHÉSI, J. "Les Etats-Unis et les Rébellions de 1837–38 dans le Bas-Canada." (Revue trimestrielle canadienne, 23ième année, no. 89. mars 1937, 1–20.)

A discussion of the influence of American revolutionary thought in Lower Canada.

BURPEE, LAWRENCE J. *An Historical Atlas of Canada.* Edited with Introduction, Notes and Chronological Tables. Toronto, Thomas Nelson and Sons, London, 1927. 4to. Pp. vi–48.

CARON, ABBÉ IVANHOE. "Influence de la Déclaration de l'Indépendance Américaine et de la Déclaration des Droits de l'Homme sur la Rebellion Canadienne de 1837 et 1838." Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada, 3rd Series, vol. XXV—1931 (Ottawa: 1931), sect. 1. Pp. 5–26.

CARRIER, L. N. *Les Evénements de 1837-38.* Esquisse historique de l'In surrection du Bas-Canada. Québec: Imprimerie de L'Evénement 1877. 12mo. Pp. 194+1.

CASGRAIN, JEAN. "Conséquences générales du mouvement de 1837." (Action universitaire, IV (2), oct., 1937, 25–7.)

The author considers political, economic, and social results of the Rebellion of 1837.

CHAPAIS, THOMAS. *Cours d'histoire du Canada.* Tome IV, 1833–1841. Deuxième édition, Québec. Librairie Garneau, Limitée. 47, Rue Buade. 1933. 8vo. Pp. x+337.

"Lord Durham et son Rapport." Le Canada Français, vol. IX (1922–3). Pp. 5–21, 115–27.

CHARTIER, ETIENNE. "Lettre de l'abbé Etienne Chartier à l'honorable Louis-Joseph Papineau." (B.R.H., XLIII, 1937, Pp. 112–128, 129–142).

CHAUSSÉ, F. "Origines de la rébellion de 1837." (Action universitaire, 111 (4), mars, 1937, 64–5.)

CHRISTIE, ROBERT. *A History of the late Province of Lower Canada, parliamentary and political. From the commencement to the close of its existence as a separate Province.* In Six volumes. Vol. *IV.* Montreal: Richard Worthington, Publisher and Bookseller. 1866. 12mo. Pp. iv+548; Vol. V. Pp. vii+422; Vol. VI. Pp. xi+468.

CONANT, THOMAS. *Upper Canada Sketches.* With illustrations, portraits and map. Toronto, William Briggs, 1898. 8vo. Pp. viii, 9–243.

Incidents of the Rebellion of 1837–8 in chapter VI.

COREY, ALBERT B. "Public Opinion and the McLeod Case." Annual Report of the Canadian Historical Association, 1936, pp. 53–64.

Based to a considerable extent on the archives of the State Department in Washington.

CREIGHTON, D. G. "The Economic Background of the Rebellions of Eighteen-thirty-seven." (C.J.E.P.S., 111 (3), Aug., 1937, 322–34).

CRUIKSHANK, E. A. "The Insurrection in the Short Hills in 1838." Ontario Historical Society Papers and Records, vol. VIII (Toronto: 1907). Pp. 5–23.

"A Twice-Told Tale. (The Insurrection in the Short Hills in 1838.)" Ontario Historical Society Papers and Records, vol. XXIII (Toronto: 1926). Pp. 180–222.

DAVID, L. O. *Les Patriotes de 1837–1838.* . . . . Montréal: Eusèbe Senécal & Fils, Imprimeurs-Editeurs. 20, Rue Saint-Vincent. 12mo. Pp. 297.

"Le Dr. Robert Nelson." L'Opinion Publique, vol. IV, 3 avril, 1873. Pp. 157–8.

"Wolfred Nelson." L'Opinion Publique, vol. IV, 1 mai, 1873. Pp. 205–7.

DECELLES, ALFRED D. *The Makers of Canada,* Papineau-Cartier. Edition de luxe. Toronto. Morang & Co., Limited 1904. 8vo. Pp. 136.

Papineau 1786–1871. Montréal: Librairie Beauchemin . . . . 256, rue St. Paul. Cie Cadieux & Derome. 1666, rue Notre-Dame. 8vo. Pp. 243.

"The 'Patriotes' of '37. A Chronicle of the Lower Canadian Rebellion." Toronto: Glasgow, Brook & Company 1916. [The Chronicles of Canada No. 25.] 12mo. Pp. xi+140.

DENT, JOHN CHARLES. *The Story of the Upper Canadian Rebellion.* Toronto. Published by C. Blackett Robinson 1885. . . . . 8vo. Vol. I,

Pp. 384, illustration, "Escape of Mr. Powell"; Vol. II, Pp. 382, illustration, "The Cutting out of the *Caroline.*"

DESROSIERS, LÉO-PAUL. *L'accalmie: Lord Durham au Canada.* Montréal: Imprimerie du Devoir, 430 est Notre-Dame. 1937. Pp. 149.

DOUGALL, JAMES. "That Windsor Battle. The Account of it from a Canadian Standpoint." (From the Detroit Free Press, February 15, 1885.) Pioneer Collections: Report of the Pioneer Society of the State of Michigan. Vol. VII (Lansing: 1886). Pp. 82–8.

DUBOIS, ABBÉ EMILE. *Le feu de la Rivière-du-Chêne; étude historique sur le mouvement insurrectionnel de 1837 au nord de Montréal.* Préface de M. le Sénateur Jules-Edouard Prévost. St Jérôme, J. H. A. Labelle, 1937. 8vo. Pp. 340. Illus.

M. M. Duvernay et Tracy à la prison de Québec (B.R.H., XLIII (3), mars, 1937, 86).

An account of two journalists who were imprisoned at Quebec in 1832 because of their attack on the legislative council.

ERMATINGER, C. O. "The Talbot Regime or The First Half Century of the Talbot Settlement." Special edition. St. Thomas: The Municipal World, Limited, mdcccciv 8vo. Pp. ix+393.

FABRE, HECTOR. *Esquisse biographique sur Chevalier de Lorimier.* Montreal: De l'Imprimerie du "Pays", Rue Sainte Thérèse. 1856. 8vo. Pp. 15.

Lorimier was one of those put to death for participating in the insurrection.

FILTEAU, GÉRARD. "Histoire des Patriotes." . . . . tome 1: l'explosion de nationalisme. Montréal, A.C.F., 1938. 12mo. Pp. 227. (Documents historiques.)

FRASER, JOHN. "Canadian Pen and Ink Sketches." Montréal, Gazette Printing Office. 1890. Pp. (6)–391. Chapters IV, VI–IX.

HALIBURTON, T. C. *A Reply to the Report of the Earl of Durham.* London, Bentley 1839. 8vo. Pp. 91.

The Bubbles of Canada. London, Bentley, 1839. 8vo. Pp. (8)+332.

GARNEAU, F. X. *Histoire du Canada depuis sa découverte jusqu'à nos jours.* Seconde édition corrigée et augmentée. Tome quatrieme. Quebec: Imprimé par John Lovell, Rue La Montagne. 1852. 8vo. Pp. 325.

Histoire du Canada cinquième édition, revue annotée et publiée avec une introduction et des appendices par son petit-fils Hector Garneau. Préface de M. Gabriel Hanotaux, de l'Académie française. Tome II, Paris, Librairie Félix Alcan. 108, Boulevard Saint-Germain, 1920. 8vo. Pp. XII+747+1.

GLOBENSKY, C. A. M. *La Rébellion de 1837 à Saint-Eustache, Précédé d'un exposé de la situation politique du Bas-Canada depuis la cession Québec.* Imprimerie A. Coté et Cie, 1883. 8vo. Pp. 334.

Includes a reprint of the "Journal historique des événements arrivés à Saint Eustache . . . . par un témoin oculaire", here attributed to the Abbé Jacques Paquin; extracts from Paquin's memoirs; and a sketch of Lieut. Colonel Maximilien Globensky.

La Rébellion de 1837 a Saint-Eustache. [Plateau des Chênes, Saint-Eustache, 14 avril 1884.] 8vo. Pp. 91.

This and the two following pamphlets are parts of a controversy with L. O. David. They contain interesting matter.

La Rébellion de 1837–38 ou Réponse de M. C. A. Globensky a M. L. O. David. 8vo. Pp. 100.

La Rébellion de 1837–38. [1884]. 8vo. Pp. 64.

GOODNOW, EDWARD S. "Outbreak of the Papineau war in Lower Canada 1837" (Moorsfield Antiquatian, 1 (1), May, 1937, 30–3).

A letter from Edward S. Goodnow to George V. Edwards, dated Nov., 1837, casts an interesting light upon the earlier stages of the Rebellion.

GROULX, ABBÉ. "Tracts des Jeunesses Patriotes." L'actualité. Une heure avec l'abbé Groulx à propos des Patriotes de '37. Editions des Jeunesses Patriotes, Montréal 1937. In. 12. Pp. 26.

GUILLET, EDWIN C. "The Cobourg Conspiracy." The Canadian Historical Review, March, 1937. Pp. 28–47.

Account of a raid on Cobourg, U.C., in July, 1839.

"How 'Rebellion' looks after a Hundred Years" (Saturday Night, May, 21, 1938, 2). 1837 in perspective.

The Lives and Times of the Patriots. An account of the Rebellion in Upper Canada 1837–1838 and the patriot agitation in the United States, 1837–1842. Toronto, Nelson, 1938. 8vo. Pp. 304. Illus.

GUY, FRANCIS SHAW. "The Catholic University of America Studies in American Church History." Vol. XVIII. Edmund Bailey O'Callaghan. A Study in American Historiography (1797–1880) . . . . The Catholic University of America. Washington, D.C. 1934. 8vo. Pp. x+93.

Treats chiefly of O'Callaghan's career in the United States of America, but in the earlier part has some references to his part in the insurrection.

HASSARD, ALBERT R. "Great Canadian Orators IV. Louis Joseph Papineau". The Canadian Magazine, vol. LIV. (1919–1920). Pp. 75–82.

HIGGINS, W. H. *The Life and Times of Joseph Gould, ex-member of the Canadian parliament.* Struggles of the early Canadian settlers—settlement of Uxbridge—Sketch of the history of the county of Ontario—the rebellion of 1837—parliamentary career, etc., etc. Reminiscences of sixty years of active political and municipal life. Toronto: C. Blackett Robinson, 5 Jordon Street. 1887. 8vo. Pp. 304.

Gould took part in the movement of the insurgents against Toronto.

HUME, JOSEPH. The Celebrated Letter of Joseph Hume, Esq., M.P., to William Lyon Mackenzie, Esq., Mayor of Toronto. Declaratory of a Design to "Free these Provinces from the baneful Domination of the Mother Country!" with the comments of the Press of Upper Canada on the Pernicious and Treasonable Tendency of that Letter, and the Speeches, Resolutions and Amendments of the Common Council of

this City. Toronto: Published and Printed by G. P. Bull, at the Recorder and General Printing Office, Market-House, 1834. 12mo. Pp. 64.

KENNEDY, W. P. M. *Documents of the Canadian Constitution 1759–1915.* Toronto, Oxford University Press, 1918. 4to. Pp. xxxii+707.

KING, JOHN. *The Other Side of the "Story".* Being some reviews of Mr. J. C. Dent's first volume of *The Story of the Upper Canadian Rebellion*, and the Letters in the Mackenzie-Rolph controversy. Also, a critique, hitherto unpublished, on *The New Story.* Toronto: James Murray & Co., Printers, 26 and 28 Front Street West. 1886. 8vo. Pp. 150.

KINGSFORD, WILLIAM. *The History of Canada.* Vol. X. [1836–1841]. [With Map]. Toronto. Rowsell & Hutchison, 1898. 8vo. Pp. xxiii +675.

KRUSE, B. E. "The Canadian Exiles, 1837–1937" (Canadian Geographical Journal, XIV (6), June, 1937, 352–4).

A brief account of eight Canadians who took part in the Rebellion of 1837 and were as a result sentenced to exile in Bermuda.

LABRUÈRE, MONTARVILLE BOUCHER DE. "La Fontaine, Rolph et Papineau. Episodes de 1838 et de 1843". Annual Report of the Canadian Historical Association, 1923. Pp. 56–64.

LANDON, FRED. "The Duncombe Uprising of 1837 and Some of its Consequences." Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada, 3rd Series, vol. XXV—1931 (Ottawa: 1931), sect. ii. Pp. 83–98.

"Rebellion Losses Claims in London District in 1845." Ontario Historical Society Papers and Records, Vol. XXVII (Toronto: 1931). Pp. 428–34.

"Trial and Punishment of the Patriots Captured at Windsor in December 1838". Michigan History Magazine, vol. XVIII, Winter Number, 1934. Pp. 25–32.

"The Common Man in the Era of the Rebellion in Upper Canada." Annual Report of the Canadian Historical Association, 1937, Pp. 76-91.

LANGLEY, R. S. "Emigration and the Crisis of 1837 in Upper Canada." The Canadian Historical Review, vol. XVII (1936). Pp. 29–40.

Proposals among the Reformers of Upper Canada for migration to the United States.

LATOUR, L. A. H. and L. E. DE BELLEFEUILLE. "Amury Girod." Bulletin des Recherches Historiques, vol. VIII (1902). Pp. 139–46.

LEADER, ROBERT EADON. *Life and Letters of John Arthur Roebuck P.C., Q.C., M.P.* With chapters of autobiography. Edward Arnold, London: 37, Bedford Street. New York: 70, Fifth Avenue. 1897. 8vo. Pp viii+392.

Has only a slight amount of material on the insurrection.

LEAVITT, T. W. H. *History of Leeds and Grenville Ontario. From 1749 to 1879. With Illustrations and Biographical Sketches of some of its prominent men and Pioneers.* 1879. Illustrated by E. A. Turner.

Recorder Press, Brockville. Lithographs by Davidson, Whelan & Younger. 4to. Pp. viii+200.

Pp. 44–52: Account of the insurrection and particularly of the "Battle of the Windmill."

LINDSEY, CHARLES. *The Life and Times of Wm. Lyon Mackenzie, with an account of the Canadian Rebellion of 1837, and the subsequent frontier disturbances, chiefly from unpublished documents.* [In two volumes.] Toronto C. W.: P. R. Randall, No. 12 Toronto Street. 1862. 8vo. Vol. I, Pp. 401; Vol. II, Pp. 400.

Contains much primary material.

The Makers of Canada. William Lyon Mackenzie. Edited with numerous additions by G. G. S. Lindsey. Edition de luxe. Toronto. Morang & Co., Limited. 1908. 8vo. Pp. xviii+542.

"Liste des noms des orisonniers emprisonnées (sic) pour haute trahison pendant la rébellion de 1837–1838." *L'Opinion Publique:* Journal hebdomadaire illustré. Volume ix, No. 11, 14 March.

LIZARS, ROBINA and KATHLEEN MACFARLANE. *Humours of '37 Grave, Gay and Grim Rebellion Times in the Canadas.* . . . . Toronto: William Briggs, Wesley Buildings . . . . 1897. 12mo. Pp. 369.

LUCAS, SIR C. P. *Lord Durham's Report on the Affairs of British North America.* Edited with an Introduction. Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1912. 3 vols. Pp. 800.

MCINNIS, EDGAR WARDWELL. "Letter from Alexis de Tocqueville on the Canadian Rebellion of 1837: Notes and Documents." Canadian Historical Review, December 1938. Pp. 394–397.

MACKAY, R. A. "The Political Ideas of William Lyon Mackenzie." Reprinted from the Candian Journal of Economics and Political Science, III (1), Feb. 1937. Pp. 1–22. Toronto.

MCLENNAN, R. R. *To the Surviving Veterans of 1837–8–9.* In response to many requests, the following brief statement of the efforts that have from time to time been made to obtain a suitable recognition of your services is respectfully dedicated by Major R. R. McLennan, M.P. Alexandria: Printed at the Office of the *Glengarrian.* 1892. 16mo. Pp. 51.

MORIN, VICTOR. "Une Société Secrète de Patriotes Canadiens aux Etats-Unis." Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada, 3rd series, vol. XXIV, (1930). Sect. i. Pp. 45–57.

Based on the minutes and papers of the "Société bienveillante des Refugiés Canadien de la Cité de Rochester."

MOUSSEAU, J. A. Lecture Publique par J. A. Mousseau, Ecuyer, Avocat, sur Cardinal et Duquet, Victimes de 1837–38, Prononcée lors du 2nd Anniversaire de la Fondation de l'Institut Canadien-Français, le 16 Mai 1860. Montréal: Des presses de Plinguet & Cie, Rue St. Gabriel. 1860. 8vo. Pp. 18.

NEW, C. W. *Lord Durham. A Biography of John George Lambton, First Earl of Durham.* Oxford, At the Clarendon Press, 1929. 8vo. Pp. xiv +612.

"The Rebellion of 1837 in its larger Setting." Annual Report of the Canadian Historical Association, 1937. Pp. 5–17.

PARIZEAU, GÉRARD. "Aperçu de la Situation Economique dans le Bas-Canada vers 1837." Annual Report of the Canadian Historical Association, 1937. Pp. 51–71.

Also in Revue Trimestrielle Canadienne (Montreal). September, 1937.

"*Patriote*, (*le*). John Heath" (B.R.H., XLIII (3), mars 1937. Pp. 79–80.).

A brief account of the part played by John Heath in the Rebellion of 1837–8 in Lower Canada.

PIERCE, DONALD J. "The Rebellion of 1837 and Political Liberty: The meaning and value of Responsible Government in Canada" (Canadian Catholic Historical Association Report, 1936–7. Pp. 72–82).

An examination of certain aspects of the early Canadian Reform movement and its outcome.

POTVIN, PASCAL. L'aumonier des patriotes de 1837 (Canada français, XXV (4), déc., 1937. Pp. 417–32).

The author traces the development of the patriotic ideas of M. Etienne Chartier, curé of Saint-Benoit (1798–1853).

"Patriotes de 1837–1838; essai de synthèse historique." Canada Français, février, Pp. 567–584; mars, Pp. 667–690; avril, Pp. 779–793; mai, Pp. 891–907. 1938.

POULIOT, LÉON. Mgr. Lartigue et les patriotes de 1837. (B.R.H., XLIV (3), mars, 1938, 71–7).

The author discusses the question of Mgr. Lartigue's guilt in refusing church burial to the patriots in the Rebellion of 1837.

PRICE-BROWN. *The Mac's of '37.* A story of The Canadian Rebellion. Toronto, McLeod & Allen Publishers. 12mo. Pp. 6+332.

"The Proudfoot Papers." Introduction and notes by Rev. M. A. Garland. Ontario Historical Society, Papers and Records.

v. xxx, Toronto, Published by the Society, 1934. Pp. 124–142.

v. xxxl, Toronto, Published by the Society, 1936. Pp. 91–113.

Rapport de l'archiviste de la province de Québec pour 1925–1926. Québec, L.-Amable Proulx, 1926. Les événements de 1837 et 1838. Pp. 145–192; Evénements de 1838. Pp. 193-277; Correspondance des officiers du gouvernment en 1837, 1838 et 1839. Pp. 277–329.

Rapport de l'archiviste de la province de Québec pour 1926–1927. Québec, L.-Amable Proulx, 1927. Ludger Duvernay, Pp. 145–146; Papiers Duvernay conservés aux Archives de la province de Québec, Pp. 147–252; Lettres de Siméon Marchessault exilé politique en 1838, Pp. 252–257; Lettres de P. N. Pacaud et du docteur B. de la Bruère, prisonniers, Pp. 258.

READ, D. B. *The Canadian Rebellion of 1837.* Toronto: C. Blackett Robinson. 1896. 8vo. Pp. xiii+372.

"Recollections of the 'Patriot War' of 1838–9, on this Frontier. (1838–9. query?)" Read before the Detroit Historical Society, March 28 1861. Historical Collections. Collections and Researches made by the Pioneer and Historical Society of the State of Michigan. Lansing: Thorp & Godfrey, 1888. Vol. XII. Pp. 414–424.

REID, S. J. *Life and Letters of the First Earl of Durham*, 1792–1840.
In two volumes. Longmans, Green, and Co. 39 Paternoster Row, London, New York and Bombay, 1906. 8vo. Pp. xviii+409; Pp. x+409.

RICHARD, J.-B. "Les événements de 1837 à Saint-Denis-Sur-Richelieu." (Documents Maskoutains, no. 2) Saint-Hyacinthe, P.Q.: Société d'Histoire Régionale de Saint-Hyacinthe. 1938. Pp. 48.

RIDDELL, THE HON. WILLIAM RENWICK. "A Contemporary Account of the Navy Island Episode, 1837." Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada, 3rd Series, Vol. XIII, Section II, Pp. 57–76, 1919.

Old Province Tales, Upper Canada. Glasgow, Brook & Company 1920. 8vo. Pp. 280.

Pp. 192–216: "The 'Patriot' Generals." (Sutherland and Theller).

"Robert (Fleming) Gourley as shown by his own Records." Reprinted from "Papers and Records," Vol. XIV., of the Ontario Historical Society. Toronto: Published by the Society. 1916. 8vo. Pp. 133.

ROBINSON, C. W. *Life of Sir John Beverley Robinson, Bart., C.B., D.C.L. Chief-Justice of Upper Canada.* With a preface by George R. Parkin, C.M.G., LL.D. Toronto, Morang & Co., Limited 1904. 8vo. Pp. xiv+490.

Contains several original letters and other documents relating to the insurrection.

ROSS, ROBERT B. "The Patriot War." (Published in Detroit Evening News, 1890. Revised by the Author for the Michigan Pioneer and Historical Society.) Historical Collections: Collections and Researches made by the Michigan Pioneer and Historical Society, Vol. XXI (Lansing: 1894). Pp. 509–609.

Contains much matter of interest, including letters from individuals having personal knowledge of events in the "War."

ROY, ANTOINE. Les événements de 1837 dans la province de Québec causes directes et indirectes. Lévis, 1931. 8vo. Pp. 11.

ROY, P. G. "L'emprisonnement d'Etienne Parent en 1838–1839" (B.R.H., XLIII (7) juillet, 1937, 216–7).

An account of the imprisonment of Etienne Parent and Jean-Baptiste Fréchette, owners of the *Canadien*.

SAINT-PIERRE, ARTHUR. "Les patriotes de 1837-38." Préface de Victor Morin. Montréal Edition de la Bibliothèque canadienne, 1937. 12mo. Pp. 24.

SCOTT, ERNEST. "The Canadian and United States transported Prisoners of 1839." (Reprinted from the Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Australian Historical Society. Vol. XXI, pt. 1. Pp. 18.)

SEVERANCE, FRANK K. *Old Trails on the Niagara Frontier.* Second Edition (Cleveland: 1903), Pp. 157–81: "Misadventures of Robert Marsh."

One of the exiles to Van Diemen's Land.

SHEA, JOHN G. "Obituary. Edmund Bailey O'Callaghan M.D., LL.D. Historian of New Netherland and New York. Magazine of American History, vol. V, no. 1 (July, 1880), Pp. 77–80.

SHORTRIDGE, WILSON PORTER. "The Canadian-American Frontier during the Rebellion of 1837–1838". The Canadian Historical Review, vol. VII (1926). Pp. 13–26.

SISSONS, CHARLES BRUCE. "Dr. John Rolph's own account of the Flag of Truce incident in the Rebellion of 1837." Notes and documents. (Canadian Historical Review, March 1938. Pp. 56–59.)

SMITH, WILLIAM. *The History of the Post Office in British North America 1639–1870.* Cambridge, At the University Press, 1920. 4 to. Pp. lx+356.

Has a short account of the troubles arising in the postal service out of the insurrection.

"Lord Durham's Administration." The Canadian Historical Review, vol. VIII (1927). Pp. 208–23.

Political leaders of Upper Canada. Toronto, Thomas Nelson & Sons, Limited. 1931. 8vo. Pp. xxxii+292.

The chapters treating of William Lyon Mackenzie, Sir Francis Bond Head, Sir George Arthur and Durham's Administration have a bearing on the insurrection.

STORY, NORAH. "Papineau in Exile." The Canadian Historical Review, vol. X. (1929). Pp. 43–52.

STAVRIANOS, L. S. "The Rumour of Russian Intrigue in the Rebellion of 1837." (Canadian Historical Review, December 1937. Pp. 367–373).

THOMPSON, SAMUEL. *Reminiscenses of a Canadian Pioneer for the Last Fifty Years; an Autobiography.* Toronto, Hunter, Rose & Co., 1884. 12mo. Pp. 392.

TIFFANY, ORRIN EDWARD. "The Relations of the United States to the Canadian Rebellion of 1837-1838". Publications of the Buffalo Historical Society, vol. VIII (Buffalo: 1905). Pp. 1–147.

Has many illustrative documents, including facsimiles.

WALLACE, W. S. "Papineau: His Place in Canadian History." The Canadian Magazine, vol. XXXVI (1910–1911). Pp. 163–67.

WILLIAMS, FRED. "A Ship of Political Exiles." Toronto, *The Globe and Mail*, Sept., 29, 1939. P. 6.

WILSON, GEORGE E. *The Life of Robert Baldwin.* A study in the struggle for Responsible Government. Toronto, The Ryerson Press, [1933]. 8vo. Pp. vii+312.

Has little concerning the insurrection.

WOOD, WILLIAM R. *Past years in Pickering; sketches of the history of the community.* Toronto, William Briggs, 1911. 8vo. Pp. 316.

Pickering and the Mackenzie Rebellion: Chapter IV.

WRONG, E. M. *Charles Buller and Responsible Government.* Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1926. 8vo. Pp. 352.

YOUNG, JAMES. *Reminiscenses of the early history of Galt and the settlement of Dumfries in the province of Ontario.* Toronto, Hunter, Rose & Co., 1880. 12mo. Pp viii, 9–272.

(Account of the Rebellion of 1837–8 in chapters 13–14.)

D. ICONOGRAPHIC MATERIALS

1. Portraits

Arthur, Sir George.
Lithograph. Head and shoulders.
Half-tone print. Bust.

Bouchette, R. S. M.
Woodcut. Head and shoulders.

Brown, Thomas S.
Half-tone print. Bust.
Woodcut. Nearly half length.

Buller, Charles.
Stipple engraving by E. Scriven from a painting by B. E. Duppa. Published London, 1840. Bust.
Line print of bust in Westminster Abbey.
Portrait bust in marble.

Chenier, Dr. J. O.
Woodcut. Head and shoulders.
Half-tone print. Monument, Montreal.

Colborne, Sir John.
Stipple engraving. Head and shoulders.
Mezzotint. Engraved by James Scott after a painting by G. W. Fisher. Published London, 1864. Full length.
Photograph. From original painting by Geo. Jones, R.A. in National Portrait Gallery. Head, to left, in profile.
Photo-process print, coloured. Nearly half length.
Half-tone print. Head and shoulders.
Line engraving of marble bust by G. G. Adams.

Drew, Admiral Andrew.
Painting in oils. Half length. Falls of Niagara and the wreck of the *Caroline* in the background.

Dumouchel.
Woodcut of Jean Baptiste Dumouchel and his sons, Hercule and Camille, taken prisoners at St. Benoit.

Durham, The Earl of.
Painting in oils. By Sir Thomas Lawrence. Half length.
Mezzotint. By C. E. Wagstafe, from painting by Lawrence. Published, London, 1838. Three-quarter length.
Stipple engraving. By H. Robinson from drawing by J. Stewart. Half length, seated.
Mezzotint. By. C. Turner after Lawrence. Proof before letters. Half length.
Mezzotint. By S. W. Reynolds after painting by T. Phillips, R.A. Half length.
Line and stipple engraving. By H. Cook. Published London, 1840. Half length, seated.
Lithograph. D'Orsay 8 mars 1834. Printed by Graf & Soret. Nearly half length.

Line and stipple engraving. By J. Cochran after painting by Lawrence. Published London, 1845. Nearly half length.
Lithograph in colours. Head and shoulders.
Half-tone print. From an engraving by Samuel Cousins after the painting by Lawrence. Half length.

EXILÉS CANADIENS, LES.
The Canadian Exiles. Drawn by A. H. Wallace, Bermuda, 31 Oct. 1838. Lithographed by H. R. Robinson. Insets of Exile Cottage, Bermuda, Wd. Nelson, B. Viger, L. H. Masson, R. S. M. Bouchette, H. A. Gauvin, S. Marchesseault, T. H. Goddu.

FITZGIBBON, COLONEL JAMES.
Stipple engraving. Head and shoulders.
Half-tone print. (Taken shortly before his death.) Full length, seated.

GIROUARD, JEAN J.
Woodcut. From a sketch made while he was in prison. Nearly half length.

GLOBENSKY, LIEUT. MAXIMILIEN.
Collotype. Half length.
Collotype. At age of 72. Full length, seated.

GOSFORD, EARL OF.
Lithograph by R. J. Lane, A.R.A., 1828 after a painting by T. Phillips, R.A., 1826. Printed by C. Hullmandel. Nearly half length.

GOULD, JOSEPH.
Line and stipple engraving. Head and shoulders.

GOURLAY, COLONEL WILLIAM.
Photograph of a pencil sketch. Nearly half length.

GUGY, COLONEL A.
Woodcut. Head.

HEAD, SIR FRANCIS BOND.
Lithograph. Engraved by C. Turner after a painting by Nelson Cook. Published London, 1837. Half length.

HUBERT, René A. R.
Photograph. Head and shoulders.

HUME, JOSEPH.
Mezzotint. Engraved by T. Hodgetts from a painting by J. Graham. Published London, 1823. Nearly three-quarter length.
Engraving by W. Holl from a painting by G. P. A. Healy. Published London, 1840. Half length, seated.
Lithograph. Cartoon. Equestrian Sketches, published London, 1838.
Stipple engraving. Nearly half length.
Stipple engraving. Head and shoulders.
Woodcut. Bust.
Lithograph. Nearly half length.

LABADIE, JOSEPH A.
Photograph. Head and shoulders.

MACKENZIE, WILLIAM LYON.
Painting in oils. By J. W. L. Forster. Three-quarter length, seated. Replica of an original.
Half-tone print. Three-quarter length, standing.
Lithograph in colours. Head and shoulders.
Half-tone print. Nearly half length.

MCLEOD, DANIEL.
Photograph. Half length.

MACNAB, SIR ALLAN NAPIER.
Lithograph by D'Arigon from a painting by T. Hamel. Head and shoulders.
Half-tone print from a photograph by Notman. Full length.

NELSON, DR. ROBERT.
Woodcut. Head and shoulders.
Photograph. Three-quarter length, seated.

NELSON, DR. WOLFRED.
Woodcut from drawing made in 1837 by M. Girouard. Head and shoulders.
Woodcut from photograph, 1852. Head and shoulders.
Photograph. Three-quarter length, seated.

O'CALLAGHAN, DR. E. B.
Woodcut. Head and shoulders.

PAPINEAU, L. J.
Painting in oils. Three-quarter length.
Lithographed by Maurin. Published Paris. Nearly half length.
Pencil sketch by A. Frechette. Bust.
Lithograph. Bust.
Lithograph by C. Hamburger after a drawing by R. A. Sproule. Published London, 1832. Half length, seated.
Woodcut. Caricature. Full length.
Engraving by W. Holl from an authentic portrait. Nearly half length.
Lithograph. Imp. d'Aubert & Cie. Nearly half length.
Photograph (at age of 70) by Notman. Three-quarter length.
Half-tone print. Three-quarter length, seated.
Photo-process print, coloured. Half length.

PRINCE, Colonel John.
Photograph. Head and shoulders.

ROEBUCK, JOHN ARTHUR.
Stipple engraving. By D. J. Pound from a photograph. Full length, seated.
Stipple engraving. By H. Robinson from a painting by J. Watts. Bust.
Lithograph. Painted and lithographed by G. F. Watts. Half length.

ROLPH, DR. JOHN.
Half-tone print. Head and shoulders.
Half-tone print. Nearly full length, seated.

VIGER, DENIS B.
Lithograph by C. Hamburger. Published London, 1832. Three-quarter length, seated.

WETHERALL, COLONEL E. R.

Line print. Nearly half length.

II. CONTEMPORARY PICTURES

ARMY, THE BRITISH.

The British Army—1st (or The King's) Regt. of Dragoon Guards—Winter Costume in Canada. Conducting prisoners. Lithograph, hand-coloured, published by Spooner, London.

BAINBRIGGE, PHILIP J.

Water-colours by Lieut. Philip J. Bainbrigge, R.E.

St. Denis when the British were forced to retire, 1837.

Fort Wellington & Mill near Prescott, defended by the sympathizers in 1838.

Saint Eustache, after it was burnt by the British, Dec. 13th 1837.

BEAUCLERK, LORD CHARLES.

Lithograph Views of Military Operations in Canada under His Excellency Sir John Colborne during the late insurrection. From sketches by Lord Charles Beauclerk, Captain Royal Regiment. Accompanied by notes historical and descriptive. (London: 1840)

Passage of the Richelieu by Night, 22nd November, 1837.

Colonel Wetherall's Bivouack at St. Hilaire de Rouville, 23rd, 24th November, 1837.

A Fortified Pass—Colonel Wetheral advancing to the Capture of St. Charles, 25th November, 1837.

Attack on St. Charles, 25th November, 1837.

Explanatory Sketch of Colonel Gore's Operations at St. Denis, (with Chart) 23rd November, 1837.

Front View of the Church of St. Eustache, occupied by the Insurgents—the Artillery forcing an Entrance, 14th December, 1837.

Back View of the Church of St. Eustache and Dispersion of the Insurgents, 14th December, 1837.

CALLINGTON, W. R.

A Bird's-eye View of the River Niagara from Lake Erie to Lake Ontario shewing the situation and extent of Navy Island, and the Towns and Villages on the banks of the river in Canada and the United States.—with the situation of the *Caroline* Steam Boat off Schlosser. From a drawing by W. R. Callington, Engineer, Boston, from an Actual Survey made in 1837. Lithograph, hand-coloured, published in London.

View of Navy Island, the Position of the Patriots. From a Drawing by W. R. Callington, Engineer, Boston, from an Actual Survey made in 1837. A Bird's-Eye View of the River Niagara from Lake Erie to Lake Ontario; showing the situation and extent of Navy Island, and the Towns and Villages on the banks of the river in Canada and the United States . . . . Gratis with the Weekly Chronicle, of Feb. 11th. Similar to, but not identical with, the preceding.

American Steam Packet *Caroline* Descending the Great Falls of Niagara. Lithograph, in colours, by J. Grieve from a sketch by W. R. Callington. Published in London.

ELLICE, MRS.

The Insurgents. Water-colour by Mrs. Ellice.

G. A. C., CAPTAIN.

The 71st Highland Light Infantry conducting prisoners in Canada. By Capt. G.A.C. 1844. Lithograph in colours.

GOURLAY, COL. WILLIAM.

Plan of Navy Island. Pen-an-ink Sketch, with legends. Drawn by Col. William Gourlay.

H. B.

Political Sketches, by H.B. Cartoons. Lithographs, hand-coloured, published in London, 1838.

No. 511. Ballad Singers Canadian Glee—With a catch accompaniment. Wakley, Charles Buller, D. W. Harvey, Hume, Brougham, Roebuck.

No. 514. A Canadian Group—From an Authentic Sketch. O'Callaghan, Papineau, John Viger. Dr. Nelson. Montfeiraud.

No. 515. A Canadian Winter, Skating Extraordinary—A great Smash!—Scene of confusion, &c.

Lord Glenelg has broken through the ice. Others shown are Lord Brougham, the Duke of Wellington, Lord Holland, Lord Melbourne, Lord John Russell and Mr. Spring Rice.

No. 524. Interesting Simplicity—Canadian Revolt Explained.

Lord Melbourne explaining to Queen Victoria that the cause of the rebellion was reform in Parliament.

H.H.

Political Sketches by H.H. Cartoons. Lithographs, hand-coloured, by W. Kohler, published in London, 1838.

No. 12. Beating up recruits to join the rebel army in Canada.

No. 15. Embassy Extraordinary to Canada! (In the Royal Nassau Balloon.) Lord Durham's mission.

MACKAY, ROBT. W. S.

A Reconnoitre on the Frontier. Queen's Light Dragoons, Canada. Lithograph, hand-coloured, from a Sketch by Robt. W. S. Mackay. Published in New York.

MONTREAL VOLUNTEERS.

1st Battalion Loyal Volunteers, City of Montreal 1837–38. (Woodpeckers.) Pen-and-ink sketch.

NAVY ISLAND.

Navy Island and the Village of Chippewa looking towards the Falls of Niagara, London. Published by R. Ackermann at the Eclipse Sporting Gallery, 191 Regent Street. 10 Feb. 1838.

Sketch of the Niagara River—London: Published by Jas. Wyld, Geographer to the Queen, Charing Cross East. 1838. Print, Shows "McKenzie's Camp" on Navy Island.

QUEBEC VOLUNTEERS.

The Quebec Volunteers. Quebec. Printed and published by Peregrine Pouchbelt and Rodrick Ramrod, 1839. Coloured lithographs.

The Queen's Own (Light Infantry) of Quebec.
Quebec Royal Engineer Rifles. 1st and 2nd Companies.
Quebec Loyal Artificers or Faugh a Ballagh.
Royal Quebec Volunteer Artillery.
Quebec Volunteer Cavalry.
Quebec Light Infantry. 1st Company.
The Highland Company, Quebec.
Queen's Volunteers.
The Sailors' Company or "Queen's Pets," Quebec.
Quebec Light Infantry. No. 4 Company. Nos. 2, 3 & 5 Companies.

REGIMENTS, BRITISH.

Water-colour drawings of uniforms of British regiments in Canada, 1837–38.

7th Queen's Own Hussars.
Grenadier Guards.
Coldstream Guards.
1st Regiment of Foot.
11th Regiment of Foot.
15th Regiment of Foot.
56th Regiment of Foot.
83rd Regiment of Foot.
93rd Regiment of Foot.

SMYTH, COKE.

Sketches in the Canadas by Coke Smyth. Lithographs in colours. Published in London c. 1840.

Attack and Defeat of Rebels at Dickinson Landing, U.C.
Engagement in Thousand Islands.
Cape Tourment from Chateau Richer. (Bringing in prisoners.)

TATTERSALL, G.

The Destruction of the *Caroline*, Steamboat by Fire at the Falls of Niagara, Upper Canada, On the Night of Friday, the 24th Dec. 1837. Drawn by G. Tattersall. Eng. by J. Harris, London. Published 13 Feb. 1838 by R. Ackermann. Aquatint.

III. UNDATED OR LATER ITEMS

BOUCHETTE, R. S. M.

Mrs. Sixby orders Bouchette and friends out of her house. Line print.

Caroline, The.

The cutting-out of the *Caroline*. Line engraving.
The capture of the *Caroline*. Woodcut.
Burning of the *Caroline*. Woodcut.
Burning of the *Caroline*. Half-tone print.
Navy Island, the Headquarters of the Insurgents, as seen by the light of the burning *Caroline*. Woodcut.

CHENIER, Dr. J. O.
Chenier at the head of his men. Line print.
Chenier's death. Line print.

GIROD, AMURY.
Escape of Girod. Line print.
Girod's death. Line print.

LOUNT and MATTHEWS.
Mrs. Lount interceding with Sir Geo. Arthur. Line print.
Execution of Lount and Matthews. Line print.

MONTGOMERY'S FARM.
Montgomery's Farm, 1837. By. C. W. Jefferys. Photograph.
Battle of Montgomery's Farm. Woodcut.
Battle of Montgomery's Farm. Line engraving.
Skirmish at Montgomery's Farm. Half-tone print.
Scene of the patriot defeat. (Montgomery's Tavern.) Woodcut.

MOODIE, COLONEL.
Death of Colonel Moodie. Line engraving.
Shooting of Colonel Moodie. Half-tone print.

MOORE'S CORNERS.
Gagnon's men on the way to Moore's Corners. Line print.
The engagement at Moore's Corners. Line print.

ODELLTOWN.
First Battle of Odelltown. Line print.
Second Battle of Odelltown. Line print.

PERRAULT, G. O.
Perrault's death. Line print.

POWELL, J.
Escape of Mr. J. Powell. Line engraving.

REBELLION SCENES.
Bringing in prisoners. Line print.
Canadian state prisoners in England. Woodcut.
Collecting the rebel dead. Line print.
Execution of rebels in front of Montreal jail.
Incident of the Rebellion of 1837.
Rebellion of 1837.
(The three last drawings by Henri Julien. Pen and ink.)

ST. BENOIT.
Ruins of St. Benoit. Line print.

ST. CHARLES.
Nelson at St. Charles. Line print.
The flight at St. Charles. Line print.

MISCELLANEOUS

ST. DENIS.
St. Denis. By H. Julien. Half-tone print.
Defeat of Colonel Gore by the insurgents at St. Denis, Nov. 22, 1837. Line print.
Capt. Markham unhorsed at St. Denis. Line print.

ST. EUSTACHE.

Defeat of the insurgents by Sir John Colborne at St. Eustache, Nov. 25, 1837. Line engraving.

Assisting the conflagration—after St. Eustache. Line print.

Battle of St. Eustache. Line print.

Firing on the Church. Line print.

WEIR, LIEUTENANT.

Death of Weir. Line print.

WETHERALL, COLONEL.

Michel St. Georges before Wetherall. Line print.

Wetherall unhorsed. Line print.

WINDMILL POINT.

Battle of Windmill Point, below Prescott, U.C., from the Ogdensburgh side of the St. Lawrence. Nov. 13, 1838. Woodcut.

Battle of Windmill Point. Woodcut.

DOMINION OF CANADA

REPORT

OF THE

PUBLIC ARCHIVES

FOR THE YEAR

1940

GUSTAVE LANCTOT
Keeper of Public Records

OTTAWA
EDMOND CLOUTIER
PRINTER TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
1941

Price, 50 cents.

DOMINION OF CANADA

REPORT

OF THE

PUBLIC ARCHIVES

FOR THE YEAR

1940

GUSTAVE LANCTOT
Keeper of Public Records

OTTAWA
EDMOND CLOUTIER
PRINTER TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
1941

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
Letter of Transmittal	v
Report of the Keeper of Public Records	vii
Reports of Divisions	xiii
List of Donations	xxii

APPENDICES

Appendix I—

Queen Elizabeth's gift to the Public Archives

Photographs of the Queen in the dress presented by Her Majesty to Canada 1

Appendix II—

Canadian Militia Regulations under the French Regime and early British rule 5

Appendix III—

Canadian Subscriptions to Great Britain's War Effort, 1798–1802 23

Appendix IV—

Loan of Guns and Shot by Great Britain to the United States in 1798 99

21049—A½—R

LETTER OF TRANSMITTAL

OTTAWA, December 31, 1940.

To the Honourable PIERRE CASGRAIN, P.C.,
Secretary of State,
Ottawa.

SIR,—I have the honour to submit to you the Annual Report of the Public Archives for the year 1940, to which are attached as usual the technical reports of the several divisions of the Department. It also contains appendices of documents taken from our collections and relating to the first Militia laws of the country; to the subscriptions of Canadian citizens in aid of British wars at the end of the eighteenth century; and to the loan by Great Britain to the United States of guns and shot stored at Halifax. In addition to these documentary appendices, however, Appendix I contains two photographs of the Queen in the dress she recently presented to Canada.

Respectfully yours,

GUSTAVE LANCTOT,
Keeper of Public Records.

REPORT
OF
THE PUBLIC ARCHIVES
FOR THE YEAR 1940

This year, for the second time, the Archives had the exceptional honour of receiving a royal gift. Last year Queen Elizabeth presented to the Archives a portrait of Wolfe, by Benjamin West, and Wolfe's last letter to his mother. This year, Her Majesty most graciously made the gift to Canada of the dress she wore in the Senate Chamber when His Majesty George VI gave Royal Assent to certain Bills passed by Parliament. It might almost be said that the gift was the result of public expression: for as soon as the first photographs appeared showing the Queen in this dress, many persons put forward the suggestion, verbally or in writing, that it might be possible to obtain it for the historical museum of the Archives. Remembering the enthusiastic reception Canada had given her, Her Majesty was pleased, as a most charming gesture, to adopt this suggestion.

The presentation of the gift took place in the Archives at a brief ceremony in the presence of the vice-regal suite and some of the dignitaries who had accompanied Their Majesties on their tour of Canada. On the morning of December 19, the Secretary of State, the Hon. Pierre Casgrain, welcomed Her Royal Highness Princess Alice, Countess of Athlone, and explained briefly the object of the meeting. Speaking next, Her Royal Highness told how Her Majesty had asked her, when she left England, to take back and present to Canada, as a response to the public wish, the dress she had worn at the official ceremony in the Senate Chamber in May, 1939. To her gift, the Queen added an autographed photograph of herself in the same dress.

Then Mrs. Crerar, wife of the Minister of Mines, expressed the gratitude of Canada for the royal gift which recalls the never-to-be-forgotten visit of the first Queen to come to the Dominion.

It is fitting to mention here that the Archives has the honour of possessing the letter written by His Majesty George VI, dated December 17, 1939, to General McNaughton, Commander-in-Chief of the First Canadian Division, in which the King welcomes the troops from Canada.

The past year—our first complete year of war—has not failed to affect even the Archives. In order to help the war effort as much as possible by a decrease in expenses, the Department cut down its budget of $173,435 in 1938–39 to $144,410 in 1940–41, a reduction of 17%. But the reduction is much greater when the budget for administration alone, without salaries, is considered; for this appropriation dropped from $23,500 in 1939–40 to $10,500 in 1940–41, a formidable reduction of 54%.

This year, in addition to the Annual Report for 1939 which contained an important bibliography of the 1837 Rebellion, the Archives published a pamphlet which was well received by historians and the general public,

judging by the comments of the critics and the requests for copies following its publication. The pamphlet appeared under the following title: *Oakes Collection, New Documents by Lahontan concerning Canada and Newfoundland.*

The Archives has been enriched by numerous acquisitions, by donation, purchase, or official transmittal. The gift that ranked first was the important collection of Lahontan documents presented by Lady Oakes of Nassau, Bahama Islands, published by the Department in pamphlet form as already noted. The correspondence of the Reverend James Geggie given by his grandson, Dr. H. J. G. Geggie, must also be acknowledged and the documents relating to the inquest on D'Arcy McGee's death offered by Crown Attorney Raoul Mercier. From Mr. H. Leander d'Entremont the Archives received important genealogical notes relating to the Acadians; from Mrs. J. P. Foran a holy-water vessel from the Jesuit College at Quebec; and from Mr. John P. Wells, a plan of the Town of Sherbrooke in 1846.

Among the acquisitions of primary importance, the outstanding one is the collection received from the Governor General's Office containing the correspondence between the Secretaries of State for the Colonies and the Governors General for the period 1870–1902. Worthy of note also are the orders and letters of Antoine Benoît, an officer in the marine troops at the end of the French Regime; the correspondence of Sandfield Macdonald with the political men of his time; fur trade books of the Hudson's Bay Company (1789–1807); the journals and letters of the Marquis de Lotbinière (1719–1764); and the account books of McTavish, Frobisher and Company covering the period 1784–1802.

The Picture Division numbers among its acquisitions of the year a very fine portrait of Sandfield Macdonald, Prime Minister of United Canada, by the English artist Waugh; and an album of scenes of Hematick, on the Ottawa River, by J. H. Haycock.

It should not be forgotten that between the German occupation of Paris on the one hand and risks of navigation on the other, no transcripts of documents have been received this year from the National Archives, Paris, or the Public Record Office, London. The copyists are continuing their work, but instructions have been given not to send the copies until the close of the war. Furthermore, a certain number of documents bought in London will not leave for Canada until after the British victory.

In the course of the year the several divisions covered considerable technical work. In the Manuscript Division, the calendar of the *Prince Edward Island State Papers* has been completed, and that of the *Nova Scotia State Papers* is almost finished. Further, work has been started on the calendar of the extensive *Series* $C^{11}A$, which contains the correspondence of the governors and intendants of New France; as well as that of documents from the Bibliothèque Nationale; and that of the Collection from the Department of Foreign Affairs. A list has been drawn up of subjects and names of correspondents in the Laurier Papers; likewise, one containing the names of those who figure in the Murphy Collection. Finally, countless documents relating to a score of seigniories were classified as well as many others relating to the Department of Colonization for the Province of Quebec.

The Map Division has continued the work on its catalogue; the publication of it, however, is postponed indefinitely by the war. The head of the Division also prepared and supplied a selection of excellent material for a historical exhibition held at Dartmouth College, Hanover, New Hampshire.

The reader will find under title of each division a summary of the technical work accomplished by them during the last twelve months. Just a word, however, about the Military Museum, which is under the direction of the Dominion Archivist. The classifying of its items has been completed and the renovation of the building almost finished, so that probably the official opening of the Museum will take place in the spring of 1941. It is interesting also to note that the officials of the Museum sold for the benefit of the Government twenty-two tons of steel and eight tons of brass. This metal, proceeding from the melting down of German guns captured in the Great War, will now be used to make bombs and guns to serve the cause of Right and Justice. The officials are now trying to obtain the authority to sell for the benefit of the Government or the war effort any war trophies which the municipalities do not want to keep.

This year the Report has four appendices. The first contains two pictures of the Queen in the dress she recently presented to Canada.

The second is composed of laws and regulations of the Militia in force during the French Regime and at the beginning of the English period. It will be seen here that military service in New France which was started in 1651 became compulsory for all in 1669. At this date the King ordered the inhabitants to form Militia companies and go into training, bringing along their own arms, powder and shot. Further, the inhabitants of city and country alike were obliged to billet the soldiers free. We may add that the militiaman was liable for service from 16 to 60 years of age and received no pay.

The first Militia Act in the English period, dated 1758, was adopted in the Legislature of Nova Scotia. It decreed that every man, with certain exceptions, between the ages of 16 and 60 years was subject to military service on pain of being fined. Each militiaman must also supply his own gun, powder and shot, or be fined. Finally, he must attend the prescribed training periods under pain of fine or extra service.

In the Province of Quebec the first Militia Act was the work of the Legislative Council and the Governor in 1777. It ordained, except in cases of exemption, every citizen from 20 to 60 years was obliged to serve in the militia in the parish where he lived, under pain of fine. The militiaman had to attend regular training at fixed times, under pain of fine. In time of war, the number of men required were drafted from these companies. Arms and munitions were supplied by the Government.

The third appendix of the Report brings together a collection of documents portraying a magnificent lesson on patriotism. They show that from 1798 to 1800, when England abandoned by her allies, fought alone against the French hegemony which was the result of the Revolution of 1789, the Canadian provinces at that time organized a compaign of voluntary subscriptions in order to contribute to Britain's cause. The Canadians of that period did not subscribe to loans: they offered their money simply as a gift to the Mother Country and many of them bound themselves to repeat the amount each year the war lasted.

The example had come from England. In February 1798, London erected platforms in the Stock Market square and a subscription campaign was opened with speeches. Several public men "spoke upon the subject of the present state of the country, strongly setting forth the necessity of opposing vigorous exertions to the inveterate hostility of an implacable foe, of patriotically supporting by every sacrifice in our power, the Executive Government in its defence of all that is most dear to us as Britons and as free men!" (*Annual Register for the Year 1798*, London, Rivington, 1799, pp. 13–14.)

King George III opened the subscription with a gift of £20,000 taken from his privy purse and the Queen, for her part, gave £5,000. Each member of the Cabinet put his name down for £2,000. From then on, subscriptions poured in from all over the country and in September attained a total of £1,514,942, more than $7,000,000.

The news spread to the Colonies and the Canadian provinces in turn opened subscription lists. Being the first to get word, because of her maritime situation, Nova Scotia took action as early as April, only two months after England. The officers of the Halifax garrison set the example, soon followed by the citizens. Lieutenant-Governor Sir John Wentworth, and Chief Justice Blowers opened the list of gifts with £200 each, followed by the Bishop of Nova Scotia, the Rev. John Inglis, who donated £100 annually. Others gave a fifth or even half of their salaries. The humblest ones also contributed their mite; and a boy, John Longee, gave 1 shilling and 1½ penny.

Next, in June 1798, New Brunswick joined in with remarkable enthusiasm. Nowhere else, perhaps, did the subscriptions extend so widely from top to bottom of the social scale. Considering the population, the subscriptions were remarkably numerous; the amounts ranging from a maximum of £500 offered by Lieutenant-Governor Thomas Carleton to a modest florin (48 cents) given by John Soward, a militiaman of Queen's County.

In October, Prince Edward Island entered into the movement. Heading the subscriptions, Lieutenant-Governor Edmund Fanning offered for the first year one quarter of his salary, and for the years following, half of his salary, amounting to £350, about $1,200, a magnificent gesture under the circumstances. Unfortunately the lists from this province are still incomplete in spite of our searches.

In May 1799, the Province of Quebec in turn opened subscription lists. Montreal set the example, soon followed by Three Rivers, Quebec and Sorel. The subscriptions from Quebec started with those of the Anglican Bishop of Quebec, Reverend Jacob Mountain, Chief Justice William Osgoode, and the Receiver General, Henry Caldwell; these high dignitaries each gave £300. Abbé Plessis, coadjutor and later Bishop of Quebec, subscribed £25 and fifteen parish priests also signed the subscription list. At Montreal, McTavish, Frobisher and Company subscribed £1111 and the Seminary of Montreal £500; twenty-five priests also signed for various amounts.

In Upper Canada, the Legislature presented on June 29, 1799, an address to the Lieutenant Governor expressing the desire to contribute her mite towards the military effort of the Mother Country by offering

the surplus of her receipts over expenditures for the year. The President of the Council had estimated this surplus at £500, but he found that when all the bills were paid it amounted to only £204. In spite of energetic research work in the Archives of Ottawa and of Toronto, and the newspapers of the time, no trace was found of individual subscription lists.

The lists in this appendix are no doubt rather long, but they seemed to merit being published in full because they are documentary items, and because they pay tribute to the patriotism of the subscribers. For, one must not forget that these citizens of the past did not subscribe to war bonds, but gave outright to England as a gift the sums for which they subscribed—a magnificent gesture of complete patriotism.

The last appendix in the Report shows, to quote the old saying, how "history repeats itself" even when we believe that we are passing new laws, without precedent. Thus the documents in the fourth appendix show that in 1798 Great Britain through the agency of Canada lent guns and shot to the United States, preceding therefore by one hundred and forty-three years the lease-lend system recommended by President Roosevelt. In 1798, as we know, there existed between France and the United States a state of hostilities that historians have called the "naval quasi-war". This situation arose from the depredations committed by French ships on American merchant ships from which they seized English goods. France continued, indeed, by virtue of a decree of May 9, 1793, to declare lawful prize any enemy merchandise found on board neutral vessels. In the face of this the President of the United States ordered the American Navy to capture French armed ships.

It was under these circumstances that President John Adams had a communication addressed to the English Ambassador, Robert Liston, suggesting the sale, loan or gift to the United States of certain French guns which were being stored at Halifax. On being informed of this, His Royal Highness Prince Edward, the Duke of Kent, Commander-in-Chief of the British Forces in Nova Scotia, consented to lend to the United States the 24 guns and 1,800 shot provided that the United States would return them to any place designated by Britain. Should any of the shot be used, it was agreed that they would be replaced by an equal number of others. On October 3, 1798, the American Secretary for War signed the agreement requested, and in November the guns (actually 25 guns and 1876 shot) were consigned to an American warship and transported to Charleston, South Carolina.

When informed of the facts, King George III decided, in January 1799, to set aside the existing contract and to make a present of the guns and shot "as evidence of his goodwill towards the United States".

GUSTAVE LANCTOT,
Keeper of Public Records

REPORTS OF DIVISIONS FOR THE YEAR 1940

MANUSCRIPT DIVISION

ACCESSIONS

Transcripts from Canada

LONDON—

Assessment Roll, 1844–1854.
Register of St. Paul's Parish, 1829–46.
Census of Woodhouse Township, Norfolk County, London District, Upper Canada.

MONTREAL—

Archevêché de Montreal: Lettres de Mgr. Bourget, 1863–75.
St. Sulpice Library: Baby Collection, documents divers.

QUEBEC—

Archives du Québec: Régistre de la Prévôté, 1742–55.
Séminaire de Quebec: Inventaire des Archives,
Longueuil, Chambre de Justice 1762–63.
Boucherville, Chambre de Justice 1739–47.
Confrérie des menuisiers, 1657.
Racines Abénaquises.

YUKON—

Territorial Council: Journals, 1926, 1934–39.

Originals from Government Sources

OTTAWA—

Department of Agriculture.
Railway rates, Livestock reports, 1897.

Governor General's Office.
Despatches to Secretary of State, 1876–1902.
Letter books, Governor General, 1878–90.
Registers, Military Secretary, 1868–72.
Indexes to Registers, 1877–82.
Indexes (miscellaneous) 1838–71.
Telegraph book (secret), 1880–83.

Originals from Miscellaneous Sources

Papers relating to the Macdonald family of Ganonoque, 1807–79.
Historical notes relating to Glengarry, 1786–1886.
County Court Papers, District of Johnstone, 1800.
Papers relating to Leeds militia (2nd Regiment) 1799–1821.

Documents relating to Chevalier Benoit, Captain in Troops of the Marine (1715–1776).
Books of the Canadian Patriotic Fund Association, 1914–22.
Documents of Butler-Johnson, 1796–1809.
Diary of Jacob Case, 1837–60.
Ledger of Stephen Conger, Prince Edward County, U.C., 1800–29.
Letter of Sir Arthur Currie, 1917.
Note books of Hudson Bay Expedition, 1902.
Letter of Sir Wilfrid Laurier, 1896.
Diary of Sir Sandford Fleming, 1863.
Letters to Reverend James Geggie, 1833–63.
Papers of E. J. Jarvis, 1783–1847.
Papers of Sandfield Macdonald, 1831–97.
Inquest on Thos. D'Arcy McGee, 1868.
Journals of McTavish, Frobisher & Co., Terrebonne, 1784–1802.
Letters of Wolfred Nelson, 1839.
Documents of Baron de Lahontan, *circa* 1696.
Papers of Daniel O'Connor, 1829–1867.
Accounts & Letters of Lt J. Parrot, 1777–90.
Memoirs of Sir Joseph Pope.
Papers of John Savage, 1820–62.
Papers of W. L. Scott, 1935–38.
Documents of Sicotte Collection, 1716–1819.
Papers of W. M. Southam, 1837–1940.
Memoirs of James Thomson, Quebec, 1759–81.
Letters of Surgeon E. Worthington, Rivière-du-Loup, 1840–41.
Account Books of Hudson's Bay Co., Temiskaming District, 1789–1807.
Tokens from Liard Post, B.C.
Letters from Secretary Pitt to Governors in America, 1758.
Papers of Governor James Murray, 1764–68.
Journal & Letters of the Marquis de Lotbinière, 1719–64.
List of "Officiers de Marine", 1693.
Commission as Captain to M. Faribault, 14 May 1796.
Grant to R. T. D. Gray, 31 Dec. 1798.
Journal of Colonel William McCoy, 6th Battalion, Halton, 1812–14.
Letter of W. H. Robinson at Plattsburg, 10 Sept. 1814.
Letter of Dudley Baxter to his Father, 1 Jan. 1819.
Commission of L^{t} Ed. Haycock, 1 June 1838.
Report of Committee No. 3. [Relating to the constitution and responsibility of Executive councils in the Colonies, *circa* 1838.]
Letter from Commander-in-Chief Macomb to the Governor of New York regarding the service of Robert Huganin, 10 July 1838.
Narrative by Jean Baptiste Brien, 18 Nov. 1838.
Commission of Lord Sydenham as Governor of New Brunswick, 6 Sept. 1840.
Letter from J. P. Winter to D. Daly, Secretary L.C., April, 1841.
Address to A. H. Taylor, Grand Trunk Railway Co., 22 Dec. 1896.
Address to Lt Col. W. White, Deputy Postmaster General, 2 Sept. 1897.

Letter from Lady Aberdeen to Mr. Harwood, 6 Aug. 1898.

Letter of King George VI to G.O.C. 1st Canadian Division, 17 Dec. 1939.

Autograph of Lescarbot, 1612. [Photostat.]

G. T. HAMILTON.

MAP DIVISION

During the year ending November 30, 136 requests for information were received, and 191 students and professional men consulted maps in the Map Division. Four hundred and two photostat copies and photographic prints of maps were supplied.

ACCESSIONS

Atlases and Geographies

Atlas Arqueologico Republica Mexicana Formado por el Instituto Nacional de Antropologia é Historia de la Secretaria de Educacion Pûblica. Publicacion No. 41. Instituto Panamericano De Geografia E Historia Mexico. 1939.

Illustrated Historical Atlas of the County of Elgin, Ont. Dedicated by Special Permission to His Excellency The Earl of Dufferin, K.P., K.C.B. Governor General. Compiled, Drawn and Published from Personal Examinations and Surveys By H. R. Page & Co., Toronto, 1877. Gorrell, Craig & Co. Lith Toronto. Entered According to the Act of the Parliament of Canada, in the Year One Thousand Eight Hundred and Seventy Seven, by H. R. Page in the office of the Minister of Agriculture.

Illustrated Historical Atlas of the County of Perth, Ont. Compiled, Drawn and Published from Personal Examinations and Surveys By H. Belden & Co. Toronto, 1879.

Maps and Plans

European

Battlefields of the World War. Plates: Eight Maps and Three Views. In folder.

Battlefields of the World War. Western and Southern Fronts. A Study in Military Geography by Douglas Wilson Johnson. American Geographical Society. Research Series No. 3. W. L. G. Joerg, Editor.

Map of Central Europe and Surrounding Areas. Environment and Conflict in Europe. Eighteen Basic Maps. Copyright 1939 by The American Geographical Society of New York. Lithographed by A. Hoen & Co. Inc. Seventeen Insets.

North America

Carte d'un tres grand Pais Nouvellement découvert dans L'Amerique Septentrionale entre le Nouveau Mexique et la Mer Glaciale avec le Cours du Grand Fleuve. Mesckasipi Dediée a Guiliaume 111e Roy de la Grand Brettagne. Par le R. P. Louis de Hennepin. Mission: Recoll: et Nota Apost: Chez G. Broedeget a Utreght.

Maritimes

Architect's Drawings. Restoration of Port Royal Habitation Lower Granville, N. S. Ground and Upper Floor Plans. Elevations to Court Yard, Exterior Elevations—Engineering & Construction Service, Surveys & Engineering Branch. Department of Mines & Resources, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada, March, 1940. Blueprints.

Plan of the Officers Barracks at Charlottetown, Prince Edward Island. 11th June 1814. Col: Cor. P. E. Island. Vol. 26, p. 109. (Col. manuscript copy.)

Quebec

Plans of River St. Lawrence from Montreal to Strait of Belle Isle. Admiralty Charts. 31 Plans.

Plan of the Town of Sherbrooke, Canada East; As Surveyed for the British American Land Company, By Joseph Pennoyer, Provincial Surveyor. The original of this map was made by Joseph Pennoyer and is dated 1846. John P. Wells, Acting Commissioner British American Land Company. (Print.)

Ontario

Map of Rail Roads, Rivulets, McAdamized and plank Roads in Ontario. D. W. Greany, Capt. & A. D. C. Captured from the Fenians at Fort Erie, year A. D. 1866. E. J. O'Neill S.D.P. (Col. Tracing on linen.)

Plan of the Rideau Hall Domain leased for the Residence of His Excellency The Governor General of Canada, Etc. Etc. shewing the Additions (colored Red) proposed Ottawa City, Octr 31st. 1864. F. P. Rubidge, Archt. (Col. manuscript copy.)

Tremaine's Map of the County of Brant, Canada West. Compiled and Drawn by Geo. R. Tremaine, from the Surveys of Lewis Burwell, Esq. P.L.S. Brantford. Published by Geo. C. Tremaine, 1858. Engraved and Printed by D. & J. Mc Le Pan, 26 Spruce Street, New York. (Col. print.)

Plan and Elevation of an Ordnance Storehouse and Blockhouse erected at Fort George, Amherstburg and St Joseph. 1796. Gother Mann, Col1 Commandg R1 Engr Maps 23. b.3. No. 7. (Photostat copy.)

Plans of Various Lakes and Rivers Between Lake Huron and the River Ottawa, To Accompany The Geological Reports of Canada, For 1853–54–55–56. Toronto: Printed by John Lovell, Corner of Yonge and Melinda Streets, 1857. (22 pages.)

Plan of the Post on the Island of St Joseph in Lake Huron. Copied in the Engineers Drawing Room Quebec by J. B. Duberger in 1800. Gother Mann, Col1 Commandg R1 Engr 3 sections. Maps 23 b.3. N° 15. (Photostat copy.)

National Topographic Series, Prepared by The Geographical Section of the General Staff and Published by the Department of National Defence

Sheet	11 G/13	Province of Nova Scotia, Louisbourg.
"	21 L/2	Province of Quebec, Beauceville.
"	21 L/7	Province of Quebec, St. Joseph.
"	21 L/8	Province of Quebec, Ste. Justine.
"	31 B/13	Province of Ontario, Merrickville.
"	31 D	Province of Ontario, Lake Simcoe.
"	31 H	Province of Quebec, Montreal.
"	40 I	Province of Ontario, St. Thomas.
"	40 J/9	Province of Ontario, Wallaceburg.
"	40 P	Province of Ontario, Kitchener.

Topographical Maps Compiled, Drawn, and Printed at the Office of the Surveyor General, Ottawa, and Received from Hydrographic and Map Service, Department of Mines and Resources

National Topographic Series

Sheet	11 K/N.E.	Province of Nova Scotia, Cape Breton Highlands Park.
"	12 N/W	Province of Quebec, Mingan—Cape Whittle.
"	12 S/W	Province of Quebec, Anticosti Island.
"	21 G/S.E.	Province of New Brunswick, Saint John.
"	31 E/7	Province of Ontario, Renfrew.
"	31 S/W	Provinces of Ontario-Quebec, Toronto-Ottawa.
"	40 J 13–6	Province of Ontario, Windsor.
"	42 S.E.	Province of Ontario, Hearst-Cochrane.
"	62 N/W	Province of Saskatchewan-Manitoba, Broadview-Dauphin.
"	72 N/E	Province of Saskatchewan, Moosejaw-Watrous.
"	72 N/W	Province of Alberta-Saskatchewan, Hanna-Kindersley.
"	73 S/E	Province of Saskatchewan, Saskatoon-Prince Albert.
"	73 S/W	Provinces of Alberta-Saskatchewan, Wainwright-Battleford.
"	82 N/E	Provinces of Alberta-British Columbia, Banff-Bassano.
"	83 S/E	Province of Alberta, Red Deer-Edmonton.

General Maps

Clarke City-Mingan, Quebec. Canada Department of Mines and Resources, Surveys and Engineering Branch, Hydrographic and Map Service. Compiled, drawn and printed at the Hydrographic and Map Service, Ottawa, 1939. Col. litho.

Topographical Map of Indian Head-Brandon, Saskatchewan-Manitoba. Canada Department of Mines and Resources, Surveys and Engineering

Branch, Hydrographic and Map Service. Compiled, drawn and printed at the Hydrographic and Map Service, Labelle Bldg., Ottawa, 1939. Col. litho.

Topographical Map of Brandon-Winnipeg, Manitoba. Canada Department of Mines and Resources, Surveys and Engineering Branch, Hydrographic and Map Service. Compiled, drawn and printed at the Hydrographic and Map Service, Labelle Bldg., Ottawa, 1939. Col. litho.

Topographical Map of Swift Current-Regina. Saskatchewan. Canada Department of Mines and Resources. Surveys and Engineering Branch, Hydrographic and Map Service. Compiled, drawn and printed at the Hydrographic and Map Service, Ottawa, 1939. Col. litho.

Topographical Map of Plan of Yellowknife Settlement, Northwest Territories. Scale 160 feet to an inch. Completed from official Surveys by R. W. Clark, D.L.S. September 16th, 1938. C. A. R. Lawrence, D.L.S., August 8th, 1939. Compiled, drawn and printed in the Surveyor General's Office at Ottawa. Litho.

Topographical Map of Northwest Territories and Yukon. Canada Department of Mines and Resources, Surveys and Engineering Branch, Hydrographic and Map Service. 1939. Compiled, drawn and printed at the Hydrographic and Map Service, Labelle Bldg., Ottawa, 1939. Col. litho.

In addition to the above, eight topographical maps of townships in the Province of Alberta and six in the Province of Saskatchewan were received from Hydrographic and Map Service, Department of Mines and Resources.

PRINT DIVISION

I. Research

Number of investigations completed: 150.

In addition, much time has been taken in giving information and help to research workers who visited the Division.

II. Paintings, Drawings and Prints

Pictures received: 300.

Illustrated volumes and albums received: 5.

Pictures catalogued: 2,448.

Over 55,000 pictures have now been catalogued.

Work is in progress on an abridged catalogue of portraits. This special cataloguing work is not included in the above enumeration.

III. Photographs and Photostats

Photograph negatives prepared and indexed: 102.

Photostat negatives prepared and indexed: 204.

Photograph prints supplied: 210.

Photostat prints supplied: 292.

IV. Lantern Slides

Lantern slides loaned: 242.

JAMES F. KENNEY.

INDEX AND INFORMATION DIVISION

During the year, the Division furnished material and information to several Federal and Provincial departments. Assistance was also given to students and historians by answering many questions on the political, economic, military, artistic and industrial history of the country, and by supplying genealogical information and biographies. The number of requests for information rose this year to nine hundred and twenty-five (925).

The classifying of the pay lists of the active militia cavalry for the years 1867 to 1914 has been completed; that of the artillery for the same period is continuing.

Military files (1914–1918) lent out	804
" " in circulation	929
" " prepared and transferred to the Department of National Defence	23,730

The Division finished indexing the paylists of the thirty-one regiments of American Loyalists who served during the American War of Independence; a task that has taken several years. The names of 61,692 officers and men and their regiments were copied. An initial classification has been made and the slips are now being typewritten.

A calendar of the transcripts, now in the Archives, of *Fonds français*, from the Bibliothèque Nationale is being prepared; Volumes 3722 to 8027 have already been calendared.

The indexing of the French and English calendars of the Quebec Series, Lower Canada has been continued and 30,125 slips have been added. This work now covers the period from 1760 to 1835 inclusive.

Started last year, the copying of the notes on Acadian genealogy made by Placide Gaudet has been finished, and the copies bound in ten volumes averaging 250 pages each. These notes are frequently consulted by Acadian genealogists. More than 52,000 birth, marriage and death notices, copied from 108 parochial registers by Mr. Gaudet have been arranged according to parish. These are now being typed so that they can be put in alphabetical order and then incorporated into our Acadian genealogies. This is an arduous task because they are all mixed up, the abbreviations are not standard, and the manuscripts are hard to decipher.

Twenty-eight volumes of manuscripts of *Series S*, Office of the Governors' Secretary, have been prepared for binding. To facilitate research in the subdivisions of this series, an index and a summary catalogue have been drawn up giving the necessary information.

LUCIEN BRAULT.

PUBLICATIONS DIVISION

During the year, the Division prepared and edited the Archives Report for 1940 in French and English, which includes the translating of the French and English texts into the other official language.

A special publication entitled *New Documents by Lahontan concerning Canada and Newfoundland*, after the translation of the documents from French to English, was also published under the direction of this Division.

Judging by the requests which poured into the Department, the publication of these new documents presented to the Archives by Lady Oakes aroused considerable interest; they contain valuable information on the state of affairs in Canada and Newfoundland towards the close of the XVIIth century.

The Division, this year, took an inventory of all Reports and Publications, and as a result it is known exactly which ones are scarce or out of print and which are still available for free distribution when the category of the applicant justifies it.

SERAPHIN MARION.

LIBRARY DIVISION

The impact of the War has been felt in greater degree during 1940 in the demands made upon the Department in general. Much of the work of the Library Division has been related to inquiries bearing upon the history of military operations in which Canada was concerned.

The present conflict probably has been responsible for the revival of study of the system of Military Service which has obtained in Canada, beginning with the first Militia laws enacted by the Legislatures of the original Provinces.

The gallant part played by young Canadian sailors in the war at sea seems to have stimulated widespread interest in the history of naval affairs and naval operations in relation to Canada especially since 1910. It is significant of this renewal of interest that studies relating to the origins and development of a national naval policy as finally embodied in the organization and operation of the Royal Canadian Navy are in progress.

As a result of the war, the division is collecting, not only the relevant State papers and blue books, but also all incidental pamphlets, war propaganda and publications related to some aspect of the present conflict in the political, social and economic, as well as the military fields. It is planned also to compile such unofficial records as battalion and camp journals, edited and issued by members of units themselves, which may be of particular value as reflecting the spirit and temper of Canadian youth in training for war and defence. Posters relating to war activities are also collected as far as possible.

Memoranda, photostats and bibliographical services were supplied as usual in response to inquiries from governmental departments and private sources. The Library was able to furnish information immediately required at the initiation of the National War Services Measure. Extensive use continued to be made of the facilities of the Library and the services of the staff in the prosecution of researches.

Among the gifts received were 8 volumes of Naval Documents related to the United States Wars with the Barbary Powers, 1785–1801 and to the Quasi-War between the United States and France 1797–1801, presented by the Library of Congress, and 259 volumes of the Publications of the Historical Records Survey Projects of the Federal Works Agency, Washington, D.C.

A. F. MACDONALD.

DIVISION OF TECHNICAL AUXILIARY SERVICES

During the year 1940, the numismatic section answered both verbally and in writing numerous enquiries concerning medals and coins, and added several interesting specimens to its collection. A display of civil and military medals pertaining chiefly to the reigns of Queen Victoria and King Edward VII was exhibited in the Minto Room of the Archives.

Several recordings of historical interest were acquired during the year by the phonographic section. One of these records contains a brief address by Sir Wm. Mulock on the "Penny postage", and others deal with the present war.

The cinematographic section obtained projection apparatus and other technical equipment. Thirteen films offered by the Canadian Motion Picture Bureau were received, examined and classified; and more than five thousand feet of film containing Canadian current events between 1918 and 1930, bought from American firms were indexed scene by scene, and classified.

In spite of the war and the decrease in tourists, about five thousand people visited our exhibition rooms.

Two displays of documents, maps and pictures brought to light two little-known explorers, namely, Joseph Lafrance and Robert Campbell. Photographs of members of the family of the Earl of Athlone, the present Governor General, formed an interesting exhibition which must be mentioned. The museum increased its collection by several historic items, the most noteworthy probably being the Speaker's Chair used by Louis Joseph Papineau when he was Speaker of the Legislative Assembly of Lower Canada.

As in the past, the restoration section did excellent work in cleaning, repairing and restoring throughout the extensive collection of sculptures, paintings and engravings which fills our showrooms.

Despite a reduction in staff, the bindery bound 591 volumes and made the necessary repairs to the manuscripts, maps and prints which were put in hand. In addition, 800 tag filing folders were made and 226 maps were mounted.

The photographic section produced 8,952 photocopies and photographs during the year.

It is fitting to note that in September last, the head of the Division, Major Pierre Brunet, left the Archives for the duration of the war to serve with the Canadian Active Army.

PAUL LAROSE.

DONATIONS, 1940

For the gifts received in the course of the year, as well as for records transferred from departments of the Federal Government, the Public Archives wishes to express its sincere thanks.

Manuscript Division

Ashworth, J. P.: Letter by W. H. Robinson, dated Chazey, September 10, 1814.

Bell, Miss Alice: Nine original land papers relating to John Savage, ensign, 1836–62.

Burgess, J. O.: Photostat copy of account book of fur trappers in Temiscaming District.

Ewart, T. Seaton: Correspondence between Sir Wilfrid Laurier and John S. Ewart, 1896.

Geggie, Dr. H. J. G.: Letters to Reverend James Geggie, 1833–1863.

Mercier, Raoul: Documents relating to the inquest of D'Arcy McGee.

Oakes, Lady: Lahontan manuscripts and material.

Seahorn, Dr.: *The Case Diary.* Written by Jacob Case.

Stanley, G. S. G.: The Memorial and Petition of the people of Rupert's Land and North West Territory, British America, to His Excellency U. S. Grant.

Strange, Colonel A. P. (D.S.O.): Photostat copy of Commission issued to A. Bartholomi Faribault, as a Captain of Militia, 1757.

Wainwright, Captain E. P.: Two photostat copies of the history of the Princess Louise Fusiliers, C.A.S.F.

Webster, Dr. J. C.: *The Vanity Fair Album.* By John Junior. Vol. XLII, 1910.

White, Colonel E. F. G.: Addresses presented to Lt.-Col. William White, 1897, and to Alexander Harvey Taylor, 1896.

Worthington, Colonel E. B.: Nine letters of Military Surgeon E. Worthington, Riviere du Loup, 1840–41.

Print Division

Brunet, P.: Photographs of the International Commission Quebec, 1898; Dominion Cabinet Liberal Members of the House of Commons.

Curry, F. C.: Photographs of Bridge on Chimney Island, 1895; two views of Brockville, 1853 and early sixties.

Désy, Jean: Photographs of Fort Chambly; Scene from the summit of Montmorenci; Monument of Wolfe and Montcalm, Quebec; City of Montreal.

Evans, Miss Frances: Photograph of old Fort Garry.

Leveillé, E. C.: Twenty-three posters from the Wembley Exhibitions.

Livinson, A. J.: Print of a portrait of Her Majesty Queen Victoria.

Matthews, Mayor J. S.: Photograph of Queen Elizabeth and Dr. Telford. By Arthur E. French, Seattle, Washington, May 29, 1939.

Motion Picture Bureau: Photographs of First affixing of the Great Seal of Canada and officials present, January 25, 1940; photographs of Their Majesties; Buick, Lincoln and Chrysler cars used during the royal tour; Wreath placed on the National War Memorial by His Majesty.

Oesterreich, Gerard: Two photographs of the uniforms of the de Watteville Regiment in British service.

Parrock, Mrs. R. A.: Colour print of the St. Louis Gate, old Quebec.

Putnam, G. G.: Snapshot of Their Majesties, *Royal Interest.*

Richardson, J.: Photographs of old Court House (now the Armoury) Sherbrooke, P.Q.; Bridge over the St. Francis River, Sherbrooke, P.Q.; Bridge over the Magog River, Sherbrooke, P.Q.

Smeeton, Mrs. S. P.: Print of Kingston, Ontario. (Undated.)

Index Division

d'Entremont, H. Leander: *Historical Genealogy of Acadian Families of Yarmouth, Nova Scotia.* By the donor. [Newspaper clippings.]

Division of Technical Service

Boston, Miss M. M.: Collection of coins: silver coin, Mexico, 1883; 5 centimes, Belgium, 1895; two silver Netherlands coins; silver coin, 1887; one brass or copper coin (mutilated).

Foran, Mrs. T. P.: Bénitier found in the ruins of the Jesuit monastery at Quebec.

Map Division

Bartram, V. C.: Carte d'un tres grand Pais Nouvellement découvert dans l'Amerique Septentrionale, ... Par le R. P. Louis de Hennepin. [This map was the property of the Duke of Richmond when Governor General of Canada.]

Wells, John P.: Plan of the Town of Sherbrooke, Canada East, As surveyed for the British American Land Company, by Joseph Pennoyer, Provincial Surveyor (1846).

APPENDIX I

QUEEN ELIZABETH'S GIFT TO THE PUBLIC ARCHIVES

PHOTOGRAPHS OF THE QUEEN IN THE DRESS PRESENTED BY HER MAJESTY TO CANADA

21049—1

Photograph of Queen Elizabeth in the dress she wore at the Senate Chamber on May 19, 1939. On December 19, 1940, this dress was presented to Canada on behalf of Her Majesty by Her Royal Highness Princess Alice and accepted by the Secretary of State, the Honourable Pierre Casgrain, on behalf of Canada.

Signed Photograph of the Queen
which she sent with
the dress.

Elizabeth R
1939

APPENDIX II

CANADIAN MILITIA REGULATIONS
1651-1777

CANADIAN MILITIA REGULATIONS UNDER THE FRENCH REGIME AND EARLY BRITISH RULE 1651-1777

Order from Monsieur D'Ailleboust, Governor, to Pierre Boucher, Captain of the Inhabitants of Trois-Rivieres

[June 6, 1651][1]

He will see that drill takes place as often as possible whether it be target practice or otherwise and will take care to see that each one keeps his arms in good condition and well charged with ball and shot.

For this purpose he will sometimes visit the houses in order to see that no one parts with his arms without the express leave of the Governor.

He will often warn those who go to work to be on their guard; particularly will he see that their arms are well loaded and not to fire on roofs, which he will forbid on my order.

The palisade and the two redoubts finished, he will divide the town (forces) in three squads or four if there are enough men, one of which shall mount guard every evening in the redoubt which looks out on the fields; in the guard there will always be one person who will watch, and he who as a sentinal will circle the inside of the palisade and will often keep his ear alert so as not to let himself be surprised from without by the enemy, nor by fire which may take hold by accident, in some house.

He will do his best to hasten the palisade and will take note of the days (work) given by whom, at what, and how many.

If there are any who are refractory to authority or who miss guard duties he will sentence them to such fine as he will judge proper, or if there is any refusal to obey he will make his report of it to the Governor for punishment. Done and sent to the fort at Three Rivers, this sixth of June one thousand six hundred and fifty-one.

D'AILLEBOUST.

For the Governor.

[1] *Annuaire de Ville-Marie*, Troisième livraison, Montréal, Chapleau, 1878, pp. 373–4.

Letter from the King to Monsieur de Courselles commanding him to divide the inhabitants of Canada into companies of militia[1]

PARIS, April 3, 1669.

Monsieur de Courselles, you will see by the decree of my council which will be presented by my attorney general to the sovereign council of New France my intentions which I have deemed necessary to make in order to favour marriages and to make a grant to those of my subjects inhabiting the said country who may have to the number of ten or twelve children; and to maintain the said country it is not only necessary to think of populating it well, but also to make the said inhabitants expert in the handling of arms and military discipline. I write you these lines to tell you that our intention is that you divide all my subjects inhabiting the said country into companies, having regard to their proximity, that after having thus divided them you will appoint captains, lieutenants and subalterns to command them. In cases where those who compose the said companies can be easily assembled and return home in one day, you will give the order that they assemble once a month to drill in the handling of arms; and in cases where they are too scattered you will subdivide the companies into squads of 40 to 50 men, and you will make them drill once a month, the same as is stated above, and as regards the complete companies you will make them assemble once or twice a year.

You will take care that they are all well armed and have always the powder, ball and tinder necessary to enable them to use their arms at all times.

You will often visit the squads and companies and make them do their drill in your presence.

If at all possible you should muster once a year the greatest number of the said inhabitants who can be found, to make them drill likewise as a corps, seeing, however, that they do not have too far to come, leaving it to your judgment to assemble only those who can do it and return home in two days time, in order that more time is not lost, which should be devoted to their business or the cultivation of their lands. I leave it also to your judgment to determine if it would not be advantageous to the welfare of my service and to the growth of the colony to gather together every two or three years as many as twelve hundred well-armed men and march into the country of the Iroquois and other savage nations so that they may always know the strength of our arms and confine themselves within the limits of duty and obedience which they owe to me.

Further, I desire that you redouble your efforts and application towards the growth of the colony, for this purpose you should visit the inhabitants often, find out their needs, urge them to work and to cultivate the land, to encourage them in sea trade and particularly that trade which can be carried on with the Islands of America which are under my authority, and trusting that you will give me in this the tokens of your zeal for the welfare of my service, I will keep you no longer for the present. Praying God that he will keep you Mr. de Courcelles in his Holy care.

Written at Paris, April 3, 1669.

(Signed) LOUIS

and lower down

COLBERT

[1] Public Archives, *Archives des Colonies*, $C^{11}A$, Vol. 3, pp. 3–5.

Ordinance of Governor De la Barre on the Subject of Arms October 24, 1682[1]

Sieur Lefebvre de la Barre, Seignior of the said place, King's Councillor in His Councils, Governor and His Lieutentant general of all the lands in New France and Acadia.

The King, desiring for reasons important to his service and for the maintenance and growth of this colony, that all inhabitants of this country able-bodied and capable of bearing arms are sufficiently provided with them, we command to all the inhabitants of this government who are not furnished with guns and fire-arms in their homes, for any reason whatsoever, who are capable of bearing arms to provide themselves with them this winter on pain of being fined in the spring if they are still found without them. And in order to give them the means to be able to buy them, we command Mr. Aubert de la Chesnaye, merchant of Quebec, to sell arms to them and take in payment good genuine wheat at the rate of fifty sous the bushel at least and in salt pork at the regular price; and to Mr. Le Bert, merchant of Montreal, to do likewise. Done at Quebec this twenty-fourth of October 1682.

LEFEBVRE DE LA BARRE
For my said Lord
REGNAULT.

[1] Public Archives, *Collection Judiciaire de Montréal.*

Ordinance of Monsieur de la Jonquière regulating the question of housing the troops in the garrisons of the colony, September 9, 1751[1]

The Marquis de la Jonquière commander of the Royal and military order of St. Louis, chief of the squadron of naval armies, Governor and Lieutenant General for the King for all New France, lands and country of Louisiana. The difficulties which have occurred until now in the matter of the housing of the troops of this colony in the various garrisons having given cause for much dispute by the false application which has been made of the ordinances of the King contained in the military code (Briquet), we to stop all these difficulties and facilitate the operations inseparable from the said housing and make them suspendible with regard to the service of this colony, we have commanded and command the following:—

Article 1

When troops arrive in Montreal and in Three Rivers to relieve those who are in garrison there, the captains will have the muster-roll of the soldiers of their companies transmitted by us and for us to the Lieutenant-General of Police who will at once provide for their housing in the proximity of the house of their captain, in so far as circumstances may permit, and will have these billets transmitted to the captain who will distribute them to the soldiers.

Article 2

The service troops who are sent to the said two places will also be lodged as soon as they arrive and for this purpose the major will transmit the list to the Lieutenant-General, and after the said soldiers have been incorporated, the captains of the companies in which they are placed will transmit to him in like manner a new roll.

Article 3

The major will make likewise for the Lieutenant-General of Police the list of detached soldiers who coming and going will call at their place, so that he can provide for their lodging.

Article 4

He will also transmit to him the list of soldiers who become detached from his garrison so that he may know that the billets they had occupied are vacant.

Article 5

If among the number of the said soldiers it happens that there are artisans and they are placed to work in a private home, it will be posted on their rolls in order that the Lieutenant-General may assign the lodging of each soldier to the house where he is working.

---

[1] Public Archives, *Collection Judiciaire de Montréal.*

ARTICLE 6

The major will also transmit to the Lieutenant-General of Police a muster-roll of the garrison company by company containing also the names and surnames of the soldiers and of the inhabitants with whom they are lodged. This muster-roll must be made for two reasons, the first, so that the Judge of Police can through it verify the individual rolls of each captain; the second, so that the said Judge will be in a position to replace the soldiers who have the permission of their captains to go and work on the harvest with others who may come back.

ARTICLE 7

The major will require the captains to transmit to the Lieutenant-General of Police the names of deceased soldiers, deserters or those discharged from their company, as well as those of the inhabitants with whom they were lodged, so that they can fill the vacant billet with the first soldier who arrives or who is attached to their company.

ARTICLE 8

After the captains have distributed the lodging billets conjointly or individually to the soldiers of their company they will not be able to change their lodging to take them from one house to another, even at the demand of the inhabitants, without consulting the Lieutenant of Police, who will not oppose it if the case calls for it.

ARTICLE 9

If the soldiers complain to the major of the place or to their captain that the inhabitants with whom they are lodged do not furnish them with the necessities as prescribed by the ordinances of the King, or if the inhabitants maltreat them, they will notify the Lieutenant-General of Police of it, so that he may punish the said inhabitants. If on the contrary the said inhabitants complain that the soldiers lodged with them insult them, or do not show them the respect due to a host, they will be able to carry their complaints to the major of the place or to their captain who will give them the justice due to them, but if the inhabitants have been robbed or beaten by the said soldiers, they will be delivered to Justice and their case prosecuted and defended according to the ordinances of the King.

ARTICLE 10

With regard to other cases which might come up and which we can not anticipate, we command the majors, captains and lieutenant-generals of Police to conform to the military code (Briquet).

We order the separate governors and lieutenants of the King each one to keep a firm hand on that which concerns him in the execution of our present ordinance and to notify us of any violation of it. In witness whereof we have signed, caused to affix the seal of our arms, and countersigned by our chief secretary. Done at Quebec, the ninth of September, one thousand seven hundred and fifty, has signed: Lajonquiere, by Monseigneur Saint Sauveur.

DANRÉ DE BLANZY.

An ACT for Eftablifhing and Regulating a MILITIA[1]

[1758]

Preamble.

WHEREAS by His Majefty's Royal Inftructions to his Excellency the Governor of this Province, he is directed to caufe a Militia to be eftablifhed as foon as poffible: AND WHEREAS the Security and Prefervation of this Province greatly depends upon the faid Militia being put into Methods, and under fuch Rules as may make the fame moft ufeful for the Support and Defence thereof, and that the Inhabitants fhould be well armed and trained up in the Art Military, as well for the Honour and Service of His moft Sacred Majefty, and the Security of this His Province, againft any Violence or Invafion whatfoever, as for the prefervation of their own Lives and Fortunes, and that every Perfon may know his Duty herein, and be obliged to perform the fame: Be it Enacted by His Excellency the Governor, Council, and Affembly, and by the Authority of the fame it is hereby Enacted, That from and after the firft Day of December, 1758, All Male Perfons, Planters, and Inhabitants and their Servants, between the Ages of Sixteen and Sixty, refiding in and belonging to this Province, fhall bear Arms and duly attend all Mufters and military Exercifes of their refpective Companies where they fhall be inlifted or belong, allowing Three Months Time to every Son after coming to Sixteen Years of Age, and every Servant fo long after his Time is out, to provide themfelves with Arms and Ammunition.

Perfons liable to Train.

Clerk to take a Lift of the Company once a Quarter.

II. And the Clerk of each Company, once a Quarter Yearly, fhall take an exact Lift of all Perfons living within the Precincts of fuch Company, and prefent the fame to the Captain or chief Officer, on Pain of forfeiting Forty Shillings for each Default, to be paid to the Captain or chief Officer to the Ufe of the Company, and in Cafe of Non Payment, to be levied by Diftrefs and Sale of the Offenders Goods, by Virtue of a Warrant from the Captain or chief Officer, who is hereby impowered to grant the fame.

Perfons to attend Duty where inlifted.

III. That every Perfon inlifted in any Company, fhall fo continue and attend all Duty in fuch Company, or otherwife fuffer the Penalty by Law provided, until orderly difmiffed or removed out of the Town or Precinct of fuch Company, and in Cafe of Removal into the Precinct of another Company in the fame Town, to produce a Certificate under the Hand of the Captain or chief Officer of the Precinct whereunto he is removed, that he is inlifted there.

Penalty 10s. on fuch as fhall attempt to avoid inlifting.

IV. If any perfon liable to be inlifted as aforefaid, do exempt himfelf by fhifting from Houfe to Houfe, or Place to Place, to avoid being fo inlifted, he fhall pay as a Fine for every fuch Offence, to the Ufe of the Company to which he properly belongs, Ten Shillings, being thereof convicted before

[1] *The Perpetual Acts of the General Assemblies of His Majesty's Province of Nova Scotia*, Halifax, 1767, pp. 13-18.

any one of His Majefty's juftices of the Peace for the County wherein the Offence fhall be committed.

Militia Soldiers how to be armed.

V. That every Militia inlifted Soldier and other Houfe-holder refiding as aforefaid, fhall be always provided with proper and fufficient Fire Arms, confifting of a Mufket, Gun, or Fuzil, not lefs than Three Feet long in the Barrel, two fpare Flints, and Twelve Charges of Powder and Ball fuitable to their refpective Fire Arms, and to the Satisfaction of the Commiffion Officers of the Company to which he belongs, on Penalty of Forty Shillings, for want of fuch Arms as is hereby required, and Two Shillings for each other defective Appurtenant; and the like Sum for every Four Weeks he fhall fo remain unprovided or deficient: The Fine to be paid by Parents for their Sons under Age and under their Command, and by Mafters or Heads of Families for their Domefticks or Servants, other than Servants upon Wages; to be levied on the Goods and Chattels of the Offender or Offenders, their Parents or Mafters, by Warrant under the Hand and Seal of one or more of His Majefty's Juftices of the Peace for the County wherein the Offence fhall be committed, and for want of fufficient Diftrefs, fuch Offender or Offenders to fuffer One Month Imprifonment and hard Labour.

Regimental Mufters and Training of Companies.

VI. That Regimental Mufters fhall be made one in every Six Months, or as often as fhall be required by the Governor or Commander in Chief of this Province for the Time being, and every Captain or Chief Officer of any Company or Regiment, fhall be obliged, on Penalty of Five Pounds, to draw forth his Company, or caufe them to be drawn forth, once every Three Months and no more, to exercife them in Motions, the Ufe of Arms, and fhooting at Marks, or other military Exercifes, which every Perfon liable to be trained, having Three Days Notice thereof, and not appearing and attending the fame, fhall, for each Day's Neglect, pay a Fine of Five Shillings.

Power of Comiffion Officers.

VII. That the Commiffion Officers of any Company, or the major Part of them, may order the correcting and punifhing Diforders and Contempt on a Training Day, or on a Watch; the Punifhment not being greater than Commitment to hard Labour, not exceeding Forty Eight Hours, or Five Shillings Fine.

Military Watches.

VIII. That there be military Watches appointed and kept at fuch Times, in fuch Places, in fuch Numbers, and under fuch Regulations, as the Governor or Commander in Chief of this Province for the Time being fhall appoint; and that all Perfons able of Body, and that are of Age, fhall by themfelves, or fome proper Perfon in their Stead, to the Satisfaction of the Commanding Officer of the Watch, attend the fame, on Penalty of Ten Shillings for each Defect, there having been due Warning given.

Penalty for not attending Military Exercifes.

IX. Every Militia Soldier or other Perfon liable by Law, refufing or neglecting to attend military Exercifes on Training Days, or military Watches, that fhall not pay or have any Eftate to be found whereon to levy the Fine, it fhall be in the Power of the Captain or chief Officers of fuch Company, on the next Training Day after fuch Neglect, (he not having fatisfied the Clerk) to punifh him for fuch Offence by Commitment to hard Labour, not exceeding Five Days; and if fuch a Delinquent fhall abfent himfelf the Second Day, without giving fufficient Reafon to the Captain or chief Officer for fuch Abfence, it fhall be in the Power of the chief Officer of the Company to direct a Warrant to any of the Conftables of the Town wherein the faid Offence fhall be committed, requiring him to apprehend fuch Delinquent, and bring him into the Field, that he may be punifhed as by this Law is provided; and all Conftables are hereby required to execute fuch Warrants accordingly.

Perfons exempted from Trainings.

X. That the Perfons hereafter named be exempted from all Trainings, except fuch as fhall receive Commiffions in the Militia, *viz.* The Members of His Majefty's Council, the Members of the Affembly for the Time being, the Chief Juftice, and other Judges of Courts, Juftices of the Peace, Attorney General, Treafurer of the Province, Regifter of the Province, Chief Surveyor of Lands, Naval Officer, and his Deputy or Clerk, the Secretary, Minifters, Provoft Marfhal, Field Officers, the Collector and Surveyor of His Majefty's Cuftoms, and the Waiter, conftant Ferry Men, one Miller to each Grift Mill, conftant Herdfmen, and lame Perfons or otherwife difabled in Body, producing a Certificate thereof from two able Chirurgeons.

Members of the Council exempted from Watches and Warding.

XI. That the Members of His Majefty's Council be, and hereby are exempted from military Watches and Warding.

Commiffion Officers to appoint Serjeants and Corporals.

XII. That the Captain and Commiffion Officers of each Company fhall, and are hereby fully impowered, to nominate and appoint proper Perfons to ferve as Serjeants and Corporals in their refpective Companies, and to difplace them and appoint others in their Room, as they fhall fee Occafion.

View of Arms to be made twice a Year.

XIII. That twice every Year, or oftner if required, every Captain or chief Officer of each Company, fhall give Order for a diligent Enquiry into the State of his Company, and for taking an exact Lift of the Names of his Soldiers, and other Inhabitants within the Limits of his Company, and of the Defects of Arms or otherwife, and Names of the defective Perfons, that they may be profecuted as the Law hath provided, and that fuch Care may be taken as is proper to remedy the fame.

How Perfons unable to buy Arms, may be provided.

XIV. That if any Perfon who is by Law obliged to provide Arms and Ammunition, cannot purchafe the fame by fuch Means as he hath, if he bring to the Clerk of the Company the full Value thereof, according to the Appraifement of the Clerk and two other Perfons mutually chofen, he thereupon fhall be excufed from the Penalties for want of Arms and Ammunition, until he can be provided, which the faid Clerk fhall provide as

ſoon as may be, by Sale of ſuch Goods, and render the Overplus, if any be, but the Party ſhall notwithſtanding give his perſonal Attendance upon all Occaſtions as other Militia Soldiers, until he be ſupplied, and at ſuch Times ſhall perform any proper Service he may be put upon by the Captain or chief Officer of the Company he belongs to: But if the Perſon be adjudged unable to buy Arms, or to lay down the Value propoſed, if he be a ſingle Man, he ſhall be put out to Service by any two of His Majeſty's Juſtices of the Peace, to earn wherewith to buy Arms and Ammunition.

XV. That ſuch proper Perſon as by the Commiſſion Officers of any Company ſhall be appointed Clerk, and ſhall refuſe to ſerve, ſhall pay Forty Shillings Fine, and another be choſen in his Room, and ſo until one do accept; which Perſon ſhall be under Oath for the faithful Diſcharge of his Office, to be adminiſtred unto him by a Juſtice of the Peace of the County, in the Words following. Penalty 40s. for refuſing to ſerve as Clerk.

You do ſwear truly to perform the Office of Clerk of the military Company under the Command of A. B. Captain, to the utmoſt of your Skill and Power, in all Things appertaining to your Office, according to Law. Clerk's Oath.

So help you GOD.

XVI. And for every Diſtraint made for any Fine not exceeding Forty Shillings, he ſhall have one Quarter Part for his Pains and Trouble, and for ſuch Fines he may diſtrain ex officio, and in ſuch Diſtreſs ſhall obſerve ſuch Rules as the Law hath provided in other Caſes; and upon Ten Days Notice ſhall account with and pay the Captain or chief Officer what Fines he hath received, his own Part being deducted. His Allowance.

XVII. The chief military Officer of the Regiment, as often as he ſhall ſee cauſe, ſhall require the Captain or chief Officer of each Company in his Regiment, to meet at ſuch Time and Place as he ſhall appoint, and there with them to confer, and give in Charge ſuch Orders as ſhall by them, or the major Part of them, be judged meet for the better ordering and ſettling their ſeveral Companies, and for the better promoting military Diſcipline amongſt them; and the chief Officer is hereby impowered by his Warrant, directed to any Clerk or Officer of his Regiment, to ſummon or cauſe to be brought before them any Offender againſt this Act; and according to Law to hear and determine all Matters proper for their Cognizance, and to give Sentence, and to grant Mittimus or Warrants of Diſtreſs to the Clerk of the Company where the Offence is committed; for executing which Warrant, if above Forty Shillings, he ſhall have Ten Shillings out of the ſame for his Pains and Trouble therein, and no more. Meeting of the Chief Officers of the Regiment. their Power.

XVIII. That no Clerk ex officio make Diſtraint for any Fine until Six Days after the Offence committed, that ſo the Party may have Opportunity to make Excuſe, if any he hath, why he ſhould not pay the Fine, and every Clerk that neglects Clerk not to diſtrain ex officio, until Six Days after the Offence committed.

or refuſes to account or make Payments as by this Law is provided, he, by a Warrant from the chief Officer of the Company, directed to the Conſtable, may be diſtrained on for ſo much as he hath or ſhould have collected or diſtrained for.

Penalty £5. on Officers diſobeying their Superior Officers.

XIX. That all Officers yield Obedience to the Warrants or Commands of their Superior Officers, on Penalty of Five Pounds, to be heard and determined at the next Meeting of the chief Officers and Captains of the Regiment, and the Fine to be taken by Diſtreſs and Sale of the Offender's Goods, (returning the Overplus if any be) by Warrant from the chief Officer of the Regiment, directed to the Clerk of the Company to which ſuch Offender belongs, and to be applied to the Uſe and Benefit of ſuch Company as the Officers ſo met ſhall agree, their Expences being firſt defrayed out of the ſame, not exceeding Twenty Shillings.

Alarm, how to be made.

XX. That an Alarm at the Citadel in the Town of Halifax, being made upon ſuch Cauſes as are agreable to Inſtructions to be given by the Governor or Commander in Chief for the Time being, to the Officer commanding at the ſaid Citadel, ſhall be by firing a Beacon at the Summit of the Citadel Hill, or ſuch other Place as the Governor or Commander in Chief for the Time being ſhall hereafter appoint, and by firing four Guns at the Parade in the Town of Halifax, or at ſuch other Place as the Governor or Commander in Chief for the Time being ſhall appoint, diſtinctly one after the other, and alſo by firing four Guns at George's Iſland, diſtinctly one after the other, and at the Diſtance of Five Minutes after the Firing the Four firſt mentioned Guns at the Parade, or ſuch other Place as aforeſaid, all Perſons being called up to Arm, upon which all the trained Officers, Soldiers, and others capable to bear Arms, that are then reſident in the ſaid Town, Suburbs, or Peninſula of Halifax, in Caſe the Alarm ſhould be made, ſhall forthwith appear compleat with their Arms and Ammunition according to Law, at ſuch Place or Places of Rendezvous as may, from Time to Time, be appointed by the Governor or Commander in Chief for the Time being, there to attend ſuch Commands as ſhall be given for His Majeſty's Service, and that on the Penalty of Five Pounds, or Three Months Impriſonment. The Members of His Majeſty's Council, Juſtices, and Provoſt Marſhal, to attend upon His Excellency the Governor, if at Halifax, and in other Places to appear and adviſe with the chief Military Officers of the Place where ſuch Alarm ſhall be made, and to be aſſiſting in His Majeſty's Service according to their Quality. And if any Perſon ſhall wilfully make any falſe Alarm he ſhall be fined to His Majeſty Fifty Pounds, for Support of the Government, or ſuffer Twelve Months Impriſonment. And all Alarms in other Parts of the Province, to be according to Inſtructions given by the Governor or Commander in Chief for the Time being, to the Officers commanding there.

Penalty 5/. not appearing upon an Alarm.

XXI. And for the better preventing of falſe Alarms, Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no Captain, Maſter or Commander of any Ship or Veſſel, riding at Anchor or being within the Harbour of Chebucto, or any other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, either afloat or on ſhore, within the Town, Suburbs, or Peninſula of Halifax, the Town or Suburbs of Dartmouth, or Places adjacent ſhall preſume to fire any Guns or ſmall Arms, or beat any Drum, after Sunſet, unleſs on ſome lawful Occaſion, under the Penalty of Forty Shillings for every Gun or ſmall Arm ſo fired or Drum beaten, to be levied by Warrant from any one of His Majeſty's Juſtices of the Peace for the County of Halifax, (who is hereby impowered to iſſue the ſame and to give Judgment thereupon) by Diſtreſs and Sale of the Offender's Goods, and for Want of ſuch Diſtreſs, to commit ſuch Offender to the Goal, there to remain until Payment be made of the ſame.

Penalty 40s. for firing Guns, &c. after Sunſet at Halifax, &c.

XXII. Provided always, That this Clauſe ſhall in no wiſe be conſtrued to extend to any Captain or other Officer of any of His Majeſty's Ships of War, for their Firing at ſetting the Watch, nor to any of His Majeſty's Troops on Shore or on Board, in the Execution of their Duty.

Not to extend to Officers of His Majeſty's Ships or Troops, firing in the Execution of their Duty.

XXIII. That all Perſons exempted by this Law from Training ſhall, notwithſtanding, be provided with Arms and Ammunition compleat, upon the ſame Penalty as thoſe that are obliged to Train.

Perſons exempted from Training to be provided with Arms and Ammunition.

XXIV. Provided, That no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever ſhall be ſued, proſecuted, or his Goods and Chatels liable to any Seizure, by Virtue of any Clauſe in this Act before mentioned, but within the Space of Three Months after the committing the reſpective Facts hereby made Offences, and not at any Time after the ſaid Three Months.

Proſecution to be within three Months.

XXV. All Fines, Penalties, and Forfeitures ariſing by Virtue of this Act or any Breach thereof, (not otherwiſe diſpoſed of therein) ſhall be for the Uſe of the Regiment or Company reſpectively wherein the ſame doth ariſe, (that is to ſay) for the procuring and repairing Drums, Colours, Banners, Halberts, Pay of Drummers, or other Charge of the ſaid Company, and the Overplus, (if any be) to be laid out in Arms and Ammunition for a Town Stock: And be recoverable by Action, Bill, Plaint, or Information, in any of His Majeſty's Courts of Record.

Fines how to be recovered and diſpoſed of.

XXVI. And it is hereby humbly requeſted of His Excellency the Captain General, by the Aſſembly, And be it Enacted, That whilſt there is a ſufficient Number of regular Troops within the Town of Halifax, for its Defence, the Militia of the Town ſhall be ſpared from Watching and Warding without the Picketted Lines of the Town.

Militia at Halifax, not to Watch, &c. without the picketed Lines, whilſt Regular Troops are there.

An Ordinance for regulating the militia of the province of Quebec, and rendering it of more general utility, towards the preſervation and ſecurity thereof[1]

[March 29, 1777]

Preamble.

WHEREAS his excellency the captain general and governor in chief of this province is, by virtue of his majeſty's commiſſion under the Great Seal of Great-Britain, empowered to levy, arm, muſter, command, and employ all perſons within the province, and, as occaſion ſhall ſerve, them to march or tranſport from one place to another, for the purpoſe of reſiſting and withſtanding of all enemies, pirates, and rebels, both by land and by water; which commiſſion, in the abſence of the captain general, the lieutenant governor, or commander in chief, for the time being, is authorized to execute:—AND WHEREAS the well ordering and training of the ſaid militia, may hereafter be of great uſe towards preſerving and ſecuring the province from all hoſtile invaders thereof, BE IT ENACTED by the captain general and governor in chief of this province, by and with the advice and conſent of the legiſlative council of the ſame, THAT

ART. I

All perſons from the age of 16 to 60 to ſerve in the militia.

Exception.

Penalty for refuſal.

All perſons, as well in the towns as in the country, from the age of ſixteen years to ſixty, are bound to ſerve in the militia of that pariſh, wherein they reſide; and from and after the publication of the preſent ordinance, every perſon (excepting ſuch as are herein after excepted) refuſing to ſerve, or neglecting to get himſelf inrolled under the officers appointed by his excellency the captain general or governor in chief, in the different pariſhes, ſhall forfeit five pounds; and upon a ſecond refuſal, he ſhall, over and above a like forfeiture of five pounds for ſuch ſecond refuſal, be rendered incapable of keeping by him or bearing any fire-arm whatſoever, under the like penalty of five pounds, and one months impriſonment, for every time he ſhall be convicted of having uſed or kept ſuch fire-arm.

ART. II

Militia-men miſbehaving to be expelled.

Further penalties.

Proviſo.

Every militia man, whoſe conduct or behaviour proves unworthy of, or diſhonorable to the corps, ſhall be expelled therefrom, and in like manner rendered incapable of keeping by him, or uſing any fire-arm, under the penalties mentioned in the foregoing article; and as well thoſe who have refuſed or neglected to enroll themſelves, as thoſe who are expelled therefrom, ſhall furniſh ſleighs and other carriages for the king's ſervice, when called upon, in a double proportion to their neighbours of the ſame pariſh, doing duty as militia men readily and chearfully, anf for half the price; PROVIDED ALWAYS that, after the expiration of one year, any perſon, who has committed any of the above recited offences, and ſuffered the penalties

[1] *Ordinances made and passed by the Governor and Legislative Council of the Province of Quebec.* Quebec. William Brown, 1777, pp. 57–67.

directed by this and the foregoing articles, upon making his ſubmiſſion to the captain of militia, in the preſence of the moſt reputable inhabitants of the pariſh, at the church door, on a ſunday or ſome other feaſt day, ſhall, after report has been made thereof to the colonel of militia of the diſtrict, and being approved by the captain general, or in his abſence, the lieutenant governor, or commander in chief, for the time being, be reſtored to the corps, intitled to the priviledges thereof, and act therein, as if no ſuch offence had been committed.

Art. III

Captains of militia to tranſmit a liſt of their officers and men to the inſpectors yearly.

The captain or captains of miltia in every pariſh, ſhall, twenty days after the publication of the preſent ordinance, or ſooner, if it can be done, tranſmit to the colonels of militia, or inſpectors when ſuch ſhall be appointed, for the reſpective diſtricts, an account of the number of officers and militia men fit for ſervice in their reſpective companies; as alſo a liſt of ſuch as may have refuſed to inroll themſelves, or diſobeyed the orders of their ſuperior officers; and hereafter ſuch liſts, as well as of any alterations that may have happened within the laſt twelve-month, are to be tranſmitted by the captains to the colonels of militia, or inſpectors when ſuch ſhall be appointed, by the tenth or fiftenth of March in every year at fartheſt.

Art. IV

A militia-man changing his place of reſidence, to give notice thereof to his commanding officer, penalty for neglecting to give notice.

No perſon belonging to a particular company of militia, ſhall leave his uſual reſidence, whereby he became ſubject thereto, without giving due notice to his captain or commanding officer, and of the place where he intends to ſettle; and every perſon, ſo ſettling in another pariſh, ſhall give notice thereof to the captain or commanding officer of the pariſh wherein he ſettles, under a penalty of forty shillings for the firſt offence, and for the ſecond, the like ſum and one month's impriſonment.

Art. V

The captains to draw out their companies on the two laſt ſundays in June and two firſt in July, penalty on every militia-man for non attendance.

Upon the two laſt ſundays in the month of June, and the two firſt in July, the captains or commanding officers of the militia, ſhall draw out their companies in the moſt convenient place of their reſpective pariſhes, in order to inſpect their arms, fire at marks, and inſtruct them in their duties; and ſuch as diſobey, and do not appear on ſuch training days, or at ſuch other times as the colonels of militia, inſpectors, or other perſons authorized to review or exerciſe them, by ſpecial orders from the captain general, or, in his abſence, the lieutenant governor, or commander in chief, for the time being, ſhall direct, are to forfeit ten ſhillings for every offence, except they ſhall have firſt aſked and obtained leave of abſence, on ſhewing reaſonable cauſe for the ſame.

Art. VI

In time of war, &c. fuch number of officers and militia-men to be drawn out and marched, as the governor fhall require,

In time of war, rebellion, or when any other prefſing exigency of the ſtate requires it, ſuch number of officers, ſerjeants, and militia-men, as the governor, lieutenant governor, or commander in chief, for the time being, thinks fit to direct, ſhall be drawn out of the different companies, marched from their reſpective pariſhes, to ſuch place as they ſhall be ordered to, and ſerve, tho' ſtill as militia, in conjunction with his majeſty's forces, under the guidance and ſuperintendance of the officers whom the commander in chief ſhall be pleaſed to appoint for that purpoſe: and at the end of the campaign, or of the ſervice they were ordered upon, ſhall return to their own homes, but not before they have been regularly diſmiſſed from the ſame; any perſon refuſing to obey ſuch order, abſconding, or not repairing to the place he is ordered to, ſhall incur double the penalties inflicted by the firſt article of this ordinance; and any one quitting the ſervice, when ſo embodied, before he is diſcharged therefrom, ſhall moreover be expelled the corps, and never allowed to re-enter the ſame: And any perſon buying or purchaſing arms, ammunition, or equipments, delivered out of his majeſty's ſtores to the militia, when embodied, or any ammunition, furniſhed out of the ſaid ſtores, for training and exerciſing the ſaid militia, ſhall incur a penalty of five pounds for every ſuch offence, to be recovered upon the oath of one credible witneſs, before any one commiſſioner of the peace in the diſtrict where ſuch offence has been committed.

penalties for diſobedience.

No perſon to buy any arms, ammunition, or equipments from any militia-man,

under a penalty of £.5.

Art. VII

All perſons holding lands *en roture*, to furniſh carts, &c. for the king's ſervice except thoſe exempted therefrom by this ordinance.

All inhabitants above the age of ſixty, and having one ſervant, as well as all others holding lands *en roture*, and not exempted therefrom by this ordinance, ſhall, when ordered by government, and called upon by the captains of the militia, in rotation, furniſh carts, ſleighs, or other carriages for the king's ſervice, at ſuch price per day, as ſhall be fixed upon by the commander in chief; and any who ſhall neglect or refuſe to furniſh the ſame, or ſhall deſert or quit that ſervice, without being duly diſcharged therefrom, ſhall likewiſe incur the penalties directed by the firſt article.

Art. VIII

Captains and other officers diſobeying their ſuperiors to be deprived of their commiſſions, &c.

The captains and other officers of militia not paying due obedience to their ſuperiors, or who ſhall be convicted of having acted with partiality, of exempting ſome, without being properly authorized ſo to do, or ordering others out of their turn, out of pique or reſentment, ſhall be deprived of their commiſſions, and obliged to ſerve as private militia-men.

Art. IX

Officers of the militia to take up all deſerters, &c.

The captains and other officers of militia, ſhall take up all deſerters, whether ſoldiers or ſailors, all ſtragglers and other

perſons, travelling through their reſpective pariſhes, ſuſpected of being emiſſaires from, conveying intelligence to, or correſponding with the rebellious colonies, all perſons ſpreading falſe reports to the detriment of government, and perſons leaving the province without a paſs from the captain general, or, in his abſence, the lieutenant governor, or commander in chief, for the time being; and any perſon, either in town or country, lodging or concealing ſuch deſerters, ſtragglers, or ſuſpected perſons as above, or aiding and aſſiſting any perſon leaving the province without a paſs, without giving immediate notice thereof to the captains of their reſpective companies in the country, and if in the towns of Quebec, Montreal, and Trois Rivieres, to the colonels or commanding officers, or other officers appointed for that purpoſe, ſhall for the firſt offence, if inhabitant of the towns, forfeit ten pounds, and be impriſoned one month; if reſiding in the country, ſhall forfeit five pounds, and be impriſoned for the ſame time; and double the ſum, and double the time of impriſonment, for the ſecond, and every other ſubſequent offence of the like nature.

Penalty on lodging or harbouring them.

Art. X

In all caſes where the manner of proſecuting for the penalties inflicted by this ordinance has not been directed; where the fine impoſed does not exceed the ſum of forty ſhillings, any one field officer of the militia, or inſpector when ſuch officer ſhall be appointed, of the diſtrict wherein the offence ſhall have been committed, being a commiſſioner of the peace; and where the penalty exceeds the ſum of forty ſhillings, or directs the impriſonment of the offender, any two field officers, or one field officer and inſpector, as before, belonging to the diſtrict in which the offence ſhall have been committed, being commiſſioners of the peace, or any other two commiſſioners of the peace for that diſtrict; is and are hereby authorized, upon information laid before them, to take cognizance of, and hear in a ſummary manner, all offences committed against the intent and meaning of this ordinance, to inflict the penalties, and levy the fines, by warrant under his or their hands and ſeals, and all monies ariſing therefrom, to be by him or them tranſmitted to the receiver-general of the province, and applied, as other public monies, to his majeſty's uſe; ſubject nevertheleſs, in caſes where the penalty is of, or exceeds ten pounds, and where the party offending is to be impriſoned for more than one month, or to be expelled the militia, to an appeal before the governor, or in his abſence, the lieutenant-governor, or commander in chief, for the time being, and any five members of his majeſty's council (the commiſſioners of the peace who ſhall have heard the ſame and given judgment therein only excepted) who are hereby appointed a court of appeals for that purpoſe, and authorized to hear and finally to determine the ſame.

Manner of profecuting for the penalties.

Appeal in certain cafes to the governor and council.

Art. XI

Perfons exempted from ferving in the militia, &c.

The members of his majefty's council, judges, and other officers of civil government, the feigniors, ftiled here *feigneurs primitifs*, the nobleffe, fo acknowledged under the antient government of the country, half pay or reduced officers, clergy, ftudents of the feminaries of Quebec and Montreal, and perfons employed in offices of public utility, are exempted from ferving in the militia or furnifhing carriages; Provided always that nothing in this ordinance contained, be conftrued to exempt the feigniors, or nobleffe, from rendering fuch perfonal fervices as are agreeable to the antient ufage, and to which they are bound by the tenure of their lands, whenever the governor, or in his abfence, the lieutenant governor, or commander in chief, for the time being, fhall judge it neceffary to call upon them for the fame.

Profivo.

This ordinance to be in force for 2 years.

This ordinance to be in force for two years, and to the end of the feffion of the legiflative council of this province, which will be held in the year one thoufand feven hundred and feventy-nine.

GUY CARLETON.

Enacted by the authority aforefaid, and paffed in council under the Great Seal of the province, at the council chamber in the caftle of St. Lewis, in the city of Quebec, the twenty-ninth day of March, in the feventeeth year of the reign of our fovereign Lord GEORGE the Third, by the grace of God of Great-Britain, France, and Ireland, King, defender of the faith, and fo forth, and in the year of our Lord one thoufand feven hundred and feventy-feven.

By His Excellency's Command,

J. WILLIAMS, C.L.C.

APPENDIX III

CANADIAN SUBSCRIPTIONS TO GREAT BRITAIN'S WARS 1798-1802

NOVA SCOTIA

Letter from Lt. John Allen to Lieut-Gov. Sir J. Wentworth[1]

Enclosure in letter of 24th April, 1798. Wentworth to the Duke of Portland.

HALIFAX 21st April
1798.

SIR,

If my mite can be of any Service to carry on the War against the enemy's of my King, Country, Religion & Constitution I beg leave to subscribe half of my pay as an officer of The R. N. S. Regt under your Excellencys command for that Purpose during the War.

I have the honor to be
Your Excellencys
Most Obedt Servt
John Allen Lt & Q. M.
R. N. S. Regt

COL. SIR JOHN WENTWORTH Bart
Commanding R. N. S. Regt
&c. &c.

Endorsed.
/ Lieut. & Q. Master
Allen 21 April 1798.
In Govr Wentworth's of
24. April 1798 N° 1

[1] Public Archives, *N. S. State Papers*, Vol. A 127, Wentworth to Duke of Portland (enclosure), p. 104.

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Sir J. Wentworth to the Duke of Portland[1]

(N° 54)

HALIFAX NOVA SCOTIA

24th April 1798

MY LORD DUKE,

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

The Officers of the Royal Nova Scotia Regiment are extremely happy in, and most respectfully thankful for the favorable consideration of their services, which Your Grace has the condescending goodness to express; and they humbly pray leave to represent, that in the present case, and in every other, they embrace His Majestys determinations with the fullest readiness, Zeal, fidelity and duty: and that it is the greatest object of their ambition to verify these motives of every exertion they may be called to in His Majesty's service. The Officers and Men of the Regiment, impressed with the most faithful duty and attachment to His Majesty and His benificent Government, beg leave to present their offering of one week's pay, One Hundred and Ninety Nine Pounds Twelve Shillings and Ten Pence, toward the public service, now menaced by bitter cruel and wiked enemies. Captain Allen of the same Regiment, who succeeds to a Company vacant by the promotion of Major Thesiger, in addition to his part in the preceding arrangement, humbly begs leave to present half his pay during the War.—the former will be paid into the Pay Office of the Army tomorrow, and the latter as it becomes due on every abstract.

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

I have the honor to be, with the most profound deference and respect,

My Lord,
Your Grace's
dutiful and very
truly faithful humble
Servant,
J. WENTWORTH.

HIS GRACE
THE DUKE OF
PORTLAND, K.G.

Endorsed.
/ Halifax 24th April
1798.
Sir John Wentworth
R. 15th May
Ansd 1st July
N° 54
Extr transd to the
Treasury 30th June
1798.

[1] Public Archives, *N. S. State Papers*, Vol. A 127, Wentworth to Duke of Portland, pp. 95–103.

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Sir. J. Wentworth to the Duke of Portland[1]

N° 55

HALIFAX NOVA SCOTIA

12th May 1798

MY LORD DUKE,

I have the honor to represent to Your Grace with the greatest pleasure and deference, that His Majestys faithful and most seriously Loyal Subjects of this Town, impressed with sentiments of determined duty and attachment to their King and Country, from whence they have derived every protection; and animated by the example of their fellow subjects of Great Britain and Ireland—have voluntarily, and on their own free suggestion, entered into a Subscription to aid the exigencys of Government in carrying on the War, Waged by an implacable Enemy, to subvert and destroy all that is dear and honourable.

The eighth instant an arrangement was notified, nearly four thousand Pounds Sterling is already subscribed, a considerable part of which is annual during the continuance of the War—and I am persuaded the other Districts of the Province are impressed with the same sentiments, and will evince similar liberality, which, in this case, I am in truth and duty bound to say, has been more guided by an honest Zeal to the Cause, than measured by the immediate abilities of Individuals; It is in preparation in the Garrison, and in the Ships of War now in the Harbour to offer their subscriptions, towards which they are liberally disposed, as, I am convinced they always will be in every act of generous attachment, to their King and Country.

I have the honour to be with the most perfect respect

My Lord,
Your Grace's
dutiful and obedient
Servant

J. WENTWORTH

HIS GRACE
THE DUKE OF PORTLAND

Endorsed.
N° 55.
Halifax 12th May
1798.
Sir John Wentworth
R/. 7th June
Ansd 1st July.

[1] Public Archives, *N. S. State Papers*, Vol. A 127, Wentworth to Duke of Portland, pp. 152–154.

List of Nova Scotia Subscribers[1]

May 22, 1798.

We have been favoured with the following List of Subscribers (up to this Morning) in Halifax to a Voluntary Contribution from Nova-Scotia for the Support of Government in carrying on the present just and necessary War against His Majesty's Enemies.

	Sterling £.	s.	d.
His Excellency Sir John Wentworth, Bart. &c	200	0	0
The Honourable S. S. Blowers, Chief Justice of Nova-Scotia	200	0	0
The Honourable Richard Bulkeley	120	0	0
The Right Reverend the Bishop of Nova-Scotia[2], annually during the War	100	0	0
The Honourable Henry Newton, Collector of His Majesty's Customs	36	0	0
and one-fifth of his Sallary, annually, during the war.			
The Honourable Alexander Brymer	100	0	0
Mrs. Brymer	25	0	0
Master T. W. Parr Brymer	25	0	0
Messrs. Thomas, James and William Cochran, annually	200	0	0
The Honourable Charles Morris, Surveyor-General, one half of his Sallery, for the year 1798	75	0	0
The Honourable Jno. Halliburton, annually	20	0	0
The Honourable Benning Wentworth	25	0	0
Rich. John Uniacke, Esq; Attorney-General	45	0	0
Wm. Thomson, Esq; Prothonotary, annually	100	0	0
Mr. John Sands, a Member of the Irish Society whose generous offer appeared in Mr. Howe's paper a few Weeks ago	18	0	0
The Revd. Robert Stanser, Rector of Saint Paul's Church	36	0	0
Charles Morris, Junr. Esq;	25	0	0
Wm. Forsyth, Esq; annually	100	0	0
Lawrence Hartshorne, Esq; annually	100	0	0
Richard Kidston	50	0	0
Andrew Belcher, Esq; annually	150	0	0
Robert Letson	3	3	0
John Lawson	18	0	0
The Widow Piers	4	10	0
Ditto for her two Sons	1	16	0
Wm. Lawson	9	0	0
Thomas Boggs	50	0	0
Charles Hill, Esq; annually	60	0	0
John Cleveland	20	0	0
Foremann and Grassie	100	0	0
William Lyon	50	0	0
Daniel Wood, annually	25	0	0
John Bremner	50	0	0
Andrew Liddell	44	4	6
William Minns	10	0	0
Charles Geddes, annually	20	0	0
William Smith, annually	50	0	0
Mathew Richardson	25	0	0
Charles R. Prescott	12	12	0
John William Schwartz, Esq	25	0	0
John Rees	25	0	0

[1] *The Royal Gazette and Nova Scotia Advertiser*, Halifax, 1798. The dates are given at the beginning of each list.

[2] Rev. Charles Inglis.

	Sterling £.	s.	d.
Henry Yeomans	20	0	0
Edward Pryor	18	0	0
Thomas Goudge	18	0	0
Captain Alexander MacLean	18	0	0
William Pryor	4	10	0
Stephen Hall Binney, Esq; annually	10	0	0
Hibbert N. Binney, Esq; annually	15	17	0
John Newton, Esq; one-fifth of his Sallary as Surveyor of the Customs annually	10	0	0
Adam de Chezeau and Son	9	0	0
Edward Pryor, Junr	4	10	0
Catharine Hoddard, one month's wages	0	13	6
Samuel Rudolph	4	10	0
John Longee, a Boy	0	1	1½
Anthony Henry	10	0	0
Jacob Miller, and Son	25	0	0
Nicholas Oxner	5	0	0
William Kidston	26	5	0
Robert Lyon	12	0	0
Capt. James Elmslie	5	0	0
Michael Head, Esq;	10	10	0
John Bottomley	25	0	0
Fraser and Thom of Miramiche, New-Brunswick	20	0	0
Philip Marchinton, Esq; annually	22	10	0
Widow Killo	2	2	0
Donald Grant	0	9	0
Patrick Heffernan, annually	10	0	0
Jonathan Tremain, Jun	15	0	0
James Leaver	18	0	0
George Greaves	1	1	0
and one quarters Rent of his House, at the end of every year during the War.			
Capel Hians, at present	5	0	0
And £10. next year, and every succeeding one during the War.			
Michael Bennet	9	0	0
Isaac Mansfield	5	0	0
John Bond	0	18	0
Ann Bond	0	18	0
Jacob Calnek	4	10	0
Peter Cashenberry	4	10	0
E. B. Brenton, Esq; annually	20	0	0
Foster Hutchinson, Jun. Esq; annually	20	0	0
James Stewart, Esq; annually	20	0	0
Michael Wallace, Esq;	25	0	0
Mrs. Phoebe Moody	18	0	0
Winckworth Allan	21	0	0
Archibald Hinshelwood, 20 days pay	4	10	0
John C. Strouvee, quarterly	2	14	0
Burrows Davis, annually	9	0	0
Revd. Geo. Wright, master of the Halifax Grammar School	9	0	0
Miss Peggy McDonald	20	0	0
John, Edward & Ja. Kerby, annually	100	0	0
Enoch Wiswell	4	10	0
Benjamin Etter	10	0	0
John Taylor, annually	1	0	0

	Sterling £.	s.	d.
Mrs. Hart	21	0	0
Ditto for her Children	21	0	0
Cathrine Prichard	0	13	6
William and Robert Williams	50	0	0
William Wooden	10	0	0
Robert Hill	15	0	0
David Rudolph	10	0	0
George Grant	20	0	0
Robert Letson, jun	0	7	6
William Gray	10	0	0
John Letson	0	10	0
John MacNab	2	2	0
George M. Halliburton	1	1	0
Thomas Conner	0	18	0
Mary Whiston	0	13	6
Ann Piche	0	9	0
Joseph Austin	0	9	0
James Donaldson	10	0	0
William Castells	1	0	0
William Drysdale	0	18	0
Gabriel Johnson	0	18	0
George De'Blois, annually	10	0	0
Samuel Brown, annually	30	0	0
Joseph Davis	10	0	0
Michael Laffell	1	1	0
Robert Milne	1	16	0
Thomas West	4	10	0
John Stealing	20	0	0
William Lawlor, annually	100	10	8
John Masters	45	0	0
Edmund Buttler, annually	10	0	0
Mrs. Anna Maria Green	5	5	0
William Annand	20	0	0
William Dickey, jun	10	10	0
George Bayers	10	10	0
Wm. Bayers	5	5	0
William Duffies	25	0	0
John George Pyke, Esq; annually	20	0	0
Jonathan Tremain, Senr	100	0	0
John Croskill	4	10	0
Peter Lynch	3	3	0
Thomas Watson	9	0	0
Thomas Moody, annually	5	0	0
James Pierse, annually	0	9	0
Fillis, Boyd and Fillis	100	0	0
John A. W. Grassie, a child	1	1	0
Reverend Archibald Gray	5	5	0
James Creighton, Junr	50	0	0
Richard Cleary, annually	10	0	0
George Anderson, annually	1	1	0
Thomas and Peter Donaldson, annually	5	0	0
James Romans, annually	4	0	0
Constant Connor, annually	5	0	0
Jeremiah Vickers	1	7	0
Martin Shier	20	0	0

	Sterling £.	s.	d.
James Clarke, Esq;	15	0	0
Richard Tremain	5	0	0
Charles Boggs	5	0	0
Thomas MacGory	5	0	0
John Hunter	5	0	0
Abram Cunard	10	0	0
William Whiston	5	0	0
H. Pipe	5	0	0
George Bell	22	10	0
Reverend James Jones, annually	10	0	0
George Jost	0	9	0
Barth. Sullivan, annually	10	0	0
Benjamin Salter, annually	10	0	0
Robert Knox	9	0	0
Benjamin Bridge	3	3	0
Henry Watkey's, Senr	4	10	0
Widow Kerr, annually	5	0	0
Richard Jacobs	20	0	0
Benjamin Smith, annually	10	0	0
Robb and Pirnie	10	0	0
Peter Smith (Tanner)	5	0	0
John F. T. Gschwind	3	3	0
Friendly Society	21	12	0
Alexander Izatt	2	10	0
William Hunt	0	9	0
William Hatton	10	0	0
Henry Newton, Junr	3	3	0
Godfrey Jacobs	5	0	0
William Taylor	20	0	0
Thomas Wallace	3	3	0
Reverend William Black	4	10	0
John Hemmington	4	10	0
Widow Carrol, annually	10	0	0
Master John Carroll	1	1	0
James Kidston	21	0	0
John Howe	3	3	0
Widow Hawkins	5	5	0
James Putnam, Esq; for the present year	50	0	0
And 25£. per annum during the remainder of the war.			
Total	£4,183	2	9½

May 29, 1798.

	£.	s.	d.
The Young Gentlemen, Pupils of the Halifax Grammar School	23	18	0
Captain Duport, late of His Majesty's 20th Regiment, annually.	9	0	0
William Reardon, annually	4	10	0
Thomas Adams, annually	5	0	0
Francis Stephens, annually	5	0	0
George Maren, junr	3	12	0
John Hackenhall	5	0	0
Nicholas Smith	2	10	0
Irish Society	79	14	6
Tho' the greater part of the Members who compose this Society had Subscribed liberally before.			

June 12, 1798.

	£.	s.	d.
Reverend Barnard Houseal	10	0	0
William Mott	10	0	0
Thomas Russel	1	10	0
Joseph Peters, annually	3	3	0
John Anderson, Watchman of the Dock Yard	1	0	0
Joseph Anderson	15	0	0
Mrs. Loveland	4	10	0

The Treasurer has received the following Sums *in part* of the Voluntary Subscription now going on in the County of Lunenburg for the support of Government in carrying on the war, which reflects much honour upon that industrious and loyal settlement.

	Halifax Currency		
	£.	s.	d.
Colonel Creighton	100	0	0
D. Christopher Jessen, Esq	25	0	0
John Christopher Rudolph, Esq;	10	0	0
Christopher Vienot	0	5	0
Adam Hebb	2	0	0
Frederick Emenot	2	0	0
Andreas Young	3	0	0
Peter Mason	2	0	0
Conrad Crais	0	5	0
John Hall	3	0	0
John McGrigor	0	5	0
Nicholas Eisenhaur	0	10	0
Gotlieb Berringer	1	0	0
Frederick Hahn	0	2	6
Revd. Mr. J. Gotlieb Schmeiser	1	0	0
John Becker	0	10	0
Casper Ernest	3	10	0
John Lenox	3	10	0
Casper Jeckman, junr	2	0	0
Henry Kaulbach	5	10	0
George Bohner, junr	2	0	0
Francis Rudolf	4	0	0
Michael Lohnes	1	0	0
George Bohner, senr	0	5	0
Henry Heison	0	5	0
Jacob Westhoffer	0	15	0
Frederick Rigolo	0	15	0
Revd. Breun Comingo	1	0	0
John Donig, Esq	1	0	0
George Herman	2	0	0
Frantz Timon	0	5	0
Nicholas Conrad	3	0	0
Robert Lord	1	0	0
George Conrad	3	0	0
George Wentzel	0	2	0
John Smelzer	0	5	0
Valentine Thiel	0	5	0
Leonard Young	0	5	0
G. Frederick Dauphine	1	5	0
	£187	14	6

June 19, 1798.

The Treasurer has received the amount of the undermentioned, very liberal Subscription, for carrying on the War from the Domestic Servants of Lieutenant-General His Royal Highness Prince Edward.

	£.	s.	d.
P. Beck, Steward	15	0	0
C. Husing, Valet	10	0	0
A. Mandry, Butler	7	0	0
F. Leguiere, Upper Cook	2	0	0
A. Wills, Gardner	5	0	0
H. Celestin, Under Cook	1	0	0
P. Richer, Under Butler	4	0	0
John Woolmar, Upper Coachman	5	0	0
Valentine Rumney, Under Do	2	0	0
R. Pulty, Groom	3	0	0
	£54	0	0

The following sums have been received by the Treasurer since our last from Lunenburg.

	Halifax Currency		
	£.	s.	d.
Conrad Knickle	0	5	0
Henry Ernst, senr	2	0	0
Alexander Lay	0	10	0
James Pejean	0	5	0
James Vienot, senr	1	0	0
William Burley	0	5	0
James Dares	1	15	0
George Lowe	0	2	6
John Halter	0	10	0
Valentine Whitman, sen	1	0	0
Conrad Nass	0	5	0
Christopher Nass	0	5	0
Peter Vienot	0	10	0
Isaac Grey	1	0	0
Edward James, Esq	10	0	0
	£19	12	6

June 26, 1798.

The following liberal Subscription has been received by the Treasurer from Cornwallis.

	£.	s.	d.
John Burbidge	40	0	0
John Chipman, annually	10	0	0
Jonathan Shearman	10	0	0
James Kerr	10	0	0
Daniel Bowen, annually	25	0	0
Thomas Ratchford	5	0	0
Henry Burbidge	5	0	0
William Twining, annually	5	0	0
Hugh Graham, annually	2	10	0
William Allen Chipman	10	0	0

	£.	s.	d.
David Whidden, annually	5	0	0
William Campbell, annually	5	0	0
William Chipman	1	0	0
Handley Chipman	5	0	0
Abraham Webster	2	0	0
Rolen Morton	5	0	0
Benjamin Fox	1	0	0
Joseph Starr	1	5	0
James Allison	3	0	0
David Starr	0	10	0
Augustus Willoughby	1	0	0
Moses Lockwood	1	0	0
James Tillet	5	0	0
Pern Terry	1	10	0
James Cumming	2	0	0
Simon Cumming	1	0	0
Luther Hathaway	5	0	0
Henry Gessner, annually for 3 years	2	0	0
James Rowland	0	5	0
Benjamin Belcher	25	0	0
Joshua Chase	0	10	0
Daniel Stanford	0	10	0
Lemuel Morton	5	0	0
John Condon	0	10	0
Chandler Martin	0	10	0
Daniel Harris	0	10	0
Walter Reed	0	5	0
John Nisbit	2	0	0
Joel Parish, junr	0	2	6
Jedediah Ells	0	10	0
Abraham Masters	0	10	0
Mary Chace, widow	0	5	0
Thomas Nickson	2	0	0
David Jones	0	10	0
Joseph Barclen	0	5	0
Simon Fox	2	0	0
Abraham Newcomb	2	0	0
Abraham Newcomb, junr	1	0	0
James Nery	1	0	0
Thomas Barden	0	5	0
Edward Keaf	0	10	0
Asahel Bill	5	0	0
Ahira Caulkins	0	10	0
Benjamin Burges	0	5	0
Randel Ilslay	0	10	0
John Parel	0	5	0
Jabez Weaver	0	2	6
Charles Chipman	1	0	0
Robert Walker and son Alexander, annually	6	0	0
Lawrence Van Buskirk	3	0	0
Henry Van Buskirk	2	0	0
Garet Van Buskirk	2	0	0
John McGee	1	0	0
John Dugan	1	0	0
Elijah Crane	1	10	0
Enoch Steadman	1	0	0

	£.	s.	d.
Andrew Luny	1	0	0
William Robinson	0	10	0
George Ovens, Black man	1	0	0
Daniel Harrington	1	0	0
Elkanah Morton	5	0	0
Mason Cogswell	5	0	0
Joseph Prescott, annually	4	0	0
Zachariah Chipman	1	0	0
Homes Chipman	2	0	0
Major Chipman	1	0	0
Stephen Chipman	1	0	0
Stephen Harrington	5	0	0
Jacob Walton	5	0	0
Joseph Chace	1	0	0
John Starr	3	0	0
Mrs. Starr	1	0	0
Shearman Burbidge	3	5	0
Elias Burbidge, annually	5	0	0
John Beckwith, junr	5	0	0
John Calkine	0	5	0
Eristes Pineo	0	10	0
Edmund Porter	1	0	0
Daniel Cogswell	0	10	0
Thomas Newman	0	10	0
David Bentley	1	0	0
Daniel Ells	0	5	0
Stephen Sheffield	1	10	0
Thomas Woodworth	3	0	0
Oliver Woodworth	1	0	0
Levy Woodworth	0	15	0
Nathan Palmiter	0	15	0
Peter Wickwire	1	0	0
Silas Wickwire	1	0	0
John Cumstick	0	10	0
Henry Cox	0	15	0
Thomas Cox	0	10	0
William Pineo	1	10	0
John Chipman Beckwith	1	0	0
Benjamin Jarvis	2	0	0
William Skeen	1	10	0
Benjamin Kinsman, jun	1	0	0
Joseph Jackson	1	0	0
Stephen Jackson	0	10	0
Joseph Jackson, jun	0	10	0
Benjamin Stedman	2	0	0
John B. Best	2	0	0
George Chipman	2	10	0
John Newcomb	1	10	0
Jonathan Newcomb	0	15	0
Ebenezer Porter	1	0	0
Pierce Brett	0	5	0
George Cumming	1	10	0
Alexander Campbell	1	0	0
Isabella Campbell	0	5	0
William Campbell, a child	0	2	6
John Campbell do.	0	2	6

	£.	s.	d.
James Campbell, a child	0	2	6
John Miller	2	0	0
Michael Colman	1	0	0
Elijah Rand	1	0	0
Darises Webster	0	10	0
Cyrus Webster	0	10	0
Timothy Barnaby	5	0	0
Ambrose Barnaby	2	0	0
Timothy Barnaby, jun	1	0	0
Colin Brymer	1	0	0
Edmund Finn	0	10	0
	£342	2	6

July 10, 1798.

We have been favoured with the following very handsome Subscriptions, of the Regiments and Departments, under the command of Lieutenant General His Royal Highness Prince Edward.

	£.	s.	d.
Lieutenant-General H.R.H. Prince Edward	300	0	0
Major John Vesey } Aids de Camp	20	0	0
Major G. S. Smith }	50	0	0
Capt. J. Hale, Military Secretary	10	0	0
James Ogilvie, Major General	105	0	0
Capt. W. Cox, Aid de Camp	5	5	0
Lieut. Col. F. A. Wetherall, Deputy Adjt. General	50	0	0
Major R. Walker, Major of Brigade	10	0	0
George Brinley, Commissary General	10	0	0
Foster Hutchinson, junr	10	0	0
James Putnam, Deputy Barrack Master General	50	0	0
William Porter, Deputy Commissary of Musters	20	0	0
J. Beckwith, Acting Comptroller of Accounts	20	0	0
E. B. Brenton, Deputy Judge Advocate, annually	20	0	0
Thomas, Irvin, Assistant Insp. of Hospitals, do	14	0	0
James Boggs, Garrison Surgeon	5	5	0
Capt. A. Prevost, Town Major	15	0	0
Stephen H. Binney, Barrack Master	10	0	0
Revd. J. Wetherall, Garrison Chaplain	20	0	0
F. W. Hecht, Deputy Commissary of Musters and Ten pounds annually.	15	0	0
Thomas Williams, C. of Stores and Barrack Master, annually	10	0	0
George Henkel, Garrison Surgeon and Thirty Pounds annually	10	0	0
Joseph Pearce, Assistant do And Twenty Pounds annually	5	5	0
John Boyd, Hospital Mate, 28 days pay And the same annually.	10	10	0
CORPS			
Royal Artillery	51	11	0
Royal Military Artificers	11	5	0
Ordnance Department	121	7	0
7th or Royal Fusiliers	706	17	2
Royal Nova-Scotia Regiment	192	17	1¾
Royal Newfoundland Regiment	200	0	0
	£2079	12	3¾

The following Subscription has been received by the Treasurer from Parrsboro' £65 3 9

Letter from the Duke of Portland to Lieut.-Gov. Sir J. Wentworth[1]

WHITEHALL, 1st July 1798.

Dra^t to
Sir John Wentworth Bar^t
N° 34.

SIR,

I have laid before The King Your Letters numbered 54 and 55.

The Zeal which has been manifested by the Officers and Men of the Royal Nova Scotia Regiment and by the Inhabitants of Halifax at large, in the very liberal Subscription for the Public Service, is very honorable to them, and it gives His Majesty particular pleasure to witness this Voluntary Mark of their Loyalty & attachment to the Parent State.

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

I am &c. &c.
PORTLAND

Endorsed.
Dra^t to Sir J. Wentworth Bar^t
Whitehall 1st July 1798.
N° 34.
read by the King.

Letter from the Duke of Portland to Lieut.-Gov. Sir J. Wentworth[2]

WHITEHALL, 31st July
1798.

SIR,

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

I cannot too strongly express to you the satisfaction, with which His Majesty Witnesses that Spirit of Loyalty and Attachment to His Person and Government, and to Our glorious Constitution, which is so conspicuous in the proceedings of the Legislature of Nova Scotia in the late Sessions, and which has manifested itself in the extensive voluntary contributions of every Description of His Majesty's Subjects within the Province, in support of the Parent State and of the Cause, for which we are contending.

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

I am &c.
PORTLAND

Endorsed.
Dra^t
To Sir John Wentworth
B^t
Whitehall July 31. 1798.
N° 35.

[1] Public Archives, *N. S. State Papers*, Vol. A 128, Duke of Portland to Wentworth, pp. 2–4.
[2] Ibid., pp. 8–11.

Additional Lists[1]

September 11, 1798.

The following Subscriptions have been received by the Treasurer from the Foreman and Artificers employed in the Engineers Department of His Majesty's Works at Halifax.

	£.	s.	d.
Isaac Rigby	3	10	0
Henry Roberts	3	10	0
Frederick Wizer	1	0	0
John Gleason	1	2	0
Richard Chandley	1	10	0
James Clarke	1	0	0
James Stuart	1	0	0
James Murdock	1	0	0
Samuel Watts	0	10	0
John Kelley	0	10	0
Patrick Kavanagh	1	2	0
Alexander Renfrew	1	0	0
John McLeod	1	3	4
Isaac Norris	0	10	0
John Miller	0	10	0
William Townsend	1	0	0
Frederick Fowsall	0	9	0
George Artz	1	0	0
Daniel George	0	5	0
John Jones	0	5	0
James Noonan	0	5	0
John Hovey	0	10	0
James Mills	1	0	0
Alexander M'Laughlin	1	2	0
Duncan M'Quin	1	2	0
D. M'Intosh	1	0	0
John Goff	0	10	0
Alexander Morris	3	0	0
Frederick Rhan	0	10	0
Pat. Conner	0	5	0
George Richardson	0	10	0
John Weston	0	7	6
Amos Lovet	1	0	0
John Cowan	0	10	0
Baron Canfield	0	10	0
William White	0	10	0
Nichols Wall	0	10	0
John Pense	1	0	0
Patrick Connell	0	10	0
Joseph Caldwell	0	10	0
John Levison	0	5	0
Hugh Ross	0	10	0
John Pierce	1	3	4
Enoch Morris	1	0	0
Arthur Evans	0	10	0

[1] *The Royal Gazette and Nova Scotia Advertiser*, Halifax, 1798.

	£.	s.	d.
John Malcolm	0	10	0
John Wier	0	15	0
Mark Lambert	1	0	0
Lewis Hulsman	1	0	0
Thomas Ross	0	5	0
William Lovett	1	0	0
James M'Leod	0	5	0
Christian Schneider	1	0	0
Moses Dowey	0	5	0
John Roberts	0	10	0
Donald M'Quin	0	10	0
William Murray	0	5	0
John Macdonell	0	15	0
David M'Burney, a boy	0	5	0
John Ellis, a boy	0	5	0
James Fitzgerald, a boy	0	2	6
Robert Marshall	0	10	0
John Lorelland	0	10	0
Alex. Frager	0	10	0
George Whitecross	1	0	0
John Burkhart	3	0	0
George Worrall, per month	0	5	0
Joseph Holeman	1	0	0
Henry Vandegraft	0	18	0
Donald M'Kenzie	0	10	0
John Johnson, per month	0	5	0
James Burke	0	5	0
Robert Williamson	0	10	0
William Barron	0	5	0
Michael Hennisey	0	5	0
Robert Dove	1	0	0
£	65	8	8
James Hamm	1	3	4
Jeremiah McGrath	1	0	0
John Stewart	4	0	0
Thomas McKenzie	1	0	0

The following Subscriptions have also been received by the Treasurer from the Inhabitants of Margarets Bay.

	£.	s.	d.
John Woodin	2	0	0
John Umlach Sen	1	0	0
Christopher Dophanie	1	0	0
Daniel Wier	0	10	0
Joseph Dophanie	0	10	0
George Boutilia	1	0	0
Robert Kedy	0	5	0
Catherine Kedy	0	1	4
George Dophanie	1	10	0
Henry Lewis	0	10	0
John Boutilia	0	10	0

	£.	s.	d.
James Jolemore	0	10	0
John Dwire	0	5	0
William Mungumery	0	5	0
John Troop	0	5	0
William Troop	0	5	0
John Umlach Junr	0	12	6
Lewis Thumb	0	7	6
George Wineheart	0	5	0
William Umlach	0	5	0
£	11	16	3

And from the Township of Chester a further Subscription by

Thomas Thomson	£.	3	0	0
James Thomson		2	0	0
John Stevens		2	0	0

NEW BRUNSWICK

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Carleton to the Duke of Portland[1]

N° 38.

FREDERICTON, New Brunswick

9th June 1798.

MY LORD DUKE,

I have the honor to inform Your Grace that the Example of Voluntary Contributions, in aid of the National Means for prosecuting the present War, has not failed to Excite a portion of Enthusiasm in this Infant Colony. Subscriptions for that purpose have been opened, and, from the Sums already pledged, I have no doubt but I shall soon have the satisfaction of reporting an amount which, though comparatively small, will be more than equal to the proportional abilities of the Subscribers; who consider the present eventful moment as calling upon all His Majesty's Subjects, not merely for such Exertions as they might be able, without much inconvenience to afford; but for every practicable sacrifice, so long as it may be, necessary, for the National defence and the preservation of His Majesty's Government.

I have the honor to be
Your Grace's most obedient
and very humble Servant

THOS. CARLETON.

HIS GRACE
THE DUKE OF PORTLAND
&c. &c. &c.

Endorsed.

N. Brunswick, 9th June 1798.
M. Genl CARLETON
R/. 11th July
N° 38.
Ansd 27th

[1] Public Archives, *N. B. State Papers*, Vol. A 11, Carleton to Duke of Portland, p. 93.

21049—4

Lists of Subscription[1]

June 22, 1798

St. John, Friday June 22.

A Subscription was opened at the Coffee House on the fourteenth instant, the amount of which is to be remitted to the Lords of The Treasury, as a Contribution towards the National Defence, and a testimony of Loyalty to His Majesty and the British Constitution.

John Black, Esq. subscribed 50 £ Sterling.
William Pagan
Bradford Gilbert } 200 dollars each.
Edward Sands, Esqrs
The Hon. George Leonard, Esqr. (by Mr. Codner,) One Fifth of his annual Income from Government during the War.
William Campell, Esquire, 20 £ and Ten Pounds annually during the War.

We have no doubt this laudable object will receive a general and handsome support.

The Sums subscribed are to be paid into the hands of W. S. Oliver and James Codner, Esqrs, on or before the first of September next.

The Fredericton Subscription we hear, is still carrying on with a spirit of much liberality.

Mr. Ryan

The enclosed Circular Letter to the Colonels of the Militia Regiments you will insert in your next paper from Authority.

I am, Sir,

Your most obedient Servant,

H. W. HAILES.

(Circular)

Fredericton, 15th June, 1798.

Sir,

A degree of enthusiasm having appeared in this Province by different Subscriptions being opened after the example of the Voluntary Contributions of the parent State, in aid of the National Means for prosecuting the present War.—His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief wishing that the same may be generally known throughout New Brunswick, that all His Majesty's Subjects willing to contribute at this eventful moment, may have an opportunity of showing their Loyalty, has directed me to propose to you without loss of time to convene the Captains under your Command, in order that they may mention the subject to their Companies, and give them the opportunity of coming forward with such subscriptions as they may be able to afford; which

[1] *The St. John Gazette*, St. John, 1798. The dates printed in italics are the dates of issue of the *Gazette*.

should be collected by the different Captains and paid into your hands, that the same may be transmitted as soon as possible to the Duke of Portland, one of His Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State.

You will please to acquaint me for His Excellency's information, with the event of this proposition and the amount of the Subscriptions so collected, that orders may be given on the payment of the money into the Military Chest for Bills to be drawn for the amount by the Deputy Paymaster of New Brunswick on the Paymasters General in England.

I have the honor to be,
Sir,
Your most obedient Servant

(signed) H. W. HAILES
Adjutant General,
N.B. Militia.

To.....,
Colonel of Militia
New Brunswick.

June 29, 1798.

We have to apologize for omitting the name of the Hon. G. G. Ludlow, Esq. in the list of those Gentlemen who so liberally contributed for the National Defence, as published in our last—he having subscribed 200 dollars.

July 6th, 1798.

Continuation of the List of Subscribers Toward the National Defence

Robert Parker, Thomas Horsefield, and William Robertson, Esqrs. 20 £ each now, and 20 £ annually during the War.

Hon. Col. Billop, 20 £

Mr. Thomas Jennings, 18 £ sterling, annually during the War.

Jonathan Bliss, Esq., and the Revd. Dr. Byles, 15 £ each now, and 15 £ annually during the War.

Messrs. Isaac Lawton, Henry Uhthoff, Adino Paddock, Francis Gilbert, John Colvill, Fitch Rogers, 10 £ each now, and 10 £ each annually during the War.

William Wanton, Esq. one-fifth of his Sallary as Collector—10 £

Mr. John Pugsley, 7 £ annually during the War.

Messrs Joseph Russel, Thomas Walker, and John Ives, 5 guineas each for the present year, and a like sum annually during the War.

Mr. John Sinnot, 5 £, now and 5 £ annually during the War.

Mr. William Wilbour, 4 £ annually during the War.

Mr. James Scoullar, 2 £ now, and 2 £ annually during the War.

Mr. James McDonald—3 £

St. John, 2d July.

Mr. Sower,

While a spirit of loyal enthusiasm seems to pervade every part of His Majesty's Dominion's, and Voluntary Contributions, in aid of Government, are entered into with avidity, by every description of subjects in the Mother Country; it is to be hoped there will be no tardiness on the part of any inhabitant of this loyal city, in coming forward at this momentous crisis, not only to tender his mite, but to evince a disposition to make every practical sacrifice for the defence of the nation, and preservation of our happy constitution, with which this infant Province must stand or fall. Let us banish therefore all contracted and selfish considerations, and let the cause of our country be the first principle of action, while that country is in danger! !

A CITIZEN.

Friday, July 13, 1798

Continuation of the List of Subscribers Towards the National Defence

Lt. Robert Scott, of Lt. Col. Moncktons 94th Regt. Eight pounds sterling for the present year and 3 £ sterling during the war.
Benjamin Stanton, Three Guineas annually during the war.
John Paul, Three pounds and 2 £ annually during the war.
George Smith, Three Pounds and 3 £ annually during the war.
Hon. William Hazen, Twenty pounds and same sum annually during the war.
Charles Hazen, Five pounds and ditto annually during the war.

Friday, July 27, 1798

Voluntary Contributions

In addition to the Voluntary Subscriptions which we have heretofore noticed, the loyal town of St. Andrews made a beginning on Saturday the 14th inst. and in the course of an hour the following sums were subscribed toward the support of Government.

	Currency £.	s.	d.
Colonel Hugh Mackay, of Half Pay (being one fourth of his allowance) £ 10 Sterling	11	2	3
Lieut. Col. Thomas Wyer	3	0	0
Captain Daniel M°Masters	30	0	0
Lieutenant Ninian Lindsey	5	0	0
Ensign Duncan M°Intosh	1	3	4
Robert Pagan, Esq	50	0	0
John Currie, Esq	5	0	0
Joseph Garnett, Esq	3	15	0
John M°Intosh	2	10	0
James Stewart	15	0	0
Maurice Salt	1	3	4
Philip Stanton	0	15	0
George Dunham	0	5	0
Ludwick Helderbrand	0	5	0
Alexander Young	0	10	0

Subscriptions are opening in several other parts of the county of Charlotte, by Companies, which appear to meet with universal success.

Friday, August 3, 1798

Voluntary Contributions

Bank reports up to Friday, June 1.

Voluntary	£	1,305,716	13	9
Assessed Taxes		754,966	0	3
	£	2,060,682	14	0

Friday, August 24, 1798

Voluntary Subscriptions for the County of York—Continued

The Hon. John Saunders, Esq. annually		30 Guineas
Mrs. Saunders	do.	10 Guineas
Master Jno. Simcoe Saunders	do.	5 Guineas
Miss Ariana Margaretta Saunders	do.	2½ Guineas
Miss Eliza Saunders	do.	2½ Guineas
Captain-Lieutenant William Bartlett, Royal Engineers	do.	15 Guineas

---

SUBSCRIPTIONS of the following Gentlemen of the Exempt Company of the County of York.

	£.	s.	d.
S. Agnew during the present War out of his Half-Pay	10	0	0
Caleb Jones, during the War out of his Half-Pay	10	0	0
John Althouse	10	0	0
Joseph Swift out of his Half-Pay for the War, pr annum	10	0	0
William Bailey during the War out of his Half-Pay	10	0	0
Peter Clements annually during the present War	10	0	0
Walter Price	5	0	0
David M'Gibbon during the War out of his Half-Pay	5	0	0
W. Stewart annually during the present War	5	0	0
Joseph Cunliffe during the present War	5	0	0
Revd. John Agnew out of his Half-Pay during the present War against the French per annum	5	0	0
Abram. Close out of his Half-Pay during the War per annum	4	0	0
Andrew Husband annually during the present War	4	0	0
George Everett during the present War	4	0	0
C. Thompson, during the present War out of his Half-Pay	4	13	4
Leo. Reed during the present War out of his Half-Pay	4	0	0
John Combs annually	2	0	0
Charles A. L. Gunther	2	0	0
Eleazer Slocum, annually	1	0	0
Valentine Harding during the present War	1	0	0
Adjutant John Cunningham Four Pounds Sterling during the War.	4	8	10
Neh. Clarke 40 days Half-Pay during the War			

Voluntary Subscriptions of the County of Sunbury

SUNBURY COUNTY MILITIA

	£.	s.	d.
Lieut. Colonel Miles	15	0	0
Capt. Gabriel De Veber and his Company	28	4	7
Captain George Harding and his Company	31	19	6
Captain Ebenezer Hathaway and his Company	20	11	0
Captain Hiel Camp and his Company	21	15	0
Captain Joseph Clarke and his Company	13	12	6
Captain Ichabod Smith and his Troop	21	0	0
Captain G. Clowes	15	0	0
Captain Lemuel Wilmot	8	0	0
Captain Thomas Barker	5	0	0
Lieutenant Zach. Brown	3	0	0
Ensign John Horton	2	10	0
Thomas Gilbert, Esq	10	0	0
Michael M'Nelly	2	0	0
Gers. Say	2	0	0
David Burpee	1	10	0
William H. Smith	2	0	0
William Hubbard, Esq	5	0	0
Jacob Veal	2	0	0
George Hayward	2	0	0
David Ives	1	0	0
William Boon	1	0	0
James Rogers	2	0	0
Jacob Loder	1	0	0
William Simpson	0	10	0
Richard Bartlett	0	10	0
Isaac Hubbard	3	0	0
Nathaniel Hubbard	3	0	0
Samuel Peabody	1	0	0
Joseph Clarke	3	0	0
S. Upton (For the present Year.)	0	10	0
Asa Perley (For the present Year.)	1	0	0
Samuel Tilley (For the present Year.)	2	0	0
Israel Perley (For the present Year.)	1	0	0
Ebenezer Briggs (For the present Year.)	1	0	0
Alexander Menzies (For the present Year.)	1	0	0
Richard Carman (For the present Year.)	2	0	0
Joseph Ryerson (For the present Year.)	3	0	0
Solomon Russell (For the present Year.)	0	10	0

A Company of Youths

	£.	s.	d.
James A. Miles	0	5	0
J. Mercereau	0	2	6
S. Smith	0	1	3
W. Sharman	0	1	0
J. Simpson	0	1	3
G. Nevers	0	0	6
A. Nevers	0	0	6

	£.	s.	d.
T. Clowes	0	2	6
G. Rogers	0	1	3
T. O. Miles	0	2	6
F. Emerson	0	1	3
H. Rogers	0	1	3
W. Simmons	0	1	0
J. Peabody	0	0	6
J. Mercereau	0	1	3
S. Smith	0	1	3
S. Nevers	0	0	6
W. Simpson	0	0	6

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Carleton to the Duke of Portland[1]

N° 41. FREDERICTON, New Brunswick
17th Septemr 1798.

MY LORD DUKE

In my letter of the 9th of June (N° 38) I informed Your Grace that Subscriptions had been opened in this Province for making Voluntary Contributions to the Public Service during the present War; and I have now the honor to transmit the Bills Enumerated in the Margin amounting to £590.8.0 Sterling, in part of those Subscriptions, which I have reason to Expect will amount to nearly three thousand pounds. Major Robison's Company of Royal Artillery Stationed here, remitted the amount of their Contribution £85.19.4. Judge Saunders also has directed his Agent to pay in his Annual Subscription of £52.10.0 as I have done mine of £500—during the War which is the general tenor of the Subscriptions in this Province; for we are deeply impressed with a conviction, that under the Existing circumstances, a persevering hostility with the Republican Despotism of France is necessary to the preservation and future safety of the British Government and Constitution.

The remainder of our Contributions for the Year past will, I hope be transmitted as soon as the produce of the present Harvest can be disposed of.

I have the Honor to be
Your Grace's most obedient
and most humble Servant
THOS CARLETON.

New Brunswick Regiment £200.0.0

Fredericton Volunteer Compa of Militia £156.12.0.

The Revd Mr Pidgeon Ecclesiastical Commissary £25.0.0.

Chief Justice Ludlow £50.0.0.

The Secretary of the Province £30.0.0.

The Surveyor General £30.0.0.

Wm Hazen Junr & Robert Hazen £45.0.0.

Capt Taylor & his Company of Militia of the County of Northumberland & John Carns £28.16.0.

The above Bills Endorsed by the Duke of Portland & transmitted to the Bank the 26th Novr 1798.

HIS GRACE
THE DUKE OF PORTLAND
&c. &c. &c. &c.

Endorsed
New Brunswick
17. Sepr 1798.
Maj. Gen[l] CARLETON
R/. 26th Novr
Answd 6th Decr
N° 41
(8 inclosures)

[1] Public Archives, *N. B. State Papers*, Vol. A 11, Carleton to Duke of Portland, pp. 135–136.

September 21, 1798

NEW BRUNSWICK, 1798

Voluntary Contributions Remitted to His Grace the Duke of Portland by His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor, except where otherwise expressed

		Sterling £.	s.	d.
His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor, annually		500	0	0
Major Robinson and his Company of Royal Regiment of Artillery, remitted by the Commanding Officer	ditto	85	19	4
The King's New Brunswick Regiment	do.	200	0	0
The Rev. Mr. Pidgeon	ditto	50	0	0
The Honorable Chief Justice Ludlow	ditto	50	0	0
Fredericton Volunteer Company	ditto	156	12	0
Mr. Secretary Odell	ditto	30	0	0
George Sprowle, Esq	ditto	30	0	0
The Hon. Fudge Saunders and family—to be paid quarterly by his Agent in London, to commence the quarter due 24th September, 1798—N.B. the sum of 52 £, 10s, also to be paid 24th Sept. 1798, over and above the quarterly payment of twelve and one half guineas		52	10	0
William Hazen, Jun. Esq. Paymaster, N.B. Regt. and Lieut. Robert Hazen, 60th Regt. Aid-de-Camp		45	0	0
Capt. Alex. Taylor and his Compy. Northumberland militia	Currency £ 27 0 0			
Mr. John Carnes	£ 5 0 0			
	£ 32 0 0	28	16	0
		£ 1228	17	4

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Carleton to The Duke of Portland[1]

N° 45.

FREDERICTON, New Brunswick

18th October 1798.

MY LORD DUKE

I have the honor to transmit the Bills of Exchange, enumerated in the Margin, amounting to £694..17..4 Sterling in continuation of the Voluntary contributions made in this Province to the public Service; And an order from Mr Leonard for one fifth part of his Salary to be paid annually during the present War.

I have the honor to be Your Grace's
most obedient and most humble Servant.

THOS. CARLETON.

29th Sepr 1798.
John Robinson
Depy Pay Mr
£363.0.0.

1st Octr
Robt Parker,
Esqr Ordnce
Store Keeper
£72.9.0.

1st Octr
John Robinson
Depy Pay Mr
£20.0.0.

6th Octr
Capt Bartlet
R. Engins
£15.15.0.

10th Octr.
John Robinson
Depy Pay Mr
£223.13.4.

These Bills indorsed by the Duke of Portland & transmitted to the Bank 26th Novr 1798.

HIS GRACE
THE DUKE OF PORTLAND
&c. &c. &c. &c.

Endorsed
New Brunswick 18. Octr 1798.
Major General CARLETON
R/ 26th Novr
Answd 6th Decr
N° 45.
(6 inclosures)

[1] Public Archives, *N. B. State Papers*, Vol. A 11, Carleton to Duke of Portland, p. 148.

Friday, October 19, 1798

Continuation of Voluntary Contributions Remitted to His Grace The Duke of Portland by His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor[1]

City and County of Saint John

	Currency £.	s.	d.
Hon. G. G. Ludlow, Esq.	50	0	0
William Pagan, Esq	50	0	0
Bradford Gilbert, Esq	50	0	0
John Black, Esq	55	11	1
Hon. George Leonard, Esq. (one fifth part of his Salary from Government annually during war)			
William Campbell, Esq. for the present year and 10 £ annually during the war	20	0	0
Robert Parker, Esq. the same annually during the war	20	0	0
Jonathan Bliss, Esq do.	15	0	0
Isaac Lawton, Esq do.	10	0	0
Wm. Robertson, Esq do.	20	0	0
Henry Uhthoff, Esq do.	10	0	0
Adine Paddock, Esq do.	10	0	0
Mr. John Sinnot do.	5	0	0
Mr. James Scoullar do.	2	0	0
Francis Gilbert, Esq do.	10	0	0
Wm. Wanton, Esq	11	2	3
Fitz Rogers, Esq. the same annually during the war	10	0	0
Rev. Mather Byles, D. D ditto	15	0	0
Hon. Christr. Billop, Esq	20	0	0
Mr. William Wilbour the same annually during the war	4	0	0
Mr. Joseph Russell do.	5	16	8
Mr. Thomas Walker do.	5	16	8
Mr. John Ives do.	5	16	8
Mr. James McDonald (to be continued annually during the war)	3	0	0
Lieutenant Robert Scott, on the Half Pay of Lieutenant Colonel Monckton's late 94th Regt. of Foot, Eight Pounds Sterling the present year & Three Pounds, the same currency during the war	8	17	9
Mr. J. Paul, Three Pounds and Two Pounds annually during the war	3	0	0
Hon. William Hazen, Esq. the same annually during the war	20	0	0
Charles Hazen, Esq ditto	5	0	0
Gab. DeVeber, Esq ditto	10	0	0
Thomas Menzie, Esq ditto	10	0	0
Colin Campbell, Esq	7	15	7
Mr. James Codner	8	0	0
A.B	3	0	0

York County

Hon. Isaac Allen, Esq. the same annually during the war	33	10	0
Lieut. Colonel Ellegood ditto	22	4	5½
Captain Lieut. Bartlet, Royal Engineers ditto	17	10	0
Mr. Brown, Assistant Surgeon General, Hospital New Brunswick	37	10	0

[1] *The St. John Gazette*, St. John, 1798.

CHARLOTTE COUNTY

	Currency £.	s.	d.
Col. Hugh McKay—himself & part of the Militia, County Charlotte	121	13	8
Robt. Pagan, Esq.	50	0	0
Mr. Ninian Lindley	6	0	0
Amount Currency	£ 772	4	9
Amount Sterling	£ 686	8	8

	Sterling		
First Remittance	£ 1228	17	4
Second do.	686	8	8
Total Remittance	£ 1915	6	0

15th October, 1798.

Friday, November 2, 1798

Voluntary Subscriptions of the Light Infantry of York County Militia, Transmitted to His Grace the Duke of Portland

	£.	s.	d.
Major Stephen Jarvis	15	0	0
Lieut. James Taylor	5	0	0
Lieut. Robert Smith	5	0	0
Sergeant John Cox	1	10	0
Sergeant Alward Harned	1	5	0
Corporal James Nichol	0	10	0
Corporal Ezekiel Slote	1	0	0
Benjamin Akely	0	5	0
Holdin Turner	0	5	0
Isaac Clarke	1	5	0
Jedediah Slason	2	0	0
Jesse Phips	2	0	0
Gabriel Vanhorn	1	0	0
Jasper Ruckle	2	0	0
John Booth	0	15	0
James McIndoe	0	10	0
Zenus Lincoln	1	0	0
James Picket	1	0	0
Cornelius Ackerman	1	0	0
Darius Dickinson	1	0	0
Daniel Bass	1	0	0
Nehemiah Beckwith	2	5	0
William Delaney, Jun	0	5	0
Matthias Sweam	0	10	0
Robert Odden	0	5	0
Francis Purdy	0	15	0
John King	0	5	0
Daniel Rivers	0	10	0
£	49	0	0

Letter from the Duke of Portland to Lieut.-Gov. Carleton[1]

WHITEHALL (6) December 1798.

Draft to
Lieu^{t} General CARLETON
N° 27.

SIR,

I have laid before the King Your Letters of the dates and numbers mentioned in the Margin.

13th August 1798.
*13th Septem^{r} "
N° 41. 17th D° "
N° 42. d° d° "
29th d° "
8th October "
N° 43. d° d° "
N° 44. 11th d° "
N° 45. 18th d° "
*(endorsed 13th Sept.)
(but dated 17th ")

You are already informed by my Letter of the 27th of July last, of the high sense Entertained by His Majesty of the Zeal and Liberality, which His Province of New Brunswick has manifested by the Contributions they have raised for the purpose of co-operating with the Parent State, in maintaining unimpaired and inviolate that happy Constitution and order of things, to which, under Providence, We are indebted for the manifold blessings, enjoyed by every part of the British Empire.

I have great satisfaction in having been made the Instrument, by which the Province has given this distinguished proof of it's Energy and Public Spirit, and I send you a Copy of the Receipt from the Bank of England for the Bills You transmitted me in behalf of the Province.

27th Nov. 1798.

. . . . . .
. . . . . .

I am &c

PORTLAND.

/Endorsed.
Dra^{t} to Genl Carleton
Decr 1798.
N° 27.

[1] Public Archives, *N. B. State Papers*, Vol. A 11, Duke of Portland to Carleton. pp. 195–196.

Friday, December 21, 1798

Voluntary Subscriptions of Capt. Daniel Micheau's Company of King's County Militia, 11th November, 1798

	Currency £.	s.	d.
Capt. Daniel Micheau	3	0	0
Lieut. David Wetmore	2	0	0
Ensign Isaiah Smith	1	10	0
Sergeant Jessy Tabor	0	5	0
Sergeant Henry Wanamaker	0	5	0
William Oliver	1	0	0
William Wright	0	10	0
Humphrey Bull	0	5	0
Caleb McCready	0	5	0
James Fowler	0	5	0
John Beihn	0	10	0
Caleb Wetmore	0	5	0
John Jarvis	0	10	0
£	10	10	0

Voluntary Subscriptions of Capt. Rulof Rulofson's Company of King's County Militia, 17th July, 1798

	Currency £.	s.	d.
Capt. Rulof Rulofson—and the same annually during the war	4	0	0
Lieut. Joseph Baxter	1	0	0
Sergt. John Adams—and 1 £ annually during the War	0	10	0
Sergt. Nathan Deforist	0	5	0
Sergt. Lun Frozee	0	5	0
Jesse Hoyt	0	10	0
James Ketchum	0	10	0
Thomas Fairweather, Jr	0	10	0
Francis Bickill	0	5	0
David Scofield	0	5	0
Martin Fahy	0	7	6
Darling Whelpley	0	6	0
Charles Ketchum	0	10	0
George Smith	0	5	0
Henry Jackson	0	5	0
John Lee	0	10	0
Asa Hamilton	1	0	0
Phillip Honsinger	0	2	6
£	11	6	0

ERRATA

Friday, January 25, 1799

In the list of subscriptions of Capt. Rulofson's company, inserted in our paper of the 21st ult. the following names were omitted.

	Currency		
Jonathan Shipman	£ 0	5	0
Sylvanus Hoyt, Jun	0	5	0
Daniel Davison	0	5	0
Henry Stubert	0	5	0
Levi Crawford	0	5	0
	£ 1	5	0

Voluntary Subscriptions[1]

The following sums, subscribed by Capt. William Cox's Company of King's County Militia, have been paid into the hands of John Robinson, Esq. Paymaster to His Majesty's Forces in this Province.

	Currency £.	s.	d.
Capt. Wm. Cox	1	0	0
Samuel Scovil	1	0	0
Daniel Scovil	0	10	0
James Maphet	0	10	0
William Kerney	0	10	0
James Crawford	1	5	0
Gamaliel Northrup	0	10	0
Aaron Fowler	1	0	0
William Ketchum	0	10	0
Thomas Ketchum	0	10	0
William B. Hawes	0	5	0
Daniel Veal	0	5	0
Joseph Drew	0	10	0
Daniel Hatfield	1	0	0
Caleb Davis	0	15	0
Christopher Willowge	0	5	0
Jacob Hughson	0	5	0
Martin Ricker	0	3	0
John Holland	0	5	0
Thomas Spragg, annually during the war	3	0	0
Daniel Jenkins	0	5	0
£	14	3	0

[1] *The St. John Gazette*, St. John, 1799.

Friday, February 15, 1799

Continuation of Voluntary Contributions Remitted to His Grace The Duke of Portland, by His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor

York County	Currency £.	s.	d.
Brevet Major Jarvis and his Company of York County Militia....	49	0	0
Brevet Major Campbell and his Company of.....do.	49	19	3
Rev. Dr. J. Agnew, during the present War against the French per annum.....	5	0	0
Capt. Joseph Cunliff, during the present War per annum.....	5	0	0
Capt. Caleb Jones.....ditto	10	0	0
Capt. W. Stewart..... do	5	0	0
Capt. John Davidson and his Company of York County Militia...	50	0	0
Capt. Andrew Phair & part of his Company of.....ditto	12	6	0
£	177	5	3

City and County of St. John			
Edward Sands, Esq. Captain Militia and Major of Brigade.....	50	0	0
Exempt Company, St. John Militia.			
Captain Thomas Horsefield, during the present war, per annum...	20	0	0
Lieut. Hugh Johnson.....do.	10	0	0
Thomas Witmore, Esq.....do.	5	0	0
Christopher Sower, during the present war, per annum to the utmost of his abilities, be it more or less.....	10	0	0
John Whiteman, during the present War, per ann.....	3	0	0
Nathaniel Golding.....do.	5	0	0
Thomas Bane.....do.	5	0	0
Monson Jarvis.....do.	10	0	0
Lawrence Dowling.....do.	1	0	0
William Clarke.....	8	1	0
£	127	0	0

Captain Colvill's Company of Militia Artillery of the County of St. John

John Colville.....	10	0	0
John Ward.....	10	0	0
Thomas Jennings.....	20	0	0
Arthur Dingwall.....	10	0	0
John Bentley.....	10	0	0
James Grigor.....	7	10	0
George Younghusband.....	10	0	0
William Roden.....	2	10	0
James Lawton.....	2	10	0
John Dillon.....	0	2	6
Lewis Deblois.....	2	10	0
Daniel Lovett.....	5	0	0
Thomas Lawton.....	5	0	0
Timothy Thomson.....	1	3	4
James Reid.....	2	0	0
£	98	5	10

N.B.—Exclusive of the above sum, £ 110 has been paid by different members of the Company under the head of City and County of Saint John, in the second remittance made, which makes the total amount that the Company has subscribed £ 208: 5: 10.

Captain William Melick's Company of St. John Militia

	Currency £.	s.	d.
William Melick (and per annum during the War, two pounds six shillings and eight pence)	2	17	4
Donald McKay (do. one pound five shillings and six pence)	1	10	4
George Kay (do. five shillings)	0	10	0
John Clarke (do. ten shillings)	0	10	0
John Stewart (do. seven shillings and six pence)	0	7	6
Thatcher Sears (do. one pound)	1	3	4
John Russell (do. one pound)	1	0	0
James Jourden (do. ten shillings)	0	10	0
William Kennedy	1	3	4
Thomas Sancton	1	3	4
Henry Gardner (and per annum during the War, two pounds six shillings and eight pence)	2	6	8
William Elton	1	3	4
Henry Traphazer	0	10	0
Thomas Buston	0	10	0
John Melick (and per annum during the War, one pound three shillings and four pence)	1	10	0
John Mitchell (do. ten shillings)	1	3	4
Joseph Nutting (do. ten shillings)	0	10	0
Duncan Robertson	0	10	0
Stephen Kent	0	15	0
One of the Company	0	10	0
George Harding (and per annum during the War, eleven shillings, and eight pence)	1	3	4
Michael Hennigar	0	10	0
£	21	16	10

Part of Capt. Wilbour's Company of St. John Militia

John Brundage		4	0	0
Robert Stackhouse (per annum during the War)		1	0	0
Christopher Vaughan	do.	1	0	0
George Lean	do.	1	0	0
Jon. Mounday		0	5	0
Jarvis Ring		0	5	0
John Beem		0	5	0
George Gardner		1	0	0
£		8	15	0

Capt. John Toole's Company of Saint John Militia

Capt. John Toole, during the War, per annum		3	0	0
Lieut. Thomas M'Mullin		1	0	0
Ensign Francis Watson, during the War, per annum		1	5	0
David Beveridge	do.	2	0	0
James Murphy	do.	0	5	0
Alexander M'Alpine	do.	0	5	0
George Hewitt	do.	0	10	0
William White	do.	0	10	0
James Allen		0	5	0
John Day		0	5	0
Morris Whooten		1	0	0
£		10	5	0

King's County

	£.	s.	d.
Capt. Micheau & his Company of King's County Militia	8	10	0
Capt. Rulofson, and ... do.	8	0	0
Capt. Cox and ... do.	14	3	0
£	30	13	0

County of Northumberland

Lieut. Colonel Fraser and his Company of Northumberland Militia	45	14	2
Capt. M'Donald and his Company of do	29	10	0
Capt. Jacob Kollock's Company of do	9	13	9
Capt. Alexander Taylor, second remittance for his Company	5	10	0
Capt. Lufbury and his Company	16	2	6
Capt. Senior Kollock's, during the present War, per annum	5	11	1
John Carpenter, Esq	2	0	0
Robert Reid, Esq	1	0	0
Otho Robecleax Esq	1	0	0
Thomas Savoy	0	15	0
Michael Allen	0	15	0
Joseph Savoy	0	10	0
Peter Savoy	0	5	0
Francis Bieux	0	2	6
£	118	9	0

County of Charlotte

Capt. Hatch and his Independent Company of St. Andrew's Militia	112	0	0
Doctor John Califf, during the present War, with France, per annum	22	4	5
Colonel Mackay, further subscriptions of the Militia of the County of Char	56	0	0
£	190	4	5

Currency	780	14	3
Sterling	702	12	10
1st Remittance	1228	17	4
and do.	695	0	0
Total Remitted	2628	10	2

Voluntary Contributions to be added to the third remittance, received since sending the List to the Press.

County of Sunbury

Exempt Company of Militia	65	9	2
Major DeVeber, and part of his Company of do	11	4	0
Captain Harding, and do	20	12	6
Captain Camp, and do	12	16	6
Captain Hathaway, and do	*		
Captain Clark, and do	0	0	0
Part of Capt. Smith's Troop of Horse	4	0	0
Company of Boys	1	3	0
£	136	16	10
Sterling	123	3	2
Total Remitted £	2750	13	4

*N.B.—Page torn and figures missing.

Friday, March 8, 1799

Continuation of Subscriptions for Carrying on the War

KING'S COUNTY

Capt. Joseph Britain's Company

	£.	s.	d.
Captain Joseph Britain	5	0	0
Nathaniel Gorum	0	5	0
Isaac Corso	0	5	0
William Laskey	0	5	0
Nathaniel Laskey	0	5	0
Thomas Flewelling	0	5	0
Joseph M'Kiel	0	5	0
John Crabb, Junr	0	5	0
Peter Lingley	0	5	0
Joseph French	0	5	0
Lawrence Neal	0	5	0
John Crabb, Senr	0	5	0
Thomas Trott	0	5	0
Hugh Brown	0	5	0
Cornelius Way	0	5	0
Jonathan Whelpley	0	5	0
£	8	15	0

HAMPTON, KING'S COUNTY

Capt. Isaac Perry's Company

Isaac Perry	2	0	0
Seth Benson	2	0	0
Asher Codington	0	10	0
David Hutchins	0	10	0
William Harris	0	10	0
John Prince	0	10	0
James Hornsted	0	15	0
Charles M'Man	0	2	6
Isaac Perkins	0	5	0
Jacob Thomas	0	2	6
£	7	5	0

Friday, April 26, 1799

Col. John Coffin of this Province, is appointed a Brigadier-General, to command on the Newfoundland station.

DORCHESTER, 24th July, 1798

We, the Subscribers belonging to Capt. William Scott's company of the Westmorland Militia, willing to contribute in aid of the National means for prosecuting the present War, do promise to pay the several sums annexed to our respective names on or before the 1st day of September next, into the hands of the said William Scott, to be transmitted to the Military Chest of this Province.

	£.	s.	d.
William Scott	4	0	0
Malcolm Wilmot	3	0	0
William Sinton, Esq	2	0	0

	£.	s.	d.
John Lutz	0	10	0
Donald M'Donald	0	10	0
Paul LeBlong	0	2	6
William O'Brian	0	10	0
William Nodings	0	5	0
Christopher Steves	0	10	0
Michael Nodings	0	5	0
Charles Lewis	0	5	0
Christian Trites	0	10	0
Francis LeBlong	0	2	6
Jacob Trites	0	10	0
John Johns	0	10	0
Charles White	0	2	6
Peter White	0	2	6
Lewis Govang	0	2	6
Jacob Wortman	0	5	0
Alexander Duncan	0	5	0
A. Tibedo	0	2	6
Charles Cane	0	5	6
Henry Johns	0	10	0
Robert Smith	0	5	0
Ichabod Lewis	0	5	0
Frederick Babcock	0	5	0
John Wortman	0	5	0
Joseph Surat	0	2	6
John LeBlong	0	2	6
Charles LeShare	0	2	6
Michael LeBlong	0	2	6
John Babino	0	2	6
Peter Bushway	0	1	3
Michael Govang	0	1	3
John Briggs	0	10	0
John Gold	0	2	6
Andrew Summers	0	5	0
Frederick Steves	0	5	0
Abraham Trites	0	10	0
£.	18	12	6

Captain Samuel Hallett's Company of King's County Militia

Capt. Samuel Hallett	5	0	0
Lieut. George Morton	2	0	0
Ensign Thomas Ainsley	1	0	0
William M'Leod	0	10	0
Alexander Hutchinson	0	5	0
John Harrington	0	5	0
Joseph Birney	0	5	0
John Patterson	0	5	0
Charles Foster	0	5	0
William Forse	1	0	0
Philip Forse	1	0	0
£.	11	15	0

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Carleton to the Duke of Portland[1]

N° 52.

FREDERICTON, New Brunswick
6th May 1799.

MY LORD.

I have received Your Grace's Letter N° 27 (of the 6th Decemr last) inclosing a Receipt from the Bank of England for the Bills which I had transmitted in September and October, in part of the Voluntary Subscriptions of this Province; and I have now the satisfaction of transmitting a third parcel of Bills, specified in the Margin, amounting to £1083..4..2¾ Sterling, in further discharge of the Same Subscriptions, of which there are but few now remaining unpaid, & these, I suppose, are owing not to any abatement of Zeal, but to a want of ability to make good their intended contributions.

The flattering Terms in which Your Grace has noticed this instance of "Energy and public spirit" in this infant Colony, and which I have thought it expedient to publish, cannot fail to be received with peculiar satisfaction by the loyal Inhabitants of this Province.

I have the honor to be
Your Grace's most obedient
and most humble Servant

THOS CARLETON.

Lords of the Treasury
1st May 1799
£691..7..9.

Jno Davidson on
David Thomas
26th Jany 1799
£26.0.0.

Alexr Scott on
Messrs John &
Wm Scott
1st Novr 1798
£100.0.0.

Thos Carleton on
Watson & Co
5th Feby 1799
£50.0.0.

John Caleff on
John Chuter
15th Sepr 1798
£20.0.0.

Jno Robinson on
Paymasters Gen1
22d Octr 1798
£45.0.0.

D° D° 27th Oct 1798
£44.2.0.

Order of Captn Simon
Rollock to be paid
out of his Half-Pay
yearly During the War
10th Octr 1798
£5.0.0.

Fraser Thom & Co
on Messrs Humber
Holland & Co.
15th Jany 1799
£101.12.2.

Transmitted by
the Duke of Portland
to the Bank of England

HIS GRACE
THE DUKE OF PORTLAND
&c. &c. &c.

Endorsed

New Brunswick. 6th May 1799
Lt Gen1 Carleton
R/. 29th June. Answd 18th July
N° 52.
(9 inclosures)[2]

---

[1] Public Archives, *N. B. State Papers*, Vol. A 12, Carleton to Duke of Portland, p. 31.

[2] *Ibid.*, These enclosures relate to transmittal of various sums by bank officials in England, pp. 1, 49, 102, 104.

Friday, May 10, 1799

FREDERICTON, New-Brunswick
29th April, 1799

Voluntary Contributions Received and Remitted Since the last list published[1]

COUNTY OF YORK

	£.	s.	d.
Lieut. Colonel John Barbarie, York County Militia	10	0	0
Capt. Lawrence and part of his Company York County Militia	17	18	4
Late Capt. Cooper and part of his Company of ... do.	10	2	6
Captain Willis and part of his Company of ... do.	14	11	10
Captain Stair Agnew on the Half-Pay	10	0	0
Captain William Bailey ... do.	10	0	0
Captain Peter Clements ... do.	10	0	0
Capt. Benjamin Griffith ... do.	10	0	0
Mr. David M'Gibbon ... do.	4	0	0
Mr. Leonard Reed ... do.	4	0	0

N.B.—Capt. James French and Capt. Alexander M'Lean, on the Half-Pay, subscribed 10 £ each in Brevet Major Campbell's Company of York County Militia.

NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY

Captain Powell, and part of his Company of Militia	7	0	0

SUNBURY COUNTY

Capt. Smith, Sunbury County Militia	5	0	0
The late Capt. Clowes on the Half-Pay	15	0	0
Capt. Wilmot on ... do.	8	0	0
Ab. Palmer of Captain Harding's Company Militia	0	15	0

QUEENS COUNTY

Colonel James Peters himself, and part of his Regiment Militia	91	5	0

COUNTY OF WESTMORLAND

Captain Stephen Millidge himself, and part of his Cadet Company	11	0	0

COUNTY OF CHARLOTTE

Robert Pagan, Esq	25	0	0

COUNTY OF KINGS

Capt. Scott, and his Company of King's County Militia	18	12	6
Capt. Hallett, and his Company of ... do.	11	15	0
Currency	£. 294	0	2
Sterling	£. 264	12	0
Total of the whole remitted, Sterl	£.3013	5	4

This being the third Remittance of Voluntary Contributions from this Province, those Gentlemen whose Subscriptions are yet in arrear, are requested to pay the same as soon as possible to such persons in their respective districts as are authorized to receive them, in order that the whole Remittances may be completed within the Year, for which the Subscriptions have been made, which closes the 24th June next.

[1] *St. John Gazette*, St. John, 1799.

Friday, July 12, 1799

FREDERICTON, New-Brunswick

2d July, 1799

QUEEN'S COUNTY

	£.	s.	d.
Colonel James Peters on account of his Regiment	60	0	0

N.B.—The above sum should have been inserted the 29th April last, but by mistake was left in the Military Chest; it is now remitted.

CHARLOTTE COUNTY

Colonel Hugh Mackay, being part of the balance due on sundry Subscription lists in that County for the Year 1798	£.	20	10	0
Currency		80	10	0
Sterling	£.	72	9	0
Total of the whole remitted, Sterling	£.	3085	14	4

Tuesday, September 10, 1799

QUEEN'S COUNTY MILITIA

Voluntary Subscriptions for the Support of the War, Received and Paid into the Military Chest for 1798, viz.

	£.	s.	d.
Colonel James Peters	20	0	0
Lieut. Col. Thomas Wetmore, (paid in St. John)	5	0	0
Captain Tisdale	1	5	0
Lieutenant Gilbert	1	0	0
Alpheus Pine	2	0	0
John Townsend	1	0	0
Izac Birdsall	1	0	0
Benjamin Birdsall	1	0	0
David Curry	1	0	0
Archilaus Purdy	1	0	0
David Cowperthwaite	1	0	0
James Cowperthwaite	1	0	0
Lot Newcomb	1	5	0
Benjamin Newcomb	0	5	0
Jarvis Ring	0	5	0
David Morris	0	12	6
Elias Clarke	0	10	0
Samuel Wood	0	5	0
Israel Wood	0	15	0
Barnet Manzor	0	10	0
John Titus	0	10	0
John Clarke	0	5	0
Thomas Clarke	0	10	0
Joseph Clarke	0	5	0
£.	41	2	6

Captain Golding's Company[1]

	£.	s.	d.
Captain Golding	2	10	0
Lieutenant John Colvill, an Ensign on half-pay	5	0	0
√Ensign James Gerow	1	0	0
Stephen Golding	1	0	0
√Isaac Veal	0	10	0
√John Delong	0	5	0
√Stephen Smith	1	0	0
√Aaron Clarke	0	10	0
√Elisha Clarke	1	0	0
Adam Boyls	1	10	0
√Robert Boyle	0	5	0
√Benjamin Clarke	0	10	0
√Samuel Nechlan	0	5	0
√Jabez Clarke	0	5	0
√Thomas Golding	0	10	0
√Isaac Clarke	0	5	0
£.	16	5	0

Captain Leonard's Company

Captain Leonard	1	5	0
Ensign Holland	1	0	0
Daniel M'Grigor	1	5	0
George Wilson	0	10	0
Robert Angus	0	10	0
Gilbert Dyckman	0	5	0
Jacob Dyckman	0	5	0
William Springer	0	10	0
Silas Garrison	0	5	0
Alexander M'Farson	0	10	0
John Thurston	0	10	0
John Yeomans	1	0	0
£.	7	15	0

Captain Smith's Company

Captain Smith	2	0	0
√Lieutenant Elisha Case	1	0	0
√John Shaw	1	10	0
Benjamin Applebee	0	5	0
√Garrett VanWart	0	6	6
√William Van Wart	0	10	0
John Worden	0	6	0
√Archilaus Carpenter, jun	0	10	0
Ellison M'Donald	0	5	0
John Rob	0	5	0
James Bulyea	0	10	0
√George Case	0	5	0
Samuel Cane	0	7	6
Thomas Carpenter	0	10	0
√Davis Mersereau	0	5	0
√Joseph Bulyea	0	5	0
John M'Daniels	0	5	0
John Lunnan	0	6	3

[1] Those with this mark √ are only for the year 1798, all the rest are during the present War.

	£.	s.	d.
John Shaw, jun	0	7	6
Paul Mercereau	0	5	0
Henry Day	0	5	0
£.	10	8	9

Captain Brill's Company

√Captain Brill	1	0	0
√Lieutenant Stillwell	1	0	0
√Ensign Marshall	1	0	0
√Andrew Smart	4	0	0
√Jacob Wiggins	1	0	0
√Lewis Powell	1	0	0
√John Sypher	0	10	0
√Thomas Bridgman	0	7	0
√John Soward	0	2	0
√John Doves	0	5	0
√Alexander Miller	0	10	0
√Ebenezer Stone	0	5	0
√Lodowick Sypher	0	10	0
√James Hunter	0	5	0
√Samuel Austin	0	5	0
√David Sypher	0	5	0
√William Clark	0	10	0
√Samuel Denton	0	5	0
√Gersham Clarke	0	5	0
√William Bridgman	0	10	0
√Jacob Brill	0	10	0
√Israel Powell	0	10	0
√John Handselpacker	0	5	0
√Alexander Boyn	0	5	0
√Alexander Clarke	0	10	0
£.	15	14	0

Captain Thorne's Company

Captain Thorne	2	0	0
√Lieut. Joseph Hewlett (received since 7th March last)	2	0	0
√Ensign Peters	2	0	0
√Jonathan Mott	2	0	0
√Coles Carpenter	2	0	0
√Marcus Peters	1	0	0
George Henry	1	0	0
√John Walson	1	0	0
James Henry	1	0	0
John P. Lawson	1	0	0
√Henry Sharp	0	5	0
John Holder	0	5	0
Jeremiah Nickerson	0	5	0
√Robert Jackson	0	5	0
√Leonard Slip	0	10	0
√Obadiah Akerly	0	5	0
Charles McCalpin	0	5	0
James Eston	0	5	0
William Carameron	0	5	0
Thomas Davison	0	5	0
£.	17	15	0

Captain Tyrrel's Company	£.	s.	d.
√Lieut. Branscomb	1	0	0
√Ensign Major	1	0	0
√Patrick Oberon	0	5	0
√Andrew Barton	0	5	0
√Nathaniel Branscomb	0	5	0
√Alexander Reice	0	5	0
Thomas Fitzgerald	0	5	0
William Bisset	0	5	0
√Roger Barton	0	10	0
√William Barton	0	5	0
√Samuel Reynolds	0	5	0
√John Miller	0	5	0
√Andrew Miller	0	5	0
√Thomas Patten	0	5	0
√Abraham Young	1	0	0
√William Elsworth	1	0	0
√Benjamin Elsworth	0	5	0
√Edward Gardner	0	5	0
√John A. Lawson	0	5	0
√Lawrence McMahon	0	5	0
√John Albright, jun	0	5	0
√Alexander Black	0	10	0
√William Benson	0	5	0
√Joshua Lomereaux, junr	0	5	0
√Joshua Lomereaux	0	5	0
£.	9	15	0

Captain Babbitt's Company			
Captain Babbitt	2	0	0
Ensign R. S. Clarke	1	0	0
Reuben Vail	2	0	0
Nathaniel Vail	2	0	0
Valentine H. Peters	2	0	0
Edward Coy	1	0	0
Jerewiah Johnston	0	5	0
Samuel Thorne	0	10	0
Norman Harbey	0	5	0
£.	11	0	0
David Coy	0	10	0
Benjamin Coy	0	10	0
Daniel Babbitt, jun	0	10	0
Samuel R. Clarke	0	15	0
Stephen Potter	0	5	0
£.	13	10	0

Exempts, or Persons not enrolled in the Militia			
√The Revd. Mr. Richard Clarke	4	0	0
Justus Earle, Esq. Lieutenant on half-pay	10	0	0
Samuel Dickinson, Esq	6	0	0
Dr. John F. W. Stickels	4	0	0
James Bell	1	0	0
Archilaus Carpenter, Esq	0	10	0
John Yeomans, Esq	5	0	0
Zebulon Easty, Esq	3	0	0
£.	33	10	0
£.	165	15	3

PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Fanning to the Duke of Portland[1]

N° 30.

CHARLOTTETOWN, Island St John
October 8th 1798.

MY LORD DUKE.

I have the Honor herewith to enclose to Your Grace a List of Voluntary Contributions entered into by myself and several of the Officers of Government for the purpose of manifesting our Zeal for His Majesty's Service in Aid of Government in carrying on the present War; which I am authorized to request that directions may be given for the Amount to be stopped out of the Salary of each Subscriber, in the proper Offices, and paid into the Bank, as the most Eligible method of saving trouble and securing payment.

Other Subscriptions have been opened and are circulating through the Island; and the difficulty of procuring Cash to make payment, is, I am told and truly believe, the principal impediment to the Inhabitants of this Island, coming forward with their Contributions with equal Zeal and Liberality with the rest of the King's Good and Loyal Subjects in support of the best Sovereign, and the best Constitution that ever blessed a free and happy People.

I have the Honor to be with the highest respect

My Lord Duke,
Your Grace's,
Most obedient, and
Most Faithful Servant

EDMd FANNING.

HIS GRACE
THE DUKE OF PORTLAND
&c. &c. &c.
Endorsed.

Charlottetown, Island St John
Octr 8th 1798.
Major General FANNING
R/. 29th Decr
N° 30.
Answd 17th Jany

[1] Public Archives, *P. E. I. State Papers*, Vol. A 14, Fanning to Duke of Portland, pp. 211–212.

Vide Letter to the Treasury, War Office & Mr Duntze, the Agent for St John's the—Feby. 1799.

(One Inclosure)

Enclosure in Letter of 8th October 1798 (N° 30) Fanning to Portland[1]

A List of Voluntary Contributions Entered into by the Officers of His Majesty's Government, in the Island of Saint John. Entered into June 18th 1798.

	£	s.	d.
Major General Edmund Fanning Lieutenant Governor, one Quarter of his Salary (being his whole income) the present Year. And half his Salary £250 Sterling every succeeding year during the War.....	125	0	0
Peter Stewart Esqr Chief Justice and £5 pr. Ann. during the War.	15	0	0
Thomas Desbrisay Esquaire, Secretary & Registrar & Clerk of His Majesty's Council..... And £5 every year after during the War.	15	0	0
William Townshend Esqr, one half of his Salary for the present Year as Collector of His Majtys Customs..... And one Third of his Salary as Collector of Customs annually during the War.	25	0	0
Fort Major Charles Lyons, One Quarter of his Salary for this Year, and Annually during the War.....	25	0	0
Henry Widmore Perry Esqr. Commissary of Stores of War, one Quarters Salary to commence the 25th of this present month of June 1798 & annually during the War.....	40	0	0
The Rev. Theophilus Desbrisay Chaplain.....	15	0	0
John Webster out of his Half Pay as Assistant Commissary in the Island Saint John.....	5	0	0
William Winter Provost Marshal Twenty pounds per Annum during the War.....	20	0	0

EDMd FANNING

Endorsed.

In Maj. Gen[l] Fannings of 8th Octr
1798.

[1] Public Archives, *P. E. I. State Papers*, Vol. A 14, Fanning to Duke of Portland (enclosure), pp. 143–144.

List of Prince Edward Island Subscribers[1]

ISLAND ST. JOHN, 16th June 1798.

WE the Officers of His Majesty's Island of St. John Volunteers, being deeply impressed with a Strong and lively sense of the present critical and alarming situation of our Country, which calls for the utmost exertions of all ranks and orders of Men, to furnish every aid in their power towards its defence and safety, and towards the Security of all that is dear to us in existence—Do therefore hereby agree to contribute a Voluntary aid, towards the support of Government, and the pressing exigencies of the State, by the immediate payment of the Sums annexed to our respective Subscriptions—The Money to be paid into the hands of such Person at Halifax, as Lieutenant-General His Royal Highness Prince EDWARD, may be pleased to authorize and direct the same.

	Nova-Scotia Currency		
Robert Gray, Captain	50	0	0
John Stewart, do.	15	0	0
John Macdonald, Lieutenant	6	0	0
Charles Stewart, do.	10	0	0
Alexander Smyth, do.	4	0	0
James Colledge, Lieut. and Adj	10	0	0
Robert Hodgson, Ensign	3	10	0
Peter Macgowan, do.	7	10	0
Robert Lee, Quartermaster	5	0	0
Alexander Gordon, Assistant Surg	10	0	0
£	121	0	0

Equal to 484 Spanish Dollars.

The Non commissioned officers, and private men of His Majesty's Island St. John's Volunteers, being desirous of following the laudable example of His Majesty's troops in Great-Britain, and other parts of His Majesty's dominions have Voluntarily subscribed ..... £ 42 6 6

[1] *The Royal Gazette and Nova Scotia Advertiser*, August 21, 1798.

Letter from the Duke of Portland to Lieut.-Gov. Fanning[1]

N° 9.

WHITEHALL, 17th January
1799.

Draft to
Major General Fanning

SIR,

I have received and laid before The King Your Letters numbered from 26 to 32, inclusive.

With respect to those which relate to Mr Aplin's Conduct, I have only to refer you to my Dispatches on that subject of the 27th July and 2d Novr last.

I congratulate you on the Zeal and Loyalty which have been so eminently manifested by the Inhabitants of the Island of St John, in the very liberal and extensive Contributions, which they have made in aid of Government in Carrying on the present War. Such a proof of their Attachment to the Parent State, and to the cause for which we are contending, is highly satisfactory to His Majesty and no less honorable to themselves.—I will not fail to give directions for stopping the Salaries of each Subscriber in the manner You desire.

I have submitted to the consideration of the Lords of His Majesty's Privy Council, the Bills enclosed in your Letter N° 32.

I am &c.

PORTLAND

Endorsed
Draft to
Major General FANNING
January 1799.
(N° 9)

[1] Public Archives, *P.E.I. State Papers*, Vol. A 15, Duke of Portland to Fanning, pp. 2–3.

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Fanning to Duke of Portland[1]

(N° 36.)

PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND

15th June 1799.

MY LORD DUKE

It is with the liveliest impression of duty and Gratitude that I acknowledge the Honor of Your Grace's Public Dispatch N° 9, most obligingly communicating to me, His Majesty's Gracious approbation of the Zeal and Loyalty manifested by the Inhabitants of this Island, by their Voluntary Contributions in aid of Government in carrying on the present War.

Viewing the cause, My Lord Duke, for which the Parent State is contending, as being most Emphatically, and in the fullest sense and Import of the Classical Phrase "pro Aris et Focis". I have only to lament that my Salary is not greater, and that I have not the means of Existence without retaining a part of it, while it is my wish to Contribute the Whole.

I have the Honor to be, with the greatest Deference and Respect

My Lord Duke,
Your Grace's,
Most obedient, and
most Humble Servant,

EDMd FANNING.

HIS GRACE
THE DUKE OF PORTLAND
&c. &c. &c.

Endorsed
Prince Edward Island. 15. June 1799.
Maj. Gen[l] FANNING
R/. 30 July
by the Jane Packet
Ansd 3d Sept
N° 36

[1] Public Archives, *P.E.I. State Papers*, Vol. A 15, Fanning to Duke of Portland, p. 56.

LOWER CANADA

Formation of Subscription Committee[1]

MONTREAL, 29th May, 1799.

The Province of Canada

At a Meeting of Sundry Inhabitants of the City of Montreal, at Dillon's Hotel, it was Refolved:—

That the paternal regard of our Auguft Sovereign to the fafety, honor and profperity of all his fubjects, is a truth fo obvious that to contradict it would argue more than ignorance in this enlightened age.

That His Majefty's Minifters and Councils actuated by the royal example have unremitingly attended to the welfare of this diftant part of the Britifh Empire.

That while we contemplate with gratitude the difpenfations of Providence in our favor, the fecurity we have hitherto enjoyed in our perfons and property, under the protection of our Mother Country now nobly exerting her force to oppofe the enemies of religion national liberty and good government, we confider it as our duty to aid according to our abilities, our generous protectors for which purpofe there be opened a Subfcription at Dillon's Hotel, to which we invite our LOYAL FELLOW SUBJECTS to fubfcribe what their fenfe of duty, and their own abilities may dictate, the fame to be collected on or before the firft day of October next.—And it is hoped that every friend to rational freedom, good order and morality will feel an intereft the in fuccefs of the undertaking.

James Perry Five Pounds,
B. Gibb Twenty Pounds,
Thomas Prior Five Pounds,
Gwyn Radford annually during the war Five Pounds,
Richard Dillon Five Pounds,
Samuel Langley Four Pounds
John Hybart Two Pounds
Duncan Fifher Five Pounds,
James M'Dowall Five Pounds,
Jacob Kuhn Five Pounds,
Ebenr. Sanford Five Pounds,
Jofeph Hall Five Pounds,
Jofeph Chapman Two Pounds
Kenneth Walker Five Pounds
James Hyle Five Pounds,
Monfeigneur Pierre Denaut, Evêque de Québec Fifty Pounds.
Peter Butler Twenty Shillings,
Lawrence Le Moin Forty Shillings
Francis Mellim Forty Shillings
John Plate, Efq. Ten Guineas,
Jacob Marfton Five Pounds
William G. Pell Forty Shillings
John Wafton Forty Shillings
James Gilbert One Guinea,
John Moffes Twenty Shillings
Thomas Bufby Two Pounds Ten Shillings
William Martin Annually during the war Twenty Pounds.
John Brooke Annually during the war Ten Guineas.
Robert Hog Five Pounds.

The Committee have deputed Richard Dillon to act as Treafurer, and to pay over fuch monies as he may receive, to Louis Genevay, Efq. of Montreal, whom His Excellency the Governor has been pleafed to appoint to receive the fame.

The Lift of Subfcribers will be continued.

[1] *The Quebec Gazette*, June 20, 1799.

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Prescott to the Duke of Portland[1]

N° 109

QUEBEC 26th June 1799.

MY LORD,

I have the Pleasure to inform Your Grace, that Voluntary Subscriptions have lately been set on foot in this Province, towards supporting the just and necessary War in which His Majesty is Engaged.

I have the Honor to enclose Copies of the Papers that have been handed to me on the Subject from Montreal, and this Place, together with Copies of the Letters which I directed to be written in Answer thereto.

I have the Honor to be
My Lord
Your Grace's Most Obedient
and most humble Servant

HIS GRACE
THE DUKE OF
PORTLAND

ROBt PRESCOTT.

P.S.—Since the above was written, I have received by the Post of this Day, an Account of a similar Subscription being opened at Sorel, a Copy of which I have likewise the Honor to enclose herewith.

R.P.

Endorsed. Quebec 26th June 1799.
GENERAL PRESCOTT.
R/ 13. Septemr
By the Mary Packet
N° 109
(3 inclosures)

Copy

MONTREAL 30th May 1799.

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR EXCELLENCY,

On Wednesday Evening last a number of Tradesmen, Inhabitants of Montreal met at Dillon's Hotel for the purpose of opening a public subscription to strengthen the Hands of Government, payable the first day of October next.

It was unanimously Resolved, that the Amount of the said Subscription be at the disposal of Your Excellency.

As a Committee depicted by the Meeting, we solicit Your Excellency to be pleased to depicte some Person to receive the same.

We humbly submit the Business to Your Excellency's superior wisdom and Goodness.

---

[1] Public Archives, *Series Q*, Vol. 82, Prescott to the Duke of Portland, with enclosures, pp. 392–397

We beg permission with all possible respect to subscribe ourselves,
Your Excellency's Obliged, Obedient Servants.

(signed) GWYN RADFORD. Sec^y

Signed
JAMES PERRY
THOMAS PRIOR
RICH^d DILLON
JOHN HYBART
SAMUEL LANGLEY

P.S.—Twenty Persons have subscribed upwards of £100

His Excellency
ROBERT PRESCOTT Esqr
Governor General &c. &c.

R.P.

Endorsed
In Genl Prescott's N° 109
To the Duke of Portland

[PREAMBLE TO THE QUEBEC SUBSCRIPTION]

We whose names are hereunto subscribed being truly sensible of the Happiness and tranquillity we enjoy under the mild dominion of Our Most Gracious Sovereign and the protection of our Mother Country & having witnessed the public spirit and liberality, with which animated by the Royal example all ranks and descriptions of His Majesty's Faithful Subjects in every Quarter of the Globe have come forward by private contribution to support the common cause of the human race—A Contest on the termination of which it depends whether the comfort & advantages resulting from Religion, Freedom and Social Order are to be continued to Mankind, or whether under the specious lures of liberty & equality they are to become the Victims of despotism & oppression.

And being desirous of assisting in the glorious struggle which should it please Providence to crown by a successful issue cannot fail to secure to the British Government the gratitude of Millions yet unborn throughout the civilized world have agreed to contribute the sum affixed to our respective names in aid of the general cause & to pay the same on or before the fifteenth day of October next into the hands of His Majesty's Receiver General to be disposed of as His Majesty shall be pleased to direct.

And We also of the more laborious class having just emerged from the disadvantages of a long and rigorous Winter & being about to make provision for that which is to ensue do now for the first time experience an additional Mortification in being unable to testify our Zeal in a manner suitable to our wishes, at the same time trusting that our humble mite contributed with cheerfulness will be favourably accepted as a pledge of our affection to a most benevolent Sovereign & of Attachment to our most free and excellent Constitution.

R.P.

QUEBEC June 24th 1799.

SIR,

We whose names are hereunto subscribed being desirous of testifying our Zeal to His Majesty's Government, and our Attachment to the Common Cause for which our fellow Subjects are now contending in different Parts of the Globe have agreed to open a general subscription for this District in support of the public cause, in which we doubt not but we shall meet with the hearty co-operation of His Majesty's Faithful Subjects of all descriptions; we do therefore request you, Sir, to give public notice that a Subscription is opened for the purposes aforesaid, & that contributions will be received at the Receiver Genls Office every morning between the hours of ten and twelve until the 15th of October next.

We are, Sir, with due Regard
Your very Obedient Servants

(Signed) Wm OSGOODE
FRANCOIS BABY
HUGH FINLAY
J. A. PANET
Thos DUNN
ANTOINE JUCHEREAU DUCHESNAY
GEO. POWNALL
JOHN YOUNG
LOUIS DUNIERE
J. SEWELL
JOHN CRAIGIE
WILLIAM GRANT
ROBt LESTER.

To
JAS SHEPHERD Esqr
Sheriff of the
District of Quebec.

R.P.

endorsed: Copy—

Subscription opened at Quebec
for the Support of the War
24 June 1799
In Gneral Prescott's
N° 109
To the Duke of Portland
of 26th June 1799

Copy

CASTLE OF St LEWIS

QUEBEC 24th June 1799.

SIR,

I have had the honor of laying before His Excellency the Governor the papers, you had the goodness to enclose relative to the setting on foot a Voluntary Subscription, towards the support of the just and necessary War in which our Gracious Sovereign is Engaged for the Protection and Security of his People, and for the preservation of the Civilized world from that Ruin with which it is menaced. And I am commanded to express to you His Excellency's sincere thanks for the Communication of a Measure so congenial to the wishes which His Excellency has long cherished in his heart, and which he is pleased to view with the highest approbation, satisfaction and pleasure.

I have the honor to be with great respect, Sir,

y. m. o. & v. h. s.

(signed) S. GALE.

Honble
SIR GEORGE POWNALL R.P.

Endorsed—In General Prescott's
No. 109.
To the Duke of Portland

The Quebec Subscription Approved and Advertised[1]

In conformity to the foregoing letter to me addreſſed[2], I do hereby give public notice that a General Subſcription for this Diſtrict is opened for the purpoſes therein contained; and that contributions will be received at the Receiver General's Office every morning between the hours of ten and twelve, until the fifteenth day of October next.

JA: SHEPHERD, Sheriff.

Quebec, 27th June, 1799.

In conſequence of the propoſal for a Voluntary Subſcription as advertiſed in this Day's paper by Mr. Sheriff Shepherd being previouſly ſubmitted to His Excellency the Governor, by three Gentlemen named to wait on His Excellency therewith—His Excellency was pleaſed to deſire to have a copy of the preamble agreed upon, to be inſerted at the head of the General Subſcription book, as alſo of the letter addreſſed to the Sheriff of Quebec, on this ſubject—when His Excellency was pleaſed to condeſcend to cauſe his approbation to be ſignified as in the following letter from his Secretary.

[1] *The Quebec Gazette*, June 27, 1799.
[2] From the Quebec citizens, and printed on p 74.

William-Henry or Sorel Subscription[1]

At a Meeting of the Loyal Inhabitants of the Borough of William Henry, and of the Parish of Sorel, for the purpose of contributing towards defraying the Expence of His Majesty's Service in the present War.

Resolved, that the *British* is the most liberal and virtuous Government this day upon Earth.

Resolved, that *Great Britain* is a Defender of the liberties, Civil and Religious, of all Christendom.

Resolved, that in the present War *Great Britain* is the grand support of order, justice, virtue, Religion and Rational Liberty throughout the World.

Resolved, that the People of Lower and Upper Canada enjoy all the Blessings of the British Government, and of all the Royal Favor, without feeling any part of the Burthen of their Fellow Subjects in England.

Resolved, that it is the Indispensable Duty of every good Subject in Canada to contribute all he can towards defraying the Expence of his Majesty's present Service.

Resolved, that we of this Borough and Parish will contribute to the utmost of our Abilities towards defraying the Expenses aforesaid: in doing which we hope for the concurrence of all our Loyal Fellow Subjects & Countrymen.

And therefore

We the Subscribers, Inhabitants of the Borough of William Henry, and of the Parish of Sorel, Do voluntarily agree and oblige ourselves to pay the several Sums annexed to our respective names, towards defraying the Expence of His Majesty's Service in the present most Important War.

John Dotty [Rev.]	£10 Sterling, per Annum	During the War	To commence on the 24th Instant
James Sawers	£ 5 do	do	To commence on the 1st October next
Christopher [Carter]	£ 5 do	do	do
James Walker	£ 2 for one year		
Robert Jones	£10 per annum	During the War	To commence on the 24th Instant
William Agnew	£ 5 per annum	do	do
Adam Graves	£ 8 Sterling per annum	do	do
Willm Johnson Holt	£ 5 do	do	do
Patrick Smyth	£ 6.6 do	do	To commence on 5th January next

[1] Public Archives, *Series Q*, Vol. 82, pp. 398–403.

William Nelson	£ 2 per annum	During the War	To commence on 1st October next
Henry Crebassa	£ 2 do	do	do
James Shaw	5/ do	do	do
Alexander Bissett	£ 2 do	do	do
Joseph Powell	£ 2 do	do	do
Godfry Siebert	£ 1 do	do	do
George Bramley	£ 2 do	do	do
Adam Hartline	£ 1.10 do	do	do
John Danl Dorge	£ 3 for one year		
James Sea	10/ do		
Andrew Forrester	15/ do		
Andrew Schaltz	5/ do	During the War	To commence on 1st October next
Christopher Kellermyer	5/ do	do	do
Francis Moor	2/6 do	do	do
Richard Warren	5/ do	do	do
Anthony Willment	5/ do	do	do
John Hall	2/6 do	do	do
David Stuart	2/6 do	do	do
Robert Petticrew	5/ do	do	do
Henry Catchpack [Catzbach]	5/ do	do	do
Patrick Burke	2/6 do	do	do
Donald McIntosh	5/ do	do	do
John Mabus	5/ do	do	do
Nicholas Weaver	2/6 do	do	do
Henry Bracken	2/6 do	do	do
John Fredk Gardner	7/6 do	do	do
James Leach	10/ do	do	do
John Infield	5/ do	do	do
John Driver	2/6 do	do	do
Edmund Purcell	2/6 do	do	do

N.B.—The Revd Mr Martel Curé of this Parish in conjunction with the Captains of Militia, Charles Milliet, Pierre Cornoyer, Alexis Cardin, and Baptiste Liencour, having very freely engaged to carry the above Subscription through the Parish in General, we hope their zealous endeavours will be attended with success. In the meantime,

RESOLVED—that these Proceedings be presented to His Excellency the Governor in Chief, together with the following Address in the name of the Subscribers, vizt

To His Excellency Robert Prescott Esquire, Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada, Vice Admiral of the same, General and Commander in Chief of all His Majesty's Forces in the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada, Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and their several Dependencies and in the Island of Newfoundland &c. &c. &c.

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR EXCELLENCY

The Inhabitants of the Borough of William Henry and of the Parish of Sorel, who have made the preceding Subscription, do humbly pray, that Your Excellency will be pleased to report the same to His Majesty's

Ministers, and to appoint such person or Persons in this Borough to be Trustees for the Receipt of the Monies subscribed, as in Your Excellency's wisdom shall be approved.

This Contribution, though small, we most humbly tender as the offering of a Loyal People; And we assure Your Excellency, that we shall never be wanting, to the extreme of our Power, in the Duty we owe to our August and Gracious Sovereign, our Country, Constitution and Laws.

We have the honor to subscribe for Ourselves and Associates

JOHN DOTY
JAMES WALKER
CHRIST^r CARTER
R^t JONES
JAMES SAWERS
R.P.

William Henry
22^d June 1799.

Endorsed.
In General Prescotts
No. 109
To the Duke of Portland
of 26. June 1799

The Governor's Acknowledgement[1]

Upon which the following Anſwer was written (by His Excellency's Command) to the Committee who ſigned the ſaid Addreſs, viz.

QUEBEC, 26th June, 1799.

GENTLEMEN,

I am commanded by the Governor to acknowledge the receipt of the Reſolutions and Addreſs tranſmitted by you on the 22d Inſtant, relative to a voluntary contribution towards the ſupport of the war in which our Gracious Sovereign is engaged for the protection of his people, and for the preſervation of the Religion, Laws and liberties of mankind.

And I am further commanded to ſignify to you and your Aſſociates the very high approbation and ſatisfation with which His Excellency is pleaſed to view the loyalty and zeal of His Majeſty's faithful ſubjects of the Borough of William Henry and Pariſh of Sorel, with which (I have the pleaſure to inform you) the Inhabitants of the other parts of the Province likewiſe concur.

Conformably to your requeſt His Excellency is pleaſed to nominate the Revd. Mr. John Doty and James Sawers, Eſq. to be truſtees for the receipt of the money ſubſcribed in your Borough and Pariſh, to be by them tranſmitted to His Majeſty's Receiver General at Quebec.

I have the honor to be Gentlemen,
Your most obedient humble ſervant.

(Signed) S. GALE.

[1] *The Quebec Gazette*, June 27, 1799.

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Milnes to the Duke of Portland[1]

N° 18

QUEBEC 1st March 1800.

MY LORD.

I have great satisfaction in transmitting to your Grace, a List of the Voluntary subscriptions which have been paid into the hands of the Receiver General of this Province towards enabling His Majesty to carry on the present War, together with a Bill of Exchange for the amount; also a List of the Sums which have been subscribed at Montreal & remitted from thence by the Subscribers themselves. Although the whole collectively is not an object of great magnitude, I believe it to be very fairly proportioned to the means of the Subscribers, and I have no doubt but the Spirit they have shewn on this occasion will produce a good Effect here, and be considered by His Majesty as a mark of their sincere attachment to his Person and Government.

I have the honor to be
My Lord
Your Grace's
most obedient & most humble Servant

ROBT. S. MILNES.

HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF PORTLAND &c &c &c

Endorsed: Quebec 1st Febry 1800
Lieut Govr Milnes
Rd 25th June N° 18

Ansd 12th July
3 Inclosures.

[1] Public Archives, *Series Q*, Vol. 84, Milnes to the Duke of Portland, with enclosures, pp. 157–168.

List of Voluntary Subscriptions Received by Henry Caldwell Esqr Receiver General

J. Quebec[1]	300	—	—
Wm Osgoode	300	—	—
George Pownall	116	13	4
Henry Caldwell	300	—	—
George M. Taylor during the war pr. an	5	"	"
A. Jerome Raby d°	5	"	"
George Heriot	50	"	"
Charles De Lery	12	"	"
Jn. Blackwood during the war per annum	10	"	"
William Burns do	20	"	"
Le Seminaire de Quebec	50	"	"
I. A. Panet	30	"	"
William Grant	22	4	5
John Wurtle	4	"	"
Wm Boutillier, during the war pr. Ann	3	10	"
Thomas Dunn do	66	13	4
Peter Beatson do	23	6	8
Jucherau Duchenay do	20	"	"
James Grossman	10	"	"
Henry Brown	—	10	"
Antoine Nadeau	—	5	"
Robt. Lester during the War p. ann	30	"	"
Le coadjuteur de Quebec[2] do	25	"	"
Thomas Scott	20	"	"
Chas. Stewart during the War p. an	11	2	2
Samuel Holland, do	20	"	"
J. Williams do	55	11	1
Francois Baby	40	"	"
Gabriel Elz. Tacherau	10		
Mr Tachereau Curé à St. Croix	5	"	"
Thomas Tacherau	5	"	"
Isaac Gay	1	3	4
Monto & Bell	100	"	"
I. Stewart	11	13	4
X. Lenaudiere	22	4	5
David De Montmollin	10	"	"
James Monk	100	"	"
Louis Duniere	23	6	8
Peter Stewart during the War p. an	11	2	2
Malcolm Fraser, do	11	2	2
John Holden	10	"	"
James Sinclair during the War p. an	11	2	2
William Roxburgh	11	13	4
Geo: Powser, during the War p. an	15	"	"
Monr De Guise Curé à S. Michel	12	10	"
Monsr Raimbau, curé à Lange Gardien	4	13	4
Monsr Villade, curé à St. Marie	4	"	"
Messs Desjardins frêres	10	"	"
John Nairne	20	"	"
John McCord	5	"	"
Thomas Allison	10	"	"

[1]This stands for Rev. Jacob Mountain, Anglican Bishop of Quebec.
[2]Abbé and later Mgr J. O. Plessis.

Josias Wartele (Wurtle)	6	"	"
Mons. Derome, curé à Charelbourg, during the war p. an	4	"	"
James Frost, during the war p. an	10	"	"
Jean Marie Verraud, curé à St. Thomas	12	"	"
Antoine Rinfret curé au Sault St. Loui	3	"	"
Monsr Deschenau curé à l'anciene Lorete	13	"	"
James Shepherd	50	"	"
Thomas Aston Coffin	111	2	2
S. H. Mountain	50	"	"
Johnston & Purss	20	"	"
Jacques Panet, curé de Lislet	25	"	"
Bernard Panet, curé à la Riviere Ouelle	5	"	"
Mons. Roy, curé a St. Charles during the war p. an	5	"	"
Joseph Verraux, St. Roche do	5	"	"
Ignace Gaspé do	10		
Hypolite La force	2	"	"
Pierre Bouché	—	10	"
Mons. Vesina curé à St. Valier	5	—	—
Monsr La Motte, curé à la Bauce	1	3	4
Pierre Labadie	—	5	—
John Craigie during the war p. an	55	11	1
Alexander Spark	10	"	"
John Blackwood Junior	22	10	"
John Fraser S.M	2	6	8
Robert Morrogh	20	0	0
Monsr Perras Curé à S. Charles	2	0	0
J. B^{te} Couillard	1	0	0
John Young	20	0	0
Gilbert Ainslie	10	0	0
Keable Sejeant	5	0	0
Felix O'Hara p. an: during the war	27	15	0
H. F	25	0	0
John Jackson p. an: during the war	5	0	0
P. Am: de Bonne	50	0	0
John Munro & C°	10	0	0
John Hill	1	10	0
Le conté Dupré	5	0	0
Mathew McNider & C° p. an. during the war	20	0	0
Antoine Parant	1	0	0
T. T. Odber	10	0	0
James Irvine	10	0	0
Jonathan Sewell p. an. during the war	25	0	0
George Pike	12	0	0
James Henny	10	0	0
Jas: Ogkley Stone p. an: during war	1	3	4
Wm Caw	4	0	0
Major Deschambault, p. an: during the war	10	0	0
John Coffin Junr do	10	0	0
John Rheneart Senr	5	0	0
Thomas Grant	10	0	0
Lymburner & Crawford p. an. during the war	50	0	0
John Black do	5	0	0
Le Reverend Pere Cazeaux	25	0	0
John Mure	23	6	8
I. M. Gordan p. an: during the war	5	0	0
M. Goddard Junr do	2	0	0

Monsr le Courtois curé à Rimousky	5 0 0
Jonathan Eckart	5 0 0
	£ 2834 10 8

RECAPITULATION

Received at Quebec		2834.10. 8
at Three Rivers		107.10. 0
at Sorell		85.10.10½
at Montreal		244. 5. 2
Currency		£ 3271.16. 8½
is Sterling		2944.13. 0
remitted by J. Hale bill of	–	
Exchange dated 29 Jan^{ry}	–	2942.11. 1
on the Pay Master General London	–	
Ballance Sterling		£ 2. 1.11

to be accounted in the next
payment of subscription
Quebec 30 January 1800
p Henry Caldwell
MARTIN CHINIC
R S. M.

Endorsed: A
List of voluntary contributions
paid into the hands of the Receiver
General of Lower Canada
In Lt Govr Milnes
N° 18
To the Duke of Portland
of 1st March 1800

A general Statement of the voluntary contributions of the Inhabitants of the District of Montreal, in the Province of Lower Canada, towards the expence of the present War

Names of the Subscribers	Places of Abode	Sums subscribed			Remarks
		£.	S.	D.	
John Burke	Montreal	6	"	"	Per. an. during the war.
M^c^Tavish, Frobisher & C°	—Ditto—	1111	2	3	
James & Andrew M^c^Gill	—Ditto—	333	6	8	
Angus M^c^Donell	—Ditto—	10	"	"	Per an: during the war
Forsyth Richardson & Co	—Ditto—	222	4	5	In addition to £ (sic) 00. —Sterling subscribed by them as Individuals in London.
Isaac Winslow Clarke	—ditto—	30	"	"	
Patrick Murray	Argenteuil	20	"	"	Per annum during the war.
Leith Jameson & Co.	Montreal	111	2	3	In addition to £100 Sterling subscribed by them in England.
Louis Charles Foucher	—Ditto—	25	—	—	Per ann. during the war
James M^c^Gowen	—Ditto—	4	13	4	
Louis Plessis Bellair	Saint Geneviève	—	2	6	Et trois cents livres cours actuel, par an, tant que la guerre durera
Le Seminaire de Montreal	Montreal	500	—	—	
Louis Joseph Brown	—Ditto—	4	—	—	Per ann: during the war.
—Malard, Pretre	Lac des deux Montagnes	2	—	—	Per ann: during the war
Thomas Blackwood	Montreal	5	11	1	
Isaac Todd	—ditto—	111	2	3	
Ignace Lacroix	—Ditto—	10	—	—	and £5 p. an. during the war
Richard Dobie	—Ditto—	100	—	—	
Jean B^te^ L'Affriquain	—Ditto—	1	—	—	
Francois Levesque	—Ditto—	6	—	—	Tant que la guerre durera
Major. Chas. St. Ours	—St. Ours—	20	—	—	Annually during the war
Jean Bte. Raymond	La prairie	10	—	—	
— De Labrevois, Pretre	Lachesnaye	4	—	—	Tant que la guerre durera
— Pouget Pretre	Berthier	5	—	—	Per annum tant que la guerre durera
L. Lamotte Pretre	Lavaltrie	4	—	—	Tant que la guerre durera
Chartier de Lotbiniere	Vaudrail	20	—	—	Par année durant la présente guerre
John Gray	Montreal	25	"	"	Per an: during the war.
John M^c^Kindlay	Ditto	25	—	—	Per ann: during the war.
Pierre Panet	Lachesnaye	25	"	"	

Names of the Subscribers	Places of Abode	Sums subscribed			Remarks
		£.	S.	D.	
— Bertrand, Pretre	Riviere du Loup	5	"	"	Tant que la guerre durera
Louis Edward Hubert	Saint Denis	3	10	9	
Joseph Duval Pretre	Longue Pointe	3	10	—	Par année durant la guerre
Pierre Guervat	Saint Denis	10	"	"	
James Walker	Saint Charles	20	"	"	Per annum during the war
Alexander Fraser	Montreal	2	"	"	Per annum during the war
— Deguire Prêtre	Vaudreuil	6	"	"	Per annum during the war
Joseph Deguire Vicaire	—Ditto—	1	"	"	Per annum during the war
Jean Baptiste Deguire	—Ditto—	1	"	"	Per annum during the war
Joachim D'Abreuil père	—Ditto—	—	5	—	Per annum during the war
Joseph M. Gonnet	Montreal	"	5	"	
Pierre Confroy Curé	Boucherville	5	"	"	Per annum during the war
F X. Bender	Montreal	6	—	—	
Paul Lacroix	—Ditto—	1	—	—	Tant que la guerre durera
Gabriel Franchere	—Ditto—	2	—	—	Et £4 durant la guerre
— Lemaire Prêtre	Saint Martin	5	—	—	
Francois Duburon, Pretre	Varennes	16	—	—	
Louis Montizambert, pere,	Montreal	1	"	"	Per annum during the war
— Gibert, Curé	Saint Anne	2	"	"	
Thomas Duggan, Indian Departmt.	Island St. Joseph	6	"	"	Annually during the war
Charles Borduine	Cascades	5	"	"	
Antoine Girouard, Pretre	P^t aux Trembes	4	—	—	
S. Sewell	Montreal	15	"	"	
J^s Reid	—Ditto—	15	—	—	
J. P. Leprohon	Montreal	10	"	"	and £5 during the war
Noel and Shorts	—Ditto—	10	"	"	
P. F. Cherrier, Prêtre	Saint Denis	10	"	"	
P. C. Berthelot, Pretre	Saint Henry	3	10	"	
Legras Pierreville	Boucherville	4	"	"	
J. Ker	Montreal	16	13	4	during the war.
— Raimboult, Prêtre	Point Claire	5	"	"	And £2.10 during the war
Frederick Gunnerman	Montreal	5	"	"	
Louis Chaboillez, Notaire	—Ditto—	4	"	"	
— Farriboult, père	Berthier	1	"	"	
John Russel	Montreal	20	"	"	
William Russel	Montreal	10	"	"	
Jacques Cartier, pere	St. Antoine	10	"	"	

Names of the Subscribers	Places of Abode	Sums subscribed			Remarks
		£.	S.	D.	
Edward William Gray	Montreal	20	"	"	
Réné A. De Boucherville	Boucherville	10	"	"	
John Molson	Montreal	25	"	"	
John Lilly	—Ditto—	20	"	"	
James Dunlop	—Ditto—	111	2	3	
L. F. I. P. C	—Ditto—	6	7	"	For part of his subscription of the 14th May last of £10—the other part £3.13 being paid to another person equally authorized to the same effect.
Joseph de Cabruere Montraville	Boucherville	10	"	"	
Elias Smith	Montreal	13	"	"	and £7 per annum during the war
Pierre Louis Panet	—Ditto—	40	"	"	
James Caldwell	—Ditto—	10	"	"	
François Desrivières	—Ditto—	25	"	"	
Charles Labruere	Boucherville	5	"	"	Per annum during the war
William Robertson	Montreal	100	"	"	
Joseph Perinault père	—Ditto—	4	"	"	
John Donnagairy	—Ditto—	10	"	"	
Pierre Foretier	—Ditto—	5	"	"	
James Laing	—Ditto—	25	"	"	
J. Wilson	—Ditto—	5	"	"	Per annum during the war
George Selby	—Ditto—	10	"	"	
John Lumsden	—Ditto—	5	"	"	Per annum during the war
S De Beaujeu	—Ditto—	10	"	"	
Joseph Provein	—Ditto—	5	11	2	
R. Cruickshank	—Ditto—	20	"	"	
Alexander Henry	—Ditto—	25	"	"	
Louis Dulongpré	—Ditto—	2	"	"	Durant la guerre
Pierre Huguet Latour	—Ditto—	3	"	"	Durant la presente guerre
Auldjo Maitland & C°	—Ditto—	200	"	"	
David Alexander Grant	Saint Helen	100	"	"	
T. F. Hebèrt, Pretre	.....	3	"	"	
Rosina M°Clement	Montreal	15	"	"	
Atkin & Rd Pattinson	—Ditto—	25	"	"	
Logan & Wall	—Ditto—	23	6	8	
Kay Smith & C°	—Ditto—	11	13	4	
David David	—Ditto—	12	10	"	
Robert Jones	—Ditto—	10	"	"	
Josiah Bleakley	—Ditto—	10	"	"	
James Swan	—Ditto—	5	"	"	
Michel & Samuel Dumas	—Ditto—	8	"	"	And £4 per annum during the war.

Names of the Subscribers	Places of Abode	Sums subscribed	Remarks
		£. S. D.	
Myer Michaels	—Ditto—	8 17 9	
Levy Michaels	—Ditto—	2 4 5	
Joseph Perinault fils, Pretre	Rivière des Prairies	4 " "	
James Finlay	Montreal	12 10 "	
Etienne Dechambault	Longueuil	3 " "	
F. Laperiere	Boucherville	10 " "	
Joseph Bedard	Montreal	6 " "	
Maurice Blondeau	—Ditto—	6 " "	Per annum during war
James Robertson	—Ditto—	25 " "	
George Gillespie	—Ditto—	11 13 4	
Parker Gerrard & Ogilvy	—Ditto—	116 13 4	Per an: during the war
H. Hardie	Saint Johns	25 " "	
Fran^s Winter	Montreal	2 10 "	Per ann: during the war
Pierre Constantin	Montreal	1 " "	
François Compain Curé	Saint Antoine	2 " "	Per ann: during the war
Christophe Marchesseau	—Ditto—	" 5 "	
Thomas Oakes	Montreal	3 " "	
Jean B^te Levesque	—Ditto—	1 " "	Per ann: during the war
James Woolrich	—Ditto—	25 " "	
George Stansfield	—Ditto—	25 " "	
Edward Edwards	—Ditto—	10 " "	
Samuel David	—Ditto—	5 " "	
— Payet, Curé	Vercheres	5 " "	Per ann: during the war
Andrew Hays	Montreal	1 5 "	
P. Langan	—Ditto—	10 " "	
Robert McKenzie	—Ditto—	10 " "	
Jean Joseph Trestler	Quinchieu	10 " "	
John Bell & C°	Montreal	20 " "	
John Lees	Lachine	50 " "	And £25 per annum during the war
Burton & McCulloch	Montreal	25 " "	
Louis Cadieux	—Ditto—	" 10 "	
William Logan	—Ditto—	15 " "	
James Strother	—Ditto—	2 " "	
Michel Jaubert	—Ditto—	" 10 "	
Thomas Letang Vicaire	Longueuil	1 10 "	Per annum during the war
Isaac Ogden	Montreal	10 " "	
J. M. C. De les Derner	Saint Anne	" 10 "	Per annum during the war
John Rowand	Montreal	5 " "	
Thomas Yeward	—Ditto—	11 13 4	
George Meyer	Point Claire	2 — —	
François Badgley	Montreal	10 — —	Per annum during the war
John L. Wiseman	—Ditto—	5 — —	
David Ross	—Ditto—	15 — —	
John Reid	—Ditto—	10 — —	per annum during the war

Names of the Subscribers	Places of Abode	Sums subscribed			Remarks
		£.	S.	D.	
Arthur Davidson	—Ditto—	10	—	—	per annum during the war
Eustache Parent	—Ditto—	2	—	—	
François Filliau	—Ditto—	—	10	—	
Thomas Porteous	Terrebonne	25	—	—	Per annum during the war
Hugh Munro	Saint Rose	5	—	—	Per annum during the war
Walter Robertson	Riviere Duchene	5	—	—	Per annum during the war
Finlay Fisher	Montreal	11	2	3	
John G. Beek	—Ditto—	2	6	8	And 4 guineas per an: during the war
St. George Dupré	—Ditto—	4	—	—	
R. Lym	—Ditto—	11	13	4	Per ann: during the war
P. R. St. Ours	L'Assomption	20		—	
Robert Russel	Montreal	15	—	—	
— Reard Pretre,	Saint Hyacinthe	2	—	—	Per annum during the war
Jean B Boucher Curé	Laprairie	4	—	—	
François Rolland	—Ditto—	4	—	—	
Edmund Henry	—Ditto—	4	—	—	
Joseph Hebert	—Ditto—	4	—	—	
Joseph Ignace Hebert	—Ditto—	4	—	—	
Joseph Nolin	—Ditto—	2	—	—	
Simon Baruret	—Ditto—	—	5	3	
Jean B^{t} Perras	—Ditto—	2	—	—	
Louis Lefebvre	—Ditto—	4	—	—	Per annum during the war
Simon Noxon	—Ditto—	1	3	4	
Antoine Dupré	—Ditto—	—	5	—	
Michel Boucher	—Ditto—	—	5	—	
Frederick Hintze	—Ditto—	—	5	6	
Veuve Dupuy	—Ditto—	—	10	—	
Francois Dupuy	—Ditto—	—	5	—	
Joseph Porcheron	—Ditto—	—	10	—	
Pierre Perras	—Ditto—	—	5	—	
Joseph Tremblay	—Ditto—	—	5	—	
Grant & Laframboise	Montreal	12	10	—	
Christophe Sanguinet	Saint Philippe	6	—	—	
François Malhiot	Vercheres	8	5	—	
Peter Panginaw	La Chesnaye	10	—	—	
François Milloni	Montreal	6	—	—	
Louis Charland	—Ditto—	2	—	—	Per annum during the war
Lambert St. Omer	—Ditto—	2	—	—	Per annum during the war
J. B^{te} Deséve	—Ditto—	1	—	—	Per annum during the war
Thomas Schieffelin	—Ditto—	5	—	—	

Names of the Subscribers	Places of Abode	Sums subscribed	Remarks
		£. S. D.	
Charles Martel, Curé	Saint Marc	2 — —	
Pierre Frichette Curé	Beloeil	2 — —	
— Gadebois, Capte Milice	—Ditto—	— 15 —	
		£ 4673 2 9	

RECAPITULATION

					£	S.	D.
Total amount subscribed as above,.....					4673	2	9
Deduct							
The amount of the following Subscriptions remaining unpaid							
Angus McDonell.....	£	10	—	—			
Patrick Murray.....		20	—	—			
— De Sabvrevois Pretre,.....		4	—	—			
James Walker.....		20	—	—			
Robert Russel.....		15	—	—			
Finlay Fisher, in part,.....		2	12	3			
		71	12	3			
and							
The Amount of Auldjo Maitland & C°s Subscription, ordered by their Letter of the 13th December last, to Mr John Auldjo, to be paid into the hands of Messrs J. Phyn. L. Brickwood and F. Fraser in London		200	—	—	271	12	3
Received					£ 4401	10	6
Paid E. Edwards for printing Bills, publications in the Montreal Gazette, &c.	£	16	—	—			
Paid for a Book to register the Proceedings		1	10	—			
Amount remitted in October last in Bills of Exchange £3568.8. Sterling		3964	17	9			
Paid McTavish Frobisher & C° on the 4th instant on account of Bills of Exchange, at 3 per cent under par, to be remitted forthwith.		319	—	—			
Paid Ditto this day, as above		100	2	9	4401	10	6

Montreal, 26th February, 1800.— EDW. Wm GRAY, Sheriff
R.S.M.

Endorsed:
B
1779
List of Voluntary Contributions
at Montreal—
In Lt. Govr.....Milnes's
N° 18
To the Duke of Portland
of 1st March 1800.

Letter from The Duke of Portland to Lieut.-Gov. Milnes[1]

Draft.
To Lieut Govr Milnes WHITEHALL July 1800
SIR,

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

The Loyalty and public spirit which the Inhabitants of Lower Canada have manifested by their very liberal voluntary contributions in support of His Majesty's Efforts to bring the contest in which we are engaged, to an honorable termination, are highly grateful to His Majesty, and it is His Majesty's Pleasure, that you should make known to them the just Sense He entertains of the Zeal and attachment they have shewn on this occasion as well to His Royal Person & Family, as to the principles of our most excellent Constitution.

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

I am &c
PORTLAND

Endorsed:
Draft
To Lt. Gov: Milnes
Whitehall July 1800
Read by the King.

Letter from Lieut.-Gov. Milnes to The Duke of Portland[2]

N° 53 QUEBEC 12th June 1801
MY LORD,

I have the honor to inclose your Grace a Copy of a Letter from Lieut. Colonel de Longueuil who commands the 1st Battalion of the Royal Canadian Volunteers, and of the Answer which I directed to be written to it, together with a Bill of Exchange for five hundred Pounds Sterling being a voluntary contribution from the officers and privates of that Corps towards carrying on the present War.

I have the Honor to be
My Lord
Your Grace's
Most Obedient
Humble Servant
ROBT. S. MILNES.

Endorsed:
Quebec 12th June 1801
Sir R. S. Milnes
Rd 30th July
N° 53
(3 inclosures)

---

[1] Public Archives, *Series Q*, Vol. 84, Duke of Portland to Milnes, p. 295.
[2] Public Archives, *Series Q*, Vol. 87, Pt. 1, Milnes to Duke of Portland, with enclosures, pp. 98–100.

Copy QUEBEC 10th June 1801

SIR,

I have the honor to inclose a Bill of Exchange on the Pay Master General for Five hundred Pounds sterling, with my humble request that your Excellency will be pleased to transmit the same to His Majesty's Treasury, as a Contribution from the officers and privates of the 1st Battn of Royal Canadian Volunteers, towards the support of the present War. I am very respectfully

Your Excellency's
Most obedient
humble servant

(signed) JK DE LONGUEUIL
Lt. Col. 1. Battn R. C. V.
R.S.M.

His Excellency
Sir ROBERT SHORE MILNES Bt
Lt. Governor

Endorsed: A
In Lieut. Govr Milnes
N° 54
to the Duke of Portland.

Copy CASTLE OF ST. LEWIS
QUEBEC 12th June 1801

SIR,

I am directed by the Lieut. Governor to acknowledge your letter of yesterday enclosing a Bill of Exchange for Five hundred Pounds Sterling as a Voluntary contribution on the part of the officers and Privates of the 1st Battn Royal Canadian Volunteers towards carrying on the present War, and I have His Excellencys Commands to inform you, that, he shall transmit the Bill by the present opportunity to His Grace the Duke of Portland one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State, and that he has no doubt this very handsome Testimony of the Zeal and Loyalty of the corps which you command will be received by His Majesty with particular satisfaction.

I have the honor to be
Sir Your most obedient
humble Servant

(signed) H. W. RYLAND.
R.S.M.

Honble.
LIEUT COL° DE LONGUEUIL —
Endorsed: B
In Lieut. Govr Milne's
No. 53
To the Duke of Portland

Letter from Lord Hobart to Lieut.-Gov. Milnes[1]

Sir R. Shore Milnes Bart
Quebec.....

N° 1

DOWNING STREET

3d Septemb. 1801

SIR,

I have received and laid before The King your Letters of the Dates & numbers mentioned in the Margin.

As the Duke of Portland in his Letter to you of the 13th of July last, has so fully conveyed his Sentiments with respect to the question of entering Protests in the Minutes of Council, and as Mr Osgoode has returned to this Country, the only point contained in the dispatches above specified to which it is necessary that I should particularly advert at present is the very handsome Testimony of the Zeal and Loyalty conveyed by Lieutenant Colonel de Longueuil on the part of the officers and privates of the first Batallion of Royal Canadian Volunteers.

The Bill for Five hundred Pounds sterling being the voluntary contribution of the corps towards the support of the War, has been paid into the Treasury and I am commanded to express the satisfaction which His Majesty has derived from the Public Spirit manifested by the Corps on this occasion and to desire that you will communicate the same to them.

Endorsed: Draft to Sir R. Shore Milnes Bart
Quebec 3d September 1801 N° 1

---

[1] Public Archives, *Series Q*, Vol. 87, Pt. 1, Lord Hobart to Milnes, p. 131.

Letter from Lord Hobart to Lieut.-Gov. Milnes[1]

DOWNING STREET

6th January 1802.

To Lieutenant Governor
Sir R. Shore Milnes Bart:
&c &c &c
N° 4.

SIR,

I have had the honor of receiving and laying before the King your Letters N° 8 and 9 of the 5th and 6th of November, and am commanded to express to you the Satisfaction which His Majesty has derived from the Loyalty and Public Spirit of His Subjects residing in the Province under your Government, manifested by the further voluntary Contributions, in aid of the Expences of the War, which have been paid into the hands of the Receiver General. The Bill contained in your Letter N° 8 for the Amount of those Contributions has been paid into the Bank of England, and I herewith transmit to you a Copy of a Letter from the Cashier, acknowledging its receipt.

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

Endorsed
Draft
to
Lieutenant Governor
SIR R. SHORE MILNES, Bart.
6th January 1802
N° 4

[1] Public Archives, *Series Q*, Vol. 88, Lord Hobart to Milnes, p. 2.

UPPER CANADA

Journal of the House of Assembly of the Province of Upper Canada[1]

SATURDAY 29th. June 1799.

The House being met, Prayers were read.

The Minutes of the proceedings of yesterday were read.

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

Resolved, That Mr. Speaker do request that His Honor the President may be pleased earnestly to request that it may please His Most Gracious Majesty to accept of the surplus of the Provincial Revenues for the purposes of the present just and necessary war, and towards the support of his Government.

A Message was received from His Honor the President, requiring the attendance of the House in the Legislative Council Chamber.

The House having attended accordingly His Honor was pleased to assent in His Majesty's name to the following Bills, to wit:—

An Act to continue an Act intituled "An Act for securing the titles to Lands in the Province."

An Act to provide for the education and support of Orphan Children.

An Act to enable persons holding the office of Registrar to be elected Members of the House of Assembly.

An Act to ratify, approve, and confirm the Provisional Agreement made and entered into by Commissioners on the part of this Province and Commissioners on the part of the Province of Lower Canada.

At the same time His Honor reserved for the future signification of His Majesty's pleasure thereon.

The Bill intituled "An Act for the better ascertaining the appropriations of land to be allotted to the use of a protestant Clergy."

And then Mr. Speaker addressed His Honor in the following terms.

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR HONOR:—

To receive from the Commons of Upper Canada with the concurrence of the Legislative Council thereof now met in Parliament the strongest expressions of our most serious concern at finding our Mother Country still obliged to maintain a War against the restless destroyers of the peace of mankind, a war as unprecedented in lawless outrages from her unprincipled enemies as necessary for the preservation of everything that is sacred or dear to her or us.

Though our distance prevents us from feeling the more immediate evils of such a warfare, or from suffering much from the heavy charges which must necessarily attend it, yet we are inclined to sympathize in the warmest manner with our brethren who bear these burthens, and to do all in our power, however little it may be, to alleviate them.

We rejoice, therefore, to see by the accounts now laid before us that a surplus has arisen from the resources of our commerce and the productions of our fiscal regulations above our immediate wants, and we entreat that Your Honor will be pleased to lay at the feet of His Majesty the earnest

[1] *Sixth Report of the Bureau of Archives for the Province of Ontario, 1909*, Toronto, 1911, pp. 122–123.

prayer of his Most Dutiful and Loyal Subjects in this Province that he will be pleased to accept of that mite which is too inconsiderable to be viewed in any other light than as a mark of our devoted attachment to His Royal person and Family, and of our grateful sense of the blessings we enjoy under his Government.

Though mortified that the infancy of our establishment precludes us from the possibility of doing more, yet we trust that will be accepted as a proof of our good will, and we beg leave to express our warmest wishes and well founded hopes that, with the Blessing of God on our industry, covered as we are with the protecting hand of Our Mother Country, and happy under the noble form of Government we derive from her, our means of being useful to her will daily increase.

Upon which His Honor, in His Majesty's name, was pleased to thank the Commons for this mark of their benevolence.

Letter from Peter Russell to the Duke of Portland[1]

No. 68

UPPER CANADA
York 1st July 1799

MY LORD DUKE,

I have the Honor of transmitting herewith to your Grace an Address that was presented to me at the Close of the last Session by the Speaker of the House of Assembly, making with the Concurrence of the Legislative Council an humble offering to His Majesty of a surplus arising from this Provinces Proportion of the Duties on Imports into Lower Canada and the productions of her fiscal Regulations above her immediate Wants; which I most humbly pray your Grace to lay at His Majesty's feet.

A Return not having been yet made of the Amount of this Provinces Proportion of the last years Duties on Imports, and the Secretary not having yet paid into the Treasury the whole of his Collection of the Provincial Duties on liquor & Still Licences—the Amount of this Surplus cannot be yet ascertained—but it is calculated on an average at nearly Five Hundred Pounds; and I most sincerely join in the General Wish that the Ability of the Province had been greater, & that her Mite had been added at an earlier period to the general Contributions for the Relief of the National Burthens.

I shall wait your Graces Commands either to remit this offering to England, or to apply it to the Civil Expenditure of this Province.

I have the Honor to be with the greatest Respect, My Lord,
Your Graces Most obedient & Most Humble Servant

PETER RUSSELL

HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF PORTLAND
&c &c &c

Endorsed: Upper Canada
1st July
Mr Presdt Russell

R/ 17 September
No. 68
Ansd—4th Oct.
(one inclosure)

[1] Public Archives, *Series Q*, Vol. 286, Pt. 1, Russell to Portland, pp. 205–206.

Letter from the Duke of Portland to Lieut.-Gov. Hunter[1]

WHITEHALL 4th October 1799

Lt. Gen[l] Hunter
N° 3
Duplicate

SIR,

. . . . . .
. . . . . .

The Loyalty and Dutiful attachment which the Commons of Upper Canada, in concurrence with the Legislative Council of that Province in Parliament, have manifested for His Majesty's Person and Family, and their readiness to support His Majesty's Exertions for the security of the Empire at large, and for the preservation of our valuable constitution, by a Grant of a surplus of their Resources as stated in their Address to M[r] Pres[t] Russell inclosed in N° 68 has been highly grateful to His Majesty, and I am to signify to you His Gracious Commands that you take the earliest opportunity of acquainting those respectable Bodies in Parliament of the just sense His Majesty entertains of their Zeal and affection.

I am &c

PORTLAND

Journal of the House of Assembly

FRIDAY the 6th. June 1800.[2]

The House met pursuant to adjournment.

Prayers were read.

A Message was received from His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor[3] requiring the attendance of the House in the Legislative Council Chamber.

The House having attended accordingly

Mr. Speaker-elect addressed His Excellency as follows, to wit:
May it please Your Excellency

Conformably to Your Excellency's Message of yesterday to the Commons, they have proceeded to the election of a Speaker, and their choice has fallen upon me.

Upon which the Hon. the Speaker of the Legislative Council, by His Excellency's command, replied "His Excellency approves the choice of the Commons."

His Excellency was then pleased to make the following Speech to both House of Parliament.

Honorable Gentlemen and Gentlemen:—

I cannot deny myself the satisfaction of expressing on this the first opportunity I have of meeting you in Parliament the deep sense I have

[1] Public Archives, *Series Q*, Vol. 278 A, Duke of Portland to Hunter, pp. 187–195.
[2] *Sixth Report of the Bureau of Archives for the Province of Ontario, 1909.* Toronto, 1911, pp. 128–9.
[3] Lieut.-General Peter Hunter, appointed April 10, 1799, was sworn in August 17, 1799.

of the honor conferred upon me by His Majesty in appointing me to represent him in a Province not more distinguished by the gifts which Nature has so abundantly bestowed upon it than by the full enjoyment of all the blessings which flow from the British Constitution, and by the possession, as nearly as circumstances will allow, of the British Constitution itself.

It is no small addition to this satisfaction that my first act as a Member of the Provincial Legislature is to signify to you that the loyalty and dutiful attachment which you have manifested for His Majesty's Person and Family, and your readiness to support His Majesty's exertions for the security of the Empire at large, and for the preservation of our valuable Constitution, by the grant made by you of a surplus of your resources, has been highly grateful to His Majesty, and that His Majesty has been graciously pleased to give it to me in command to communicate to you the just sense which he entertains of your zeal and affection.

Tho' I have called you together at a season of the year when I am sensible that your absence from your respective homes must be attended with material inconvenience I am not aware that I shall have any occasion to detain you long, and I shall look forward with pleasure to the time when the opening of the roads which communicate with the Capital will enable me to meet you at a season when public business may be dispatched without private inconvenience.

TUESDAY 1st. July 1800.[1]

The House being met, and Mr. Speaker having taken the Chair, prayers were read.

The Minutes of the proceedings of yesterday were read.

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

Resolved, That an Humble Address may be presented to His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor that he will be pleased to issue his Warrant in favor of the several persons herein above mentioned for the sums of money voted to them, and that the same may be charged to the fund appropriated for that purpose, and that the residue may be applied in such manner as it shall please His Majesty to direct towards the support of the War.

R. N. WILKINSON,
Chairman.

Which Report was accepted and approved by the House.

SAMUEL STREET,
Speaker.

[1] *Sixth Report of the Bureau of Archives for the Province of Ontario, 1909.* Toronto, 1911, p. 164.

Letter from Peter Russell to Lieut.-Gov. Hunter[1]

Copy

YORK, (Upper Canada)
16th July 1800.

SIR,

In Compliance with your Excellency's Commands, signified to me in your Secretary's letter of this date, I have the Honor to send you herewith Copies of the Address to me from the House of Assembly in the third Session of the last Provincial Parliament, when with the Concurrence of the Legislative Council a surplus of Revenue was offered to His Majesty, and of the Letter I had the Honor of writing to the Duke of Portland on that occasion—But in obeying your Excellency's further wish "that I should state to you the amount of this surplus", I feel it in some measure incumbent upon me to account for its falling so far short of the Sum I had mentioned to His Grace.

The address having been totally unexpected and read to me by the Speaker at the moment when I had met the two Houses for the purpose of passing the Bills of the Session and proroguing the Parliament, I had no opportunity of enquiring into the Extent of the Contribution proposed; and understanding afterwards that it had been estimated at about Five Hundred Pounds upon an average Calculation of all the Duties paid and unpaid, I too hastily adopted the same Idea. But as many of the Subsequent payments were made before April in the present year, and most of them had been appropriated by the Votes of the Session to the discharge of Officers Salaries and Contingencies; it is now apparent that no more could have been then offered to His Majesty with precision than the Sum actually in their power, which was the Surplus Balance of the years account before them, amounting to Two Hundred and four Pounds fifteen shillings and two pence farthing Provincial Currency. The Funds from whence this Surplus has arisen are the Balance of the preceding year, this Provinces proportion of the Provincial Duties on Imports into Lower Canada to the 5th January, and the Provincial Duties collected on Still and Tavern Licences expiring on the 5th April 1798.

Your Excellency will observe from the letter that I proposed to wait for the Secretary of States' Commands respecting the disposal of this Money. It now rests with your Excellency to draw it out of the Receiver Generals Hands by Warrant, and cause it to be remitted to England in whatever way you may be pleased to direct.

I have the Honor to be with the greatest
Respect,
Sir, your Excellency's Most Obedient
and Most Humble Servant
(Signed) PETER RUSSELL
P.H.

HIS EXCELLENCY
LIEUTENANT GENERAL HUNTER
&c &c &c

Endorsed:—No. 3.
In Lt Genl. Hunters
No. 11.
of the 25 Jany, 1800.

[1] Public Archives, *Series Q*, Vol. 287, Pt. 1, Russell to Hunter, pp. 175–176.

APPENDIX IV

LOAN OF GUNS AND SHOT BY GREAT BRITAIN TO THE UNITED STATES IN 1798

Letter from Timothy Pickering, Secretary of State of the United States, to Rufus King, United States Minister to Great Britain[1]

DEPARTMENT OF STATE, June 14, 1798.

DEAR SIR: Mr Read of the Senate has shown me a note from Mr Izard mentioning that George II gave to his favorite province of South Carolina a parcel of iron 24 pounders taken in the French ship Foudroyant: they were equal to carry 27 pounds ball, and of course being out of all rule of English cannon must have ball especially cast for them. They were taken by the British army when they captured Charleston, in the late war, and carried to Halifax, where it is said they now lie useless.

I have mentioned the matter to Mr Liston, who readily engaged to write to Governor Wentworth, and to suggest the propriety of delivering them for the use of South Carolina: the terms to be hereafter declared by the British Government. I suggested they might be sold, or loaned—or given to: S° Carolina would receive them on either ground: their number I do not know. As Governor Wentworth may hesitate, I have thought it best to mention the subject to you, to expedite the transfer, if practicable to be attained.

I have the honor [etc.].

Enclosure in N° 60 of the 17 Nov. 1798. Wentworth to Portland[2]

Copy.

Whereas, it has been represented to the President of the United States of America, that a number of heavy pieces of cannon, formerly belonging to the French ship Foudroyant, were removed from Charleston, South Carolina, at the evacuation of that city by the British army, and that the said cannon were at Halifax, Nova Scotia; and it hath also been suggested that the British Government would, on the application of the United States of America, for that purpose, probably be disposed to return the said Cannon; and in consequence application having been made, to Robert Liston Esquire, Envoy Extraordinary and Minister Plenipotentiary of His Britannic Majesty, to the United States, who having communicated the same to His Excellency Sir John Wentworth, his aforesaid Majesty's Lieutenant Governor of Nova Scotia, hath represented to the government of the United States, that His Royal Highness Prince Edward, Commander in Chief of the King's troops in Nova Scotia, at his instance and that of Sir John Wentworth, consented and agreed, that the aforesaid Cannon, being twenty four in number, and French twenty four Pounders, together with about eighteen hundred shot, belonging to them, shall be loaned to the United States aforesaid on condition that the Federal Government would engage, when required, to reland them, free of expence, in such part of his Britannic Majesty's American Dominions, as may be pointed out.

[1] *Diplomatic Correspondence of the United States, Canadian Relations, 1764–1860.* Selected and arranged by William R. Manning. Washington. Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, 1940. Vol. I, pp. 140–1.
[2] Public Archives, *N. S. State Papers*, Vol. A 128, pp. 145–148.

And Whereas the President of the United States of America hath ordered and directed that the said Cannon and shot be accepted of, on the terms stipulated, and authorized the Secretary for the Department of War, for and on behalf of the United States, to enter to an engagement accordingly, and the Secretary of the Navy to cause the same to be transported from Halifax to Charleston aforesaid, Now I James M^c^Henry Secretary for the Department of War, in pursuance of the authority, as aforesaid, vested in me by the President, do signify the acceptance of the aforesaid, Twenty four cannon, and shot for the same, on loan, and for the use of the United States of America, and do engage, when required, that the said Cannon and shot or if the latter shall be expended, an equal number, shall be relanded free of expence to the British Government, in such part of His Britannic Majesty's American Dominions as may be pointed out.

In testimony whereof the said Secretary for the Department of War, for and in behalf of the United States, hath hereunto subscribed his hand, and affixed the seal of the War Office this third day of October, in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and ninety eight, and of Independence the twenty third.

(Signed) JAMES M^c^HENRY
Sec^y^ of War.

A true Copy from the original, which remains in my possession.

R. Liston.

Endorsed.

Copy sent to Mr Hammond
27th December 1798.
In Sir John Wentworth's
of 17th November 1798.

Letter from Secretary Pickering to Secretary of the Navy[1]

DEPARTMENT OF STATE,
Trenton Oct. 6. 1798.

[To] Benjamin Stoddert Esqr
Secretary of the Navy.

Sir, There are at Halifax, Nova Scotia, twenty four cannon, French 24 pounders, and about eighteen hundred shot belonging to them. The cannon were taken in the French Ship *Foudroyant*, and given by King George the Second to the province of South Carolina. When Charleston surrendered to the British Army, in the American War, these guns fell of course to the Victors, who on the evacuation of that city afterwards, took the cannon and shot with them. Upon application to the British Minister, Mr Liston, to procure a restoration of them, for the immediate defence of Charleston, he wrote to Prince Edward, who commanded the British troops in Nova Scotia, and to Sir John Wentworth the Governor of that province; and the Prince agreed that the cannon and shot should be delivered *on loan* to the United States, as he had no authority to *give* them. The condition of the loan was, that they should be relanded, when required, and without expence, in any part of His Britannic Majesty's American Dominions which should be designated.

The cannon probably may weigh each 3 tons.....	72
The 1800 shot at 27½ lbs English each, about.....	22
	94

The total weight may be supposed about ninety or ninety four tons. As the guns have been lain by, unused, probably they are without carriages or implements; if however there are both or either, they will doubtless be delivered with the cannon, to which they are exclusively adapted: and it will be well to direct your officer charged with the transportation, to make the enquiry. I will hint these articles to Mr Liston, that he may mention them in his letters.

Mr Liston has informed me, that if the terms of the loan should be approved by the President, and the Secretary of War should consequently come under an engagement for the purpose, "and a vessel should be sent properly authorized and protected, to convey the guns and shot to Charleston, he would give the Commander such letters, addressed to Prince Edward and Sir John Wentworth, as would procure their delivery to him."—Yesterday I sent to Mr Liston the Engagement of the Secretary of War, and will furnish you with a copy of it, duly attested, to be sent to your officer, if I can obtain it in time. I desired Mr Liston to write to Halifax immediately, that the requisite orders might be issued, to prevent any delay when your vessel or vessels should arrive there. I will write him again to day, and desire him to send duplicate letters, to the care of Gibbs and Channing in Newport, to be by them delivered to Captain Sever or other officer having orders on this subject.

I am very respectfully &c.

TIMOTHY PICKERING

[1] State Department Archives, Dom. L., Vol. 11; printed in *Naval Documents related to the Quasi-War between the United States and France. Naval Operations from February 1797 to October 1798.* Washington, 1935, pp. 499–500.

Enclosure in N° 60 of the 17 Nov. 1798—Wentworth to Portland[1]

BOSTON 15 OCTOBER 1798.

SIR

The American Government having resolved to accept of the Guns formerly belonging to the Foudroyant upon the condition proposed by His Royal Highness Prince Edward, (that of restitution when demanded,) the President dispatches two armed Vessels to Halifax, for the purpose of transporting them to Charleston (South Carolina).—I have therefore to request that those cannon, together with the Eighteen hundred Shot belonging to them, may be delivered to the Commanders of the Vessels, Captain Sever & Captain Chapman, who will be the bearers of this Letter. And you will confer a personal obligation on me by giving them all the countenance and assistance in your power.

The Secretary at War has signed an obligation to reland the guns in any part of His Majesty's American Dominions, if demanded,—a case which I hope and trust will never occur.

I enclose a copy of this obligation, and have thought it advisable to keep the original, to be deposited among the Records of the British Mission in this country.

I have the honour to be, with great truth
& respect!
Sir,
Your Most Obedient
humble Servant

ROB. LISTON.

JOHN WENTWORTH Bar^t

P. S. It does not seem probable that the guns have appropriate carriages or implements for loading;—but should these exist, I hope there will be no objection to their being delivered together with the Shot.

R. L.

Endorsed.

His Excellency
Robert Liston Esqr
Boston 15 October
1798

Copy sent to M^r
Hammond 27th Dec^r
1798
In Sir John Wentworth's
of 17th Novr 1798.

[1] Public Archives, *N. S. State Papers*, Vol. A 128, pp. 142–144.

Letter from Timothy Pickering, Secretary of State of the United States, to Rufus King, United States Minister to Great Britain[1]

DEPARTMENT OF STATE, TRENTON,

November 8, 1798.

DEAR SIR: In my letter of yesterday I omitted to mention the cannon of the Foudroyant formerly given by George II to South Carolina, for which I have before informed you, I had, at the request of Jacob Read Esqr addressed Mr Liston. This gentleman, with the promptitude and good-will which mark all his actions in relation to the United States, immediately wrote to Sir John Wentworth, governor of Nova-Scotia, and to Prince Edward who commanded his Britannic Majesty's forces in that province, who readily complied with his request, and consented to loan the guns, on condition of their being returned, when called for, and transported to any part of His Majesty's dominions on the Continent of North America. The President has consented to the loan on the condition proposed; and vessels have been sent to Halifax to receive and carry them to Charleston, together with about eighteen hundred shot (say 28 pounders) adapted to them.

Altho' the guns and shot are only loaned, yet as they do not correspond with the English dimensions and were therefore thrown by and lay useless at Halifax, I presume they will never be redemanded. Nevertheless, it would be better, perhaps, that the final determination of the British Government concerning them should now be made. It would be a grateful act if they were again presented, as a free gift, to the State of South Carolina. It is highly probable that Mr Liston may suggest the idea to Lord Grenville: if not (which you will know) it may be hinted to him in such manner as you shall judge proper. The real value to Carolina is something; but the main object in obtaining them immediately was, that the U. States, could not furnish them promptly; the foundaries being employed in casting ships guns, & on a scale at this moment not to produce immediately a full supply of them. At the present prices of cannon and shot, those in question are worth ten thousand dollars to us, tho' of comparatively no value to the British Government. The number of guns is 24. I am [etc.].

---

[1] *Diplomatic Correspondence of the United States, op. cit.*, p. 145.

Letter from Brigadier Murray[1]

HALIFAX Novr 17th 1798

MY LORD

Agreable to an arrangement made by His Royal Highness Prince Edward previous to His departure hence for England, which the Copy I have the honor to enclose will explain to Your Grace I have delivered to Captain Sever, commanding the Herald Sloop of War belonging to the United States of America, twenty five Iron Cannon (26 p^{rs}) and Eighteen hundred and Seventy Six shot; the Receipt for which I shall send to Mr Liston, that it may be deposited among the Records of the Embassy from Great Britain to that Country, where the original of the Bond of Restitution signed by the Secretary at War for the United States remains, to the end that the transaction may be complete.

Your Grace will please to observe that the Bond is given only for twenty *four* Cannon and *Eighteen hundred* Shot; and that I have exceeded the number by *one* Gun and seventy Six Shot. My reason for so doing was, that I considered this measure of accomodation to the United States in the present position of affairs to be Politically wise on part of His Royal Highness Prince Edward, and on examining the Stores finding *one* gun and *Seventy Six* Shot more than had been mentioned originally, or supposed to have been in Store of the same Calibre, all originally taken in the French Ship of War *Foudroyant* and brought hither at the Evacuation of Charlestown South Carolina in the last War, immagining that *exceeding* the number and giving every aid in my power in puting them on board, with all manner of attention to Captain Sever and His Officers might have a good effect in further conciliating the American Government, I presumed thus to act without authority; and humbly hope that my conduct on this occasion may receive your Grace's approbation and that of His Majesty's Ministers; and that Your Grace will have the goodness to afford me Your Protection on this occasion

I have the honor to be
My Lord
Your Grace's
faithful & Ob^{t} Servant

JN^{o} MURRAY.
B. General Commanding His Majesty's
Forces in the Peninsula of Nova Scotia.

Endorsed.
Halifax 17th Novr 1798.
Brig^{r} General Murray
R/. 24. Dec^{r}

---

[1] Public Archives, *N. S. State Papers*, Vol. A 128, pp.149–151.

Letter from the Duke of Portland to Lieut.-Gov. Sir J. Wentworth[1]

WHITEHALL

11th Jany 1799

SIR

N° 38.
Pt sailed
12th Feby

3d Jany 1799
Duplicate.
Pt sailed
1st April

I herewith transmit for your information a Copy of a Letter from Lord Grenville to Mr Liston, by which you will perceive the manner in which His Majesty has been pleased, as a mark of his friendship towards the United States of America, to wave the engagement that had been entered into by their Government to return when called upon the cannon and ammunition sent from Halifax, and to present them free of any condition or limitation whatever. You will therefore take care to give the necessary directions for that purpose, to the Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Forces in Nova Scotia for his more particular information and guidance

I am &c.

PORTLAND

SIR J. WENTWORTH.
&c. &c. &c.

[1] Public Archives, *N. S. State Papers*, Vol. A 129, Duke of Portland to Wentworth, p. 12.

Lord Grenville to Robert Liston
British Minister at Washington[1]

WHITEHALL, 3rd January 1799.

. . . . . .

"From information received from Lieutenant Governor Wentworth It appears that the Cannon and shot which the American Government had requested to be furnished from His Majesty's magazines at Halifax by way of loan to the United States had been delivered by Brigadier General Murray to the American officers appointed to receive them and that the Secretary of War of the United States had transmitted to you an engagement to return the Cannon and shot above mentioned to any of His Majesty's American possessions whenever they might be redemanded. Although the prescribing and accepting of the conditions contained in that engagement were perfectly proper and necessary in order to place the transaction unequivocally on its true principle and to prevent the possibility of any misconstruction or misinterpretation of it hereafter yet as the end has been completely answered by the form of the paper which has been delivered to you His Majesty has been pleased as a testimony of friendship towards the United States to direct that you should return that engagement to the American Government accompanied by a letter in which you will state that you have been authorised by His Majesty to desire that the same may be cancelled."

. . . . . .

GRENVILLE

[1] Public Archives, Special despatch from London.